

Book: Genesis

Chapter 1

- 1: In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.
- 2: And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.
- 3: And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.
- 4: And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.
- 5: And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.
- 6: And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.
- 7: And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and God called the firmament Heaven.
- 8: And the evening and the morning were the second day.
- 9: And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear.
- 10: And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.
- 11: And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind: and it was so.
- 12: And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.
- 13: And the evening and the morning were the third day.
- 14: And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.
- 15: And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.
- 16: And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,
- 17: And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.
- 18: And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.
- 19: And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.
- 20: And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.
- 21: And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply on the earth.
- 22: And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.
- 23: And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.
- 24: And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.
- 25: And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the beasts of the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.
- 26: So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.
- 27: And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living creature that creepeth upon the earth.
- 28: And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth: and ye shall have them for food.
- 29: And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, which hath life, I have given every green herb for food.
- 30: And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, which hath life, I have given every green herb for food.
- 31: And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

Chapter 2

- 1: Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

2: And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from
3: And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work wh
4: These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the L
5: And every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the L
6: But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.
7: And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life
8: And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed
9: And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for
10: And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four
11: The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is go
12: And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone.
13: And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia.
14: And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fo
15: And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.
16: And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:
17: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest
18: And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for
19: And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and bro
20: And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Ad
21: And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, a
22: And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the m
23: And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, beca
24: Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be
25: And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

Chapter 3

1: Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he sa
2: And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:
3: But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neithe
4: And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:
5: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as go
6: And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tr
7: And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leave
8: And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and
9: And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where art thou?
10: And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself.

11: And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee not to eat?
12: And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.
13: And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent deceived me, and I ate.
14: And the LORD God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; thou shalt creep on thy belly, and thou shalt eat dust all the days of thy life.
15: And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.
16: Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children.
17: And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, which I commanded thee not to eat, cursed is the ground for thy sake.
18: Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field.
19: In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.
20: And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living.
21: Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them.
22: And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take of the tree of life, and eat, and live forever, I will send him forth from the garden of Eden.
23: Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken.
24: So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way to the tree of life.

Chapter 4

1: And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.
2: And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.
3: And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD.
4: And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had respect unto Abel and to his offering.
5: But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.
6: And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?
7: If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee is the desire, and thou shalt rule over him.
8: And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.
9: And the LORD said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my brother's keeper?
10: And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground.
11: And now art thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand.
12: When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be.
13: And Cain said unto the LORD, My punishment is greater than I can bear.
14: Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond, and I shall dwell in any land.
15: And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold.
16: And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.
17: And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son Enoch.
18: And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat Methusael: and Methusael begat Lamech.
19: And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.
20: And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle.

21: And his brother's name was Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

22: And Zillah, she also bare Tubalcain, an instructor of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of T

23: And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto m

24: If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.

25: And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name Seth: For God, said she, hath

26: And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call u

Chapter 5

1: This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God ma

2: Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they

3: And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and c

4: And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and da

5: And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he died.

6: And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and begat Enos:

7: And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

8: And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9: And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Cainan:

10: And Enos lived after he begat Cainan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11: And all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12: And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalaleel:

13: And Cainan lived after he begat Mahalaleel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daught

14: And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15: And Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared:

16: And Mahalaleel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughte

17: And all the days of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18: And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat Enoch:

19: And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20: And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21: And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methuselah:

22: And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daug

23: And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24: And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him.

25: And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech:

26: And Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and

27: And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28: And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29: And he called his name Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands.
30: And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters.
31: And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.
32: And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

Chapter 6

1: And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,
2: That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.
3: And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be a hundred and twenty years.
4: There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same were the giants.
5: And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thought of his heart was only evil continually.
6: And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.
7: And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air: for I have created them.
8: But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD.
9: These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God.
10: And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.
11: The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence.
12: And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.
13: And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and I will destroy them with the earth.
14: Make thee an ark of gopher wood; rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.
15: And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth thereof threescore cubits, and the height thereof three hundred cubits.
16: A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof.
17: And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life: and I will bring it to the ark, to thee only, and to thy sons, and to thy wife, and to thy sons' wives with thee.
18: But with thee will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.
19: And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee.
20: Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark with thee, to keep them alive with thee.
21: And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for thy household.
22: Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

Chapter 7

1: And the LORD said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me.
2: Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are unclean, two of every sort, the male and the female.
3: Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.
4: For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living thing that hath breath of life shall perish.
5: And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.
6: And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.
7: And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the

8: Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth.
9: There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.
10: And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.
11: In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day entered Noah into the ark, he and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, with him into the ark, he and his wife, and his sons with him, and his wives with their sons.
12: And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.
13: In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the seven with him, they and their wives, with them were all the beasts of the field, the wild, and the tame, and the beasts that creep, and all the fowls of the air, and all that creep upon the earth.
14: They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and all the beasts of the field, the wild, and the tame, and the beasts that creep, and all the fowls of the air, and all that creep upon the earth.
15: And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life.
16: And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut the door of the ark.
17: And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was upon the waters.
18: And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters.
19: And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.
20: Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.
21: And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.
22: All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.
23: And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowls of the air.
24: And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

Chapter 8

1: And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark: and God shut the windows of heaven, and the rain from heaven was stopped.
2: The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was stayed.
3: And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters were dried up from off the earth.
4: And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.
5: And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth.
6: And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made.
7: And he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.
8: Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;
9: But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the ground.
10: And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;
11: And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf pluckt off: so Noah knew that the waters were dried up from off the earth.
12: And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.
13: And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth.
14: And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.
15: And God spake unto Noah, saying,
16: Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.
17: Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

18: And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19: Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their

20: And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and

21: And the LORD smelled a sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground

22: While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day

Chapter 9

1: And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth

2: And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of

3: Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things.

4: But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

5: And surely your blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand

6: Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man.

7: And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8: And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9: And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10: And with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth

11: And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood

12: And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature

13: I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14: And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15: And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and

16: And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant

17: And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and

18: And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: and Ham is the father

19: These are the three sons of Noah: and of them was the whole earth overspread.

20: And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21: And he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22: And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23: And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and

24: And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25: And he said, Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

26: And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

27: God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

28: And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29: And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

Chapter 10

- 1: Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were sons.
- 2: The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.
- 3: And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.
- 4: And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.
- 5: By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families.
- 6: And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.
- 7: And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtechah: and the sons of Raamah.
- 8: And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.
- 9: He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD.
- 10: And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.
- 11: Out of that land went forth Asshur, and builded Nineveh, and the city Rehoboth, and Calah,
- 12: And Resen between Nineveh and Calah: the same is a great city.
- 13: And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,
- 14: And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out of whom came Philistim,) and Caphtorim.
- 15: And Canaan begat Sidon his first born, and Heth,
- 16: And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,
- 17: And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,
- 18: And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites.
- 19: And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto Gaza; as thou goest, unto Beersheba, and as thou comest to Hebron, unto Jerusalem.
- 20: These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.
- 21: Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder, even to him were born.
- 22: The children of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram.
- 23: And the children of Aram; Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.
- 24: And Arphaxad begat Salah; and Salah begat Eber.
- 25: And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of one was Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his name was Peleg.
- 26: And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,
- 27: And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah,
- 28: And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,
- 29: And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab: all these were the sons of Joktan.
- 30: And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar a mount of the east.
- 31: These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.
- 32: These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the isles divided.

Chapter 11

- 1: And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.

2: And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for building, and lime for burning.

3: And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for building, and lime for burning.

4: And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make our name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the earth.

5: And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6: And the LORD said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now will I come and confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.

7: Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.

8: So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city and the tower.

9: Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the LORD did there confound the language of all the people, that they may not understand one another's speech.

10: These are the generations of Shem: Shem was an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood.

11: And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12: And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah:

13: And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14: And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber:

15: And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16: And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg:

17: And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18: And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu:

19: And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20: And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug:

21: And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22: And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor:

23: And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24: And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terah:

25: And Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26: And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

27: Now these are the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot.

28: And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees.

29: And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife was Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife was Milcah, the daughter of Beor, the Syrian.

30: But Sarai was barren; she had no child.

31: And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law, wife of Abram, and went into the land of Egypt.

32: And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran.

Chapter 12

1: Now the LORD had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, into a land that I will shew thee:

2: And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

3: And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

4: So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy
5: And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered
6: And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And the Canaan
7: And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he
8: And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Bethel, and pitched his tent, having Bethel
9: And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the south.
10: And there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine v
11: And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Beh
12: Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife:
13: Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live beca
14: And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she
15: The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken
16: And he entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservan
17: And the LORD plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife.
18: And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell
19: Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy w
20: And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that

Chapter 13

1: And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south.
2: And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.
3: And he went on his journeys from the south even to Bethel, unto the place where his tent had been at th
4: Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram called on the name of
5: And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.
6: And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so
7: And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: and the C
8: And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my her
9: Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if thou wilt take the left hand, t
10: And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, bef
11: Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the
12: Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent to
13: But the men of Sodom were wicked and sinners before the LORD exceedingly.
14: And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and loo
15: For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.
16: And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, the
17: Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

18: Then Abram removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built

Chapter 14

1: And it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of

2: That these made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah,

3: All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the salt sea.

4: Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5: And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rephaim,

6: And the Horites in their mount Seir, unto Elparan, which is by the wilderness.

7: And they returned, and came to Enmishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites,

8: And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of

9: With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and A

10: And the vale of Siddim was full of slimepits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there;

11: And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12: And they took Lot, Abram's brother's son, who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

13: And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for he dwelt in the plain of Mamre,

14: And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his trained servants, born in his

15: And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them

16: And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women

17: And the king of Sodom went out to meet him after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and

18: And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high

19: And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth:

20: And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him

21: And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22: And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lift up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, the

23: That I will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, le

24: Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner

Chapter 15

1: After these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I am thy

2: And Abram said, LORD God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house

3: And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is mine heir.

4: And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall

5: And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to

6: And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness.

7: And he said unto him, I am the LORD that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, to give thee this land

8: And he said, LORD God, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9: And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram
10: And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another
11: And when the fowls came down upon the carcases, Abram drove them away.
12: And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness
13: And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs,
14: And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great s
15: And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age.
16: But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.
17: And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a
18: In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land,
19: The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites,
20: And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims,
21: And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.

Chapter 16

1: Now Sarai Abram's wife bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was Hagar.
2: And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto thy handmaid.
3: And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan.
4: And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress hated her.
5: And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I hated her.
6: But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai saw that she had conceived, she hated Hagar.
7: And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shur.
8: And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from my mistress Sarai.
9: And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands.
10: And the angel of the LORD said unto her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered.
11: And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael; because he is heard.
12: And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he will dwell in the presence of his brethren.
13: And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here? and she dwelt in the wilderness of Beerlahairoi.
14: Wherefore the well was called Beerlahairoi; behold, it is between Kadesh and Bered.
15: And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael.
16: And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

Chapter 17

1: And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am
2: And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.
3: And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,
4: As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations.

5: Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for a father of many
6: And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee
7: And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for a
8: And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of
9: And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in th
10: This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man chi
11: And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me an
12: And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he
13: He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my
14: And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut o
15: And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah shall
16: And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of m
17: Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him tha
18: And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee!
19: And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I w
20: And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will r
21: But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the nex
22: And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.
23: And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with h
24: And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.
25: And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.
26: In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.
27: And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumci

Chapter 18

1: And the LORD appeared unto him in the plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the d
2: And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by him: and when he saw them, he ran to m
3: And said, My LORD, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant
4: Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:
5: And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore a
6: And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine m
7: And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave it unto a young man; and h
8: And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by
9: And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent.
10: And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall ha
11: Now Abraham and Sarah were old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with Sarah after the ma

12: Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old?
13: And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, because I am old?
14: Is any thing too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life.
15: Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.
16: And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on their way.
17: And the LORD said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do;
18: Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed of him?
19: For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, and be just, and shall keep all the commandments of the LORD.
20: And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous,
21: I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me:
22: And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom: but Abraham stood yet before the LORD.
23: And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?
24: Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous?
25: That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that is far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?
26: And the LORD said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for the sake of the fifty righteous.
27: And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the LORD, which I did not do: and I am dust and ashes.
28: Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, I will not do it: if I find there forty-five righteous, I will spare the whole city for their sakes.
29: And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it: if I find there thirty, I will spare the whole city for their sakes.
30: And he said unto him, Oh let not the LORD be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there.
31: And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the LORD: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there.
32: And he said, Oh let not the LORD be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there.
33: And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto Sodom.

Chapter 19

1: And there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed with his face to the ground.
2: And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet.
3: And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them sit.
4: But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both young and old:
5: And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.
6: And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,
7: And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.
8: Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do to them as shall seem good unto you.
9: And they said, Stand back. And they said again, This one fellow came in to sojourn, and he will needs be with us: now therefore we will do unto thee as thou shalt say.
10: But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.
11: And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they remained there.
12: And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and all that thou hast?

13: For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and
14: And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, get you
15: And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two d
16: And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the h
17: And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look n
18: And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my LORD:
19: Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou h
20: Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little
21: And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow thi
22: Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do anything till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the
23: The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.
24: Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of hea
25: And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grev
26: But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.
27: And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the LORD:
28: And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo,
29: And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered Abraham, and
30: And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared t
31: And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come i
32: Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our fat
33: And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and
34: And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight w
35: And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he
36: Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.
37: And the first born bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same is the father of the Moabites unto th
38: And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Benammi: the same is the father of the chil

Chapter 20

1: And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelled between Kadesh and Shur,
2: And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister: and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sara
3: But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, for t
4: But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, LORD, wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?
5: Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: in the integrity
6: And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also
7: Now therefore restore the man his wife; for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt liv
8: Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in th

9: Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offered thee?
10: And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?
11: And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God is not in this place; and they will slay me because of my wife:
12: And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and I have said unto thee, she is my sister:
13: And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is my sister:
14: And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them unto Abraham:
15: And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee.
16: And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: behold, he is to thee a free man.
17: So Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they conceived:
18: For the LORD had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

Chapter 21

1: And the LORD visited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah as he had spoken.
2: For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him.
3: And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac.
4: And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being eight days old, as God had commanded him.
5: And Abraham was an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.
6: And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that hear will laugh with me.
7: And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have borne Isaac.
8: And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the same day that Isaac was weaned.
9: And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had born unto Abraham, mocking.
10: Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son Isaac.
11: And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because of his son.
12: And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman:
13: And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make a nation, because he is thy seed.
14: And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar.
15: And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.
16: And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bow shot: for she said, Lest I should see his face.
17: And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation.
18: And she opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave it to the lad.
19: And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and became an archer.
20: And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.
21: And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham,
22: Now therefore swear unto me here by God that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my bondwomen:
23: And Abraham said, I will swear.

25: And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants had violently
26: And Abimelech said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I o
27: And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and both of them made a covenan
28: And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.
29: And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themse
30: And he said, For these seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be a witness unto m
31: Wherefore he called that place Beersheba; because there they sware both of them.
32: Thus they made a covenant at Beersheba: then Abimelech rose up, and Phichol the chief captain of hi
33: And Abraham planted a grove in Beersheba, and called there on the name of the LORD, the everlasting
34: And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

Chapter 22

1: And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and h
2: And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Mo
3: And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him
4: Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.
5: And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and
6: And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in h
7: And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I, my son. And he
8: And Abraham said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of the
9: And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wo
10: And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.
11: And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said,
12: And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that th
13: And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his ho
14: And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovahjireh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the L
15: And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time,
16: And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not
17: That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, a
18: And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice.
19: So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beersheba; and Abr
20: And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, Milcah, she hath also
21: Huz his firstborn, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram,
22: And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.
23: And Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother.
24: And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and M

Chapter 23

- 1: And Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah.
- 2: And Sarah died in Kirjatharba; the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn
- 3: And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying,
- 4: I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may b
- 5: And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,
- 6: Hear us, my lord: thou art a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; non
- 7: And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth.
- 8: And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear
- 9: That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for as much
- 10: And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audier
- 11: Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence o
- 12: And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.
- 13: And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt give it, I pra
- 14: And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him,
- 15: My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred shekels of silver; what is that betwixt me and
- 16: And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had name
- 17: And the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave wh
- 18: Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the ga
- 19: And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre: the
- 20: And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a burying

Chapter 24

- 1: And Abraham was old, and well stricken in age: and the LORD had blessed Abraham in all things.
- 2: And Abraham said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, t
- 3: And I will make thee swear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt n
- 4: But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac.
- 5: And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: m
- 6: And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.
- 7: The LORD God of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and
- 8: And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this my oath: only bring
- 9: And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that m
- 10: And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; for all the goods of his mas
- 11: And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, ev
- 12: And he said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shee
- 13: Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw wa

14: And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink, she give me drink.

15: And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Isaac's wife Rebekah: and she was very fair.

16: And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well.

17: And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18: And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19: And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have drunk.

20: And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and brought it.

21: And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.

22: And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden earring of half a shekel.

23: And said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge?

24: And she said unto him, I am the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor.

25: She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26: And the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD.

27: And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master's wife.

28: And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these things.

29: And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30: And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard of the words of the damsel, his sister's handmaid, he said unto her, Come in.

31: And he said, Come in, thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house.

32: And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for the camels.

33: And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said unto her, Tell me.

34: And he said, I am Abraham's servant.

35: And the LORD hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and silver, and gold, and men, and women.

36: And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all.

37: And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites.

38: But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39: And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40: And he said unto me, The LORD, before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way.

41: Then shalt thou be clear from this my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee a wife, thou shalt go.

42: And I came this day unto the well, and said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my journey.

43: Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Give me drink, she give me drink.

44: And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the LORD hath appointed for my son.

45: And before I had done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder.

46: And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also.

47: And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's wife's sister.

48: And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham.

49: And now if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the
50: Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot speak u
51: Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD
52: And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, bowin
53: And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebel
54: And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in
55: And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at the least ten; after th
56: And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I
57: And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.
58: And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.
59: And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men.
60: And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou art our sister, be thou the mother of thousands of
61: And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the
62: And Isaac came from the way of the well Lahairoi; for he dwelt in the south country.
63: And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, beh
64: And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel.
65: For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the serva
66: And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.
67: And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and I

Chapter 25

1: Then again Abraham took a wife, and her name was Keturah.
2: And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.
3: And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leu
4: And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Ephher, and Hanoah, and Abidah, and Eldaah. All these were the ch
5: And Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac.
6: But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from
7: And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen
8: Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was ga
9: And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Z
10: The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wif
11: And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by th
12: Now these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handma
13: And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the fir
14: And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa,
15: Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah:

16: These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve
17: And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up
18: And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria: and he died
19: And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac:
20: And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan
21: And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren: and the LORD was intreated of him
22: And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to
23: And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated
24: And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.
25: And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau.
26: And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob.
27: And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling
28: And Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob.
29: And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was faint:
30: And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was
31: And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.
32: And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?
33: And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he sold his birthright unto Jacob.
34: Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went

Chapter 26

1: And there was a famine in the land, beside the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went
2: And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell
3: Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give
4: And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries
5: Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my
6: And Isaac dwelt in Gerar:
7: And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said, She is my sister: for he feared to say, She
8: And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked
9: And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my
10: And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with
11: And Abimelech charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put
12: Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an hundredfold: and the LORD blessed
13: And the man waxed great, and went forward, and grew until he became very great:
14: For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants: and the Philistines
15: For all the wells which his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines

16: And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we.
17: And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.
18: And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them.
19: And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of springing water.
20: And the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is ours: and he called the name of it Esek.
21: And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it Sitnah.
22: And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it Rehoboth.
23: And he went up from thence to Beersheba.
24: And the LORD appeared unto him the same night, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father: fear not.
25: And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there he dwelt.
26: Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and Phichol the chief captain of his army.
27: And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and have sent me away from you?
28: And they said, We saw certainly that the LORD was with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath between us and thee.
29: That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and thou art gone.
30: And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.
31: And they rose up betimes in the morning, and sware one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him.
32: And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said, We have found water.
33: And he called it Shebah: therefore the name of the city is Beersheba unto this day.
34: And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beer the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Ishmael the Arabian.
35: Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

Chapter 27

1: And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called unto his son Esau, and said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death:
2: Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me venison.
3: And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless thee before I die.
4: And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and for other beasts.
5: And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before I die.
6: Now therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which I command thee.
7: Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat, such as thy father loveth.
8: And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death.
9: And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man.
10: My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and I shall lose all these things which thou hast said.
11: And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me the kids.
12: And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loveth.

15: And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon him:
16: And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:
17: And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob:
18: And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son?
19: And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy first born; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, and eat of thy venison:
20: And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because I was afraid:
21: And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son:
22: And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are Esau's hands:
23: And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.
24: And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am.
25: And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he ate, and he drank, and he was merry with him.
26: And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.
27: And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, The smell of thy raiment is as the smell of a field of precious herbs.
28: Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine:
29: Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee.
30: And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone, that Esau his brother heard of it.
31: And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father bless me also.
32: And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn Esau.
33: And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it unto me, and hath slain it, and hath brought it unto me, and hath not given me? for I have sworn, saying, I will not eat of the venison of this land:
34: And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me also, O my father.
35: And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.
36: And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he took away my birthright, and, behold, he hath taken away my blessing.
37: And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have loved him, and he hath prevailed against thee.
38: And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father.
39: And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and thou shalt serve me:
40: And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou shalt be strong, that thou shalt break down the tower of thy brother, and shalt build a tower, and shalt dwell therein:
41: And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, I will kill Jacob.
42: And these words of Esau his elder son were told to Rebekah: and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said, Behold, I have heard thy words, saying, I will kill Jacob.
43: Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to Haran;
44: And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;
45: Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send and fetch thee.
46: And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: if Jacob take a wife from thence, I will be as a widow.

Chapter 28

1: And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife from thence, but thou shalt go to Padanaram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother's brother.
2: Arise, go to Padanaram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother's brother.

3: And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a multitude
4: And give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land
5: And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Padanaram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Isaac
6: When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padanaram, to take him a wife from thence
7: And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Padanaram;
8: And Esau seeing that the daughters of Canaan pleased not Isaac his father;
9: Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael
10: And Jacob went out from Beersheba, and went toward Haran.
11: And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place
12: And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold angels of God ascending and descending
13: And, behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, I am the LORD God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac
14: And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east
15: And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into the land of Canaan
16: And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in this place; and I knew it not.
17: And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and I have not known it.
18: And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar, and bowed down upon it
19: And he called the name of that place Bethel: but the name of that city was called Luz at the first.
20: And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will bring me again into the land of Canaan
21: So that I come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the LORD be my God:
22: And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me I will give thee.

Chapter 29

1: Then Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of the east.
2: And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of the well they watered them
3: And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep
4: And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, Of Haran are we.
5: And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him.
6: And he said unto them, Is he well? And they said, He is well: and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep
7: And he said, Lo, it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed
8: And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and till they roll the stone from the well's mouth
9: And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them.
10: And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of his father's brother
11: And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.
12: And Jacob told Rachel that he was her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son: and she ran to meet him
13: And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him
14: And Laban said to him, Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him the space of a month.

15: And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought?
16: And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel.
17: Leah was tender eyed; but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured.
18: And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.
19: And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.
20: And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her.
21: And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.
22: And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast.
23: And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.
24: And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah Zilpah his maid for an handmaid.
25: And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me?
26: And Laban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the younger before the firstborn.
27: Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven years.
28: And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also.
29: And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid.
30: And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him yet seven years.
31: And when the LORD saw that Leah was hated, he opened her womb: but Rachel was barren.
32: And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reuben: for she said, Surely the LORD hath seen my affliction: for the LORD hath heard my voice, and hath given me a son.
33: And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I was hated, he hath opened my womb.
34: And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have borne three sons.
35: And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name Judah.

Chapter 30

1: And when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me children, I pray thee.
2: And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from me the fruit of the womb?
3: And she said, Behold my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that I may also have children.
4: And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto her.
5: And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son.
6: And Rachel said, God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore I have called his name Dan.
7: And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son.
8: And Rachel said, With great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name Naphtali.
9: When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob to wife.
10: And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a son.
11: And Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad.
12: And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a second son.
13: And Leah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will call me blessed: and she called his name Asher.

14: And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto Leah.
15: And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my husband?
16: And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must dwell with me tonight, because I have given thee my firstborn.
17: And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son.
18: And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son.
19: And Leah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have given him my maid.
20: And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name Dinah.
21: And God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb.
22: And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away my reproach:
23: And she called his name Joseph; and said, The LORD shall add to me another son.
24: And it came to pass, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go into my father's house.
25: Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service.
26: And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have learned by thee that thou art a worthy man.
27: And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it.
28: And he said unto him, Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.
29: For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee since I came.
30: And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this for me, I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown spotted goats, all which have white streaks upon them.
31: So shall my righteousness answer for me in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face.
32: And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.
33: And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were white, and he gave them unto his sons.
34: And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.
35: And Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chestnut tree; and pilled white strakes in the rods.
36: And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when they drank, and when they came to the troughs to drink.
37: And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.
38: And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the becomers he put to the speckled and spotted.
39: And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the flocks, and when the feeble came forth, he put them not in: so the fatter were Jacob's, and the leaner Laban's.
40: And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

Chapter 31

1: And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and he hath increased himself exceedingly, and now he is become mighty, and he is going into the land of his fathers.
2: And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him as before.
3: And the LORD said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.
4: And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock,

5: And said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the God of my fathers is with me.

6: And ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7: And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me.

8: If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The spotted shall be thy wages; then all the cattle spotted came to me.

9: Thus God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to me.

10: And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream.

11: And the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, saying, Jacob: And I said, Here am I.

12: And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle are ringstraked, s.

13: I am the God of Bethel, where thou anointedst the pillar, and where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now arise, and go.

14: And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15: Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

16: For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that is ours, and our children's: now then, what have we left?

17: Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

18: And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Mesopotamia.

19: And Laban went to shear his sheep: and Rachel had stolen the images that were her father's.

20: And Jacob stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.

21: So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face toward the mount of Seir.

22: And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled.

23: And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount of Seir.

24: And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou speak not.

25: Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his brethren came to him.

26: And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters?

27: Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee on thy way?

28: And hast not suffered me to kiss my sons and my daughters? thou hast now done foolishly in so doing.

29: It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take heed that thou speak not.

30: And now, though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, y

31: And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take away my daughters.

32: With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine.

33: And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the two maidservants' tents; but he found nothing.

34: Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban searched, but he found them not.

35: And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before thee; for the custom is.

36: And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass?

37: Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set it here before me.

38: This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the

39: That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of my hand didst thou requir

40: Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from me.
41: Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy flock.
42: Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou wast destroyed this day.
43: And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these flocks are mine.
44: Now therefore come thou, let us make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for a witness between me and thee.
45: And Jacob took a stone, and set it up for a pillar.
46: And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat bread upon the heap.
47: And Laban called it Jegarsahadutha: but Jacob called it Galeed.
48: And Laban said, This heap is a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Galeed.
49: And Mizpah; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.
50: If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take other wives beside my daughters, no man is with thee: for I, and the LORD, we are witnesses.
51: And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee.
52: This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou wilt not pass over this heap to me.
53: The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge betwixt us. And Jacob swam the Jordan.
54: Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread upon the heap.
55: And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and blessed them: and he went on his way.

Chapter 32

1: And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him.
2: And when Jacob saw them, he said, This is God's host: and he called the name of that place Mahanaim.
3: And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother unto the land of Seir, the country of Edom.
4: And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have dwelt with Laban.
5: And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants: and I have sent to tell my lord Esau.
6: And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee.
7: Then Jacob was greatly afraid and distressed: and he divided the people that was with him, and the flocks, and the asses, and the oxen.
8: And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.
9: And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the LORD which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred.
10: I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant Jacob.
11: Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will do me harm.
12: And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered.
13: And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand a present for Esau his brother.
14: Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,
15: Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.
16: And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over the ford, and go to Esau my brother, and say unto him, Thy servant Jacob saith thus.
17: And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, What sayest thou?
18: Then thou shalt say, They be thy servant Jacob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, I am here.

19: And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this man
20: And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the
21: So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.
22: And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, a
23: And he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.
24: And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day.
25: And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow
26: And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.
27: And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob.
28: And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with
29: And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore is it that thou
30: And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserv
31: And as he passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.
32: Therefore the children of Israel eat not of the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh

Chapter 33

1: And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And
2: And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and
3: And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to h
4: And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.
5: And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those with thee? And
6: Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.
7: And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and R
8: And he said, What meanest thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, These are to find grace in t
9: And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; keep that thou hast unto thyself.
10: And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my
11: Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and
12: And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.
13: And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with your
14: Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, according as the cattle t
15: And Esau said, Let me now leave with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, What need
16: So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir.
17: And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the
18: And Jacob came to Shalem, a city of Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Pa
19: And he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor, S
20: And he erected there an altar, and called it EleloheIsrael.

Chapter 34

- 1: And Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land.
- 2: And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with her.
- 3: And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake kindly unto her.
- 4: And Shechem spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.
- 5: And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob said unto his sons, Shechem hath defiled Dinah your sister: now what will ye do unto him?
- 6: And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him.
- 7: And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in Israel his brother, to send his daughter away, to be defiled: for so he had done.
- 8: And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her unto me.
- 9: And make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.
- 10: And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and get you possessions.
- 11: And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me, I will do.
- 12: Ask me never so much dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel.
- 13: And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father deceitfully, and said, because he had said, I will do according as ye shall say unto me.
- 14: And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that is an abomination unto us.
- 15: But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised;
- 16: Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you: and thou shalt be unto us.
- 17: But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone from thee.
- 18: And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son.
- 19: And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he was circumcised.
- 20: And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of the city, saying, These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, because we have circumcised them.
- 21: These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, because we have circumcised them.
- 22: Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised.
- 23: Shall not their cattle and their substance and every beast of theirs be ours? only let us consent unto them, and they shall dwell.
- 24: And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and every male among them was circumcised that day.
- 25: And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, said unto each other, We will slay Hamor and Shechem.
- 26: And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem.
- 27: The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.
- 28: They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was without the city.
- 29: And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that was in the city.
- 30: And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, because ye have slain the men.
- 31: And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

Chapter 35

- 1: And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Bethel, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, thy God, for thou hast been sojourning in the land of Canaan.
- 2: Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that were with him, Put away the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and come up to me, that I may sacrifice unto the Lord.

3: And let us arise, and go up to Bethel; and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the c
4: And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their earrings which we
5: And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did
6: So Jacob came to Luz, which is in the land of Canaan, that is, Bethel, he and all the people that were w
7: And he built there an altar, and called the place Elbethel: because there God appeared unto him, when
8: But Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Bethel under an oak: and the name of
9: And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padanaram, and blessed him.
10: And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel sh
11: And God said unto him, I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; a nation and a company of nations
12: And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give
13: And God went up from him in the place where he talked with him.
14: And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone: and he poured a
15: And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Bethel.
16: And they journeyed from Bethel; and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travaile
17: And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; thou shalt
18: And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name Benoni: but h
19: And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is Bethlehem.
20: And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day.
21: And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.
22: And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his father's c
23: The sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zel
24: The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin:
25: And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan, and Naphtali:
26: And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; Gad, and Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, which were bo
27: And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, unto the city of Arbah, which is Hebron, where Abr
28: And the days of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years.
29: And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days: a

Chapter 36

1: Now these are the generations of Esau, who is Edom.
2: Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah
3: And Bashemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth.
4: And Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz; and Bashemath bare Reuel;
5: And Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah: these are the sons of Esau, which were born unto
6: And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his catt
7: For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and the land wherein they were strangers:

8: Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Esau is Edom.

9: And these are the generations of Esau the father of the Edomites in mount Seir:

10: These are the names of Esau's sons; Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of Bashemath the daughter of Ishmael the son of Abraham, and the sons of Leah.

11: And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.

12: And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these were the sons of Eliphaz.

13: And these are the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sons of Reuel.

14: And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau Korah, and Gatam, and Amalek.

15: These were dukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of Eliphaz the firstborn son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Gatam, and duke Kenaz.

16: Duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke Amalek: these are the dukes that came of Eliphaz in the land of Edom.

17: And these are the sons of Reuel Esau's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah: these were the dukes that came of Reuel.

18: And these are the sons of Aholibamah Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke Jaalam, duke Korah: these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah.

19: These are the sons of Esau, who is Edom, and these are their dukes.

20: These are the sons of Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah.

21: And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these are the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.

22: And the children of Lotan were Hori and Hemam; and Lotan's sister was Timna.

23: And the children of Shobal were these; Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.

24: And these are the children of Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah: this was that Anah that found the mules in the wilderness.

25: And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.

26: And these are the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.

27: The children of Ezer are these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and Akan.

28: The children of Dishan are these; Uz, and Aran.

29: These are the dukes that came of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah,

30: Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan: these are the dukes that came of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Edom.

31: And these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.

32: And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom: and the name of his city was Dinhabah.

33: And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

34: And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of Temani reigned in his stead.

35: And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead.

36: And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

37: And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.

38: And Saul died, and Baalhanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.

39: And Baalhanan the son of Achbor died, and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pithul.

40: And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places in the land of Edom.

41: Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

42: Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,

43: Duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these be the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of the

Chapter 37

1: And Jacob dwelt in the land wherein his father was a stranger, in the land of Canaan.

2: These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his

3: Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age: and he made

4: And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they hated him, and co

5: And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.

6: And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:

7: For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and,

8: And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over

9: And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream

10: And he told it to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is

11: And his brethren envied him; but his father observed the saying.

12: And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shechem.

13: And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shechem? come, and I will send thee

14: And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; a

15: And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, sayi

16: And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks.

17: And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph w

18: And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they conspired against him to s

19: And they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh.

20: Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast

21: And Reuben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him.

22: And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay

23: And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Joseph out of his coat,

24: And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit was empty, there was no water in it.

25: And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of Is

26: And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit is it if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood?

27: Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmeelites, and let not our hand be upon him; for he is our brother an

28: Then there passed by Midianites merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and

29: And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he rent his clothes.

30: And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child is not; and I, whither shall I go?

31: And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;

32: And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we foun

33: And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt

34: And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.

35: And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he s

36: And the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, and captain of the guard

Chapter 38

1: And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adu

2: And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name was Shuah; and he took her, and

3: And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Er.

4: And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name Onan.

5: And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when

6: And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name was Tamar.

7: And Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him.

8: And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother

9: And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's

10: And the thing which he did displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew him also.

11: Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shelah my so

12: And in process of time the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife died; and Judah was comforted, and went u

13: And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold thy father in law goeth up to Timnath to shear his sheep.

14: And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and

15: When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her face.

16: And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew

17: And he said, I will send thee a kid from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou ser

18: And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff t

19: And she arose, and went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhoo

20: And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive his pledge from the woman'

21: Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where is the harlot, that was openly by the way side? Ar

22: And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, that there wa

23: And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not fou

24: And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter in law

25: When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I

26: And Judah acknowledged them, and said, She hath been more righteous than I; because that I gave h

27: And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb.

28: And it came to pass, when she travailed, that the one put out his hand: and the midwife took and boun

29: And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, How

30: And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was calle

Chapter 39

1: And Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian.
2: And the LORD was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master.
3: And his master saw that the LORD was with him, and that the LORD made all that he did to prosper in his hand.
4: And Joseph found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand.
5: And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that Joseph left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat.
6: And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me.
7: But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what is with me in the house; how then should I do this great wickedness, and sin against God?
8: There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then could I do this thing?
9: And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her.
10: And it came to pass about this time, that Joseph went into the house to do his business; and there was she alone.
11: And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and went out.
12: And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,
13: That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hebrew servant unto me, that he hath brought in an Hebrew servant unto me.
14: And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.
15: And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.
16: And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, which thou hast brought in unto me, came in unto me, saying, Lie with me: and I refused.
17: And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.
18: And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, A Hebrew servant is brought in unto me.
19: And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound.
20: But the LORD was with Joseph, and shewed him mercy, and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.
21: And the keeper of the prison committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and all that was done in the prison, Joseph did.
22: The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his hand; because the LORD was with Joseph, and he prospered: and he gave favour to all men.

Chapter 40

1: And it came to pass after these things, that the butler of the king of Egypt and his baker had offended their lord Pharaoh.
2: And Pharaoh was wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.
3: And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph was bound.
4: And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them: and they continued a season.
5: And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of Joseph.
6: And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they were sad.
7: And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore lo ye?
8: And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, Tell me your dreams.
9: And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me.
10: And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; and the branches thereof were as though they had borne fruit, ripe for gathering.
11: And Pharaoh's cup was in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup to Pharaoh.

12: And Joseph said unto him, This is the interpretation of it: The three branches are three days:
13: Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place: and thou shalt do as I have said.
14: But think on me when it shall be well with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make me find grace in thy sight.
15: For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and here also have I done nothing that thou shouldst be wroth with me.
16: When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream.
17: And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of bakemeats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat thereof.
18: And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The three baskets are three days:
19: Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and thou shalt be as one of the fowls of the air.
20: And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants.
21: And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand:
22: But he hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them.
23: Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgat him.

Chapter 41

1: And it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river.
2: And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in a meadow.
3: And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the river.
4: And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke.
5: And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, rank and full.
6: And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up after them.
7: And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream.
8: And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt.
9: Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do remember my faults this day:
10: Pharaoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, both me and my fellow the chief baker.
11: And we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.
12: And there was there with us a young man, an Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him our dreams: and he interpreted to us, so it came to pass.
13: And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.
14: Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved his head.
15: And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, that thou canst interpret dreams.
16: And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, It is not in me: God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace.
17: And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:
18: And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow.
19: And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I have never seen in Egypt:
20: And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:
21: And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill and lean.
22: And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23: And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

24: And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and I told this unto the magicians; but there was none that could interpret it.

25: And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed Pharaoh what he is about to do.

26: The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one.

27: And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears are seven years.

28: This is the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

29: Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt:

30: And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land.

31: And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it shall be very grievous.

32: And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice; it is because the thing is established by God, and he will surely do it.

33: Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34: Let Pharaoh do this, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seventh year.

35: And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh.

36: And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt.

37: And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38: And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this is, a man in whom the Spirit of God is?

39: And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou.

40: Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41: And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

42: And Pharaoh took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in vesture of Egypt.

43: And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee.

44: And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45: And Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaphnathpaaneah; and he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti pharaoh's priest.

46: And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from before Pharaoh.

47: And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48: And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in cities.

49: And Joseph gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number.

50: And unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Asenath the daughter of Poti pharaoh's priest bare unto him.

51: And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh: For God, said he, hath made me forget all my sorrows.

52: And the name of the second called he Ephraim: For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my sorrows.

53: And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Egypt, were ended.

54: And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Joseph had said: and the dearth was in all the land of Egypt.

55: And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Behold, I am Pharaoh, and yet ye cry unto me for bread.

56: And the famine was over all the face of the earth: And Joseph opened all the storehouses, and sold unto the Egyptians corn.

57: And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy corn; because that the famine was so sore in all the land.

Chapter 42

1: Now when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?
2: And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence, that we may live, and not die.
3: And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in Egypt.
4: But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, Lest peradventure mischief befall him.
5: And the sons of Israel came to buy corn among those that came: for the famine was in the land of Canaan.
6: And Joseph was the governor over the land, and he it was that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came to him to buy corn.
7: And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake roughly unto them, and said unto them, Where are ye from?
8: And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.
9: And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.
10: And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.
11: We are all one man's sons; we are true men, thy servants are no spies.
12: And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.
13: And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, our youngest brother is not with us.
14: And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spies:
15: Hereby ye shall be proved: By the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother bring you here.
16: Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, and ye may not die.
17: And he put them all together into ward three days.
18: And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; for I fear God:
19: If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses: but bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did as Joseph said.
20: And they said one to another, We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this come upon us.
21: And Reuben answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? Behold, his blood is upon your heads.
22: And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for he spake unto them by an interpreter.
23: And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and said unto them, Behold, I am Joseph.
24: Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and they departed thence, laden.
25: And as one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it was in his sack.
26: And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart failed, and they fled.
27: And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying, The man, who is the lord of the land, spake roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.
28: And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies:
29: We be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Egypt.
30: And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me, and bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men.
31: And they did as Joseph said, for they left their brother Simeon with Joseph in the prison, and brought their youngest brother to Joseph.

35: And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack.
36: And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my children: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not.
37: And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into mine hand.
38: And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is dead, and he is left alone: if mischief be done, I will see it.

Chapter 43

1: And the famine was sore in the land.
2: And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go, buy us food.
3: And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except ye bring your brother with you.
4: If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:
5: But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except ye bring your brother.
6: And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?
7: And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive?
8: And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and we will not die.
9: I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, let my portion be.
10: For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned this second time.
11: And their father Israel said unto them, If it must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your hand, and carry them down unto the man, and say unto him, Thy servant's old men have said unto thee, We will buy food with our money.
12: And take double money in your hand; and the money that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, bind it in your hand.
13: Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:
14: And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin.
15: And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down into Egypt.
16: And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and I will give them life.
17: And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.
18: And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of thy servant's old men, we are brought in.
19: And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house, saying,
20: And said, O sir, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:
21: And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in his sack: and we have brought it down.
22: And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.
23: And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I saw your dream, and I am Joseph.
24: And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he set before them bread, and they ate.
25: And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread with him.
26: And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed down to him on the ground.
27: And he asked them of their welfare, and said, Is your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive?
28: And they answered, Thy servant our father is in good health, he is yet alive. And they bowed down their heads, and wept.
29: And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, Is this your young brother, of whom ye spake?
30: And Joseph made haste; for his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought where to weep; and he went into a chamber, and wept there.

31: And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on bread.

32: And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him.

33: And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth.

34: And he took and sent messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was five times so much as any of theirs.

Chapter 44

1: And he commanded the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry.

2: And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the words of Joseph.

3: As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4: And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after them.

5: Is not this it in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6: And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7: And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do against thee.

8: Behold, the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Egypt.

9: With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

10: And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant.

11: Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12: And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.

13: Then they rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14: And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; for he was yet there: and they fell before him on the ground.

15: And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can do evil?

16: And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves?

17: And he said, God forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant.

18: Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears.

19: My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

20: And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a little one; and his wife is dead.

21: And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22: And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father will die.

23: And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face again.

24: And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25: And our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26: And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may die.

27: And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me two sons:

28: And the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since:

29: And if ye take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

30: Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing that his life is bound

2: And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I.
3: And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation:
4: I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee up again: and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.
5: And Jacob rose up from Beersheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones.
6: And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt.
7: His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought him.
8: And these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: Reuben,
9: And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.
10: And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Hittite.
11: And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.
12: And the sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah: but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.
13: And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.
14: And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel.
15: These be the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in Padanaram, with his daughter Dinah: all the souls were twenty and three.
16: And the sons of Gad; Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, and Areli.
17: And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: and the sons were eight.
18: These are the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob: all the souls were sixteen.
19: The sons of Rachel Jacob's wife; Joseph, and Benjamin.
20: And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of an Egyptian woman bare unto him.
21: And the sons of Benjamin were Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, and Mithri.
22: These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls were fourteen.
23: And the sons of Dan; Hushim.
24: And the sons of Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem.
25: These are the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were sixteen.
26: All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, were sixty and two souls.
27: And the sons of Joseph, which were born him in Egypt, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob were seventy and five.
28: And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to direct his face unto Goshen; and they came into the land of Egypt.
29: And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, and presented himself before him.
30: And Israel said unto Joseph, Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive.
31: And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and shew Pharaoh, and shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been to feed cattle; for we have brought thee up out of the land of Canaan.
32: And the men are shepherds, for their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.
33: And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What is your occupation?
34: That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and our fathers, and our brethren.

Chapter 47

1: Then Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, are come unto me out of the land of Canaan: and, lo, we are here.

2: And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh.

3: And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, What is your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants are tillers of the ground.

4: They said moreover unto Pharaoh, For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no possession in the land.

5: And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

6: The land of Egypt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Rameses thou shalt dwell.

7: And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob blessed Pharaoh.

8: And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, How old art thou?

9: And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: I have not lived long, nor have I been afflicted.

10: And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.

11: And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded.

12: And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, according to the increase of the land.

13: And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt and all the land of Canaan came unto Joseph, saying, Give us bread, for we are dead.

14: And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because of the famine.

15: And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, saying, Give us bread, for we are dead.

16: And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17: And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for asses, and for oxen, and for sheep.

18: When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from thee: because we are dead, we have sold our land for bread.

19: Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.

20: And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because of the famine.

21: And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other.

22: Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion assigned them of Pharaoh, and they were his servants.

23: Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, he is Pharaoh's servant, and the land is his.

24: And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth part unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own.

25: And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.

26: And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, that Pharaoh should have the fifth part; and as for the people, they were his servants.

27: And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and they increased, and became very fruitful.

28: And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so the whole age of Jacob was an hundred forty years.

29: And the time drew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, bury me, I pray thee, with my fathers.

30: But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou sayest.

31: And he said, Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And Israel bowed himself upon the bed's head.

Chapter 48

1: And it came to pass after these things, that one told Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasse and Ephraim.

2: And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and said, I will be with thee.

3: And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me, saying, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude.

4: And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude.

5: And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I
6: And thy issue, which thou begetttest after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their
7: And as for me, when I came from Padan, Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when yet
8: And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these?
9: And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this place. And he said
10: Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him
11: And Israel said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy s
12: And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth
13: And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his le
14: And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his
15: And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God
16: The Angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and t
17: And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: a
18: And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his h
19: And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he al
20: And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and
21: And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land
22: Moreover I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amor

Chapter 49

1: And Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which sha
2: Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken unto Israel your father.
3: Reuben, thou art my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and
4: Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou
5: Simeon and Levi are brethren; instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.
6: O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united: for in t
7: Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and s
8: Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy fa
9: Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion
10: The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and u
11: Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine,
12: His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.
13: Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall
14: Issachar is a strong ass couching down between two burdens:
15: And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and
16: Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

18: And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19: And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for am I in the place of God?

20: But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day.

21: Now therefore fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

22: And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years.

23: And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third generation: the children also of Machir the son of Manasse.

24: And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land which he swore unto Abraham, saying, Unto thee will I give it.

25: And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones out of Egypt.

26: So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

Book: Exodus

Chapter 1

- 1: Now these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household:
- 2: Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,
- 3: Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,
- 4: Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.
- 5: And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt already.
- 6: And Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.
- 7: And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding
- 8: Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.
- 9: And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we:
- 10: Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out
- 11: Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh
- 12: But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of
- 13: And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigour:
- 14: And they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service
- 15: And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shiprah, and
- 16: And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the stools;
- 17: But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men
- 18: And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and h
- 19: And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for
- 20: Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.
- 21: And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made them houses.
- 22: And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and eve

Chapter 2

- 1: And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter of Levi.
- 2: And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him
- 3: And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime
- 4: And his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.
- 5: And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by
- 6: And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion
- 7: Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, tha
- 8: And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.
- 9: And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy
- 10: And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. And she c

11: And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their afflictions.
12: And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.
13: And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that was wronged, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow Hebrew?
14: And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian?
15: Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian.
16: Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters: and they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.
17: And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.
18: And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to day?
19: And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.
20: And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? call him, that he may dwell with us.
21: And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses Zipporah his daughter.
22: And she bare him a son, and he called his name Gershom: for he said, I have been a stranger in a strange land.
23: And it came to pass in process of time, that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the Egyptians.
24: And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.
25: And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God had respect unto them.

Chapter 3

1: Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father in law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the back of the wilderness, and came to Horeb.
2: And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush was burnt, yet he stood not.
3: And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.
4: And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses.
5: And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.
6: Moreover he said, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.
7: And the LORD said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry.
8: And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land into a good land, a land of milk and honey.
9: Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression of the Egyptians upon the children of Israel.
10: Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.
11: And Moses said unto God, Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?
12: And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou shalt come out of the land of Egypt, thou shalt stand upon the sea of reeds, and thou shalt see the angel of the LORD standing between thee and the Egyptians.
13: And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The LORD God of the Egyptians hath sent me unto you, saying, Let the children of Israel go, they will not believe me.
14: And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD God of the Egyptians hath sent me unto you.
15: And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD God of the Egyptians hath sent me unto you, saying, Let my people go, that they may serve me.
16: Go, and gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, hath sent me unto you: and he hath said, Let my people go, that they may serve me.
17: And I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and I will say unto the Egyptians, Let the children of Israel go.
18: And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and thou shalt say unto him, The LORD God of the Egyptians hath said, Let my people go, that they may serve me.
19: And I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not by a mighty hand.

20: And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof:
21: And I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye
22: But every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver

Chapter 4

1: And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for the
2: And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, A rod.
3: And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fl
4: And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, a
5: That they may believe that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and th
6: And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into
7: And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucke
8: And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that t
9: And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, th
10: And Moses said unto the LORD, O my LORD, I am not eloquent, neither heretofore, nor since thou ha
11: And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the
12: Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.
13: And he said, O my LORD, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou wilt send.
14: And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is not Aaron the Levite thy brother
15: And thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his m
16: And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a
17: And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.
18: And Moses went and returned to Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, an
19: And the LORD said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for all the men are dead which sought
20: And Moses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt
21: And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wond
22: And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, Israel is my son, even my firstborn:
23: And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I wi
24: And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the LORD met him, and sought to kill him.
25: Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at his feet, and said, S
26: So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou art, because of the circumcision.
27: And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in the
28: And Moses told Aaron all the words of the LORD who had sent him, and all the signs which he had cor
29: And Moses and Aaron went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel:
30: And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight
31: And the people believed: and when they heard that the LORD had visited the children of Israel, and tha

Chapter 5

1: And afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my
2: And Pharaoh said, Who is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD.
3: And they said, The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey in
4: And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their work?
5: And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and ye make them rest from their burden.
6: And Pharaoh commanded the same day the taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,
7: Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for them
8: And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish
9: Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard vain words.
10: And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, T
11: Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.
12: So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble instead of straw.
13: And the taskmasters hasted them, saying, Fulfil your works, your daily tasks, as when there was straw
14: And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten
15: Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou
16: There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are
17: But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to the LORD.
18: Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks
19: And the officers of the children of Israel did see that they were in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall no
20: And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh:
21: And they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour to be
22: And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, LORD, wherefore hast thou so evil entreated this people
23: For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; neither hast thou d

Chapter 6

- 1: Then the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for with a strong hand s
- 2: And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I am the LORD:
- 3: And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but by my na
- 4: And I have also established my covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their p
- 5: And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and
- 6: Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, I am the LORD, and I will bring you out from under the burden
- 7: And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the LORD
- 8: And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did swear to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, an
- 9: And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: but they hearkened not unto Moses for anguish of spirit
- 10: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

11: Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.
12: And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me.
13: And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel,
14: These be the heads of their fathers' houses: The sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hebron, and Chami:
15: And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a woman:
16: And these are the names of the sons of Levi according to their generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari:
17: The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.
18: And the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel: and the years of the life of Kohath were thirteen years.
19: And the sons of Merari; Mahali and Mushi: these are the families of Levi according to their generations.
20: And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were fourscore and three years.
21: And the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.
22: And the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri.
23: And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of Naashon, to wife; and she bare him Nadab, and Abihu, and Eleazar, and Phinehas:
24: And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph: these are the families of the Korhites.
25: And Eleazar Aaron's son took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she bare him Phinehas:
26: These are that Aaron and Moses, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt.
27: These are they which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: the LORD said unto Moses, saying,
28: And it came to pass on the day when the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt,
29: That the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, I am the LORD: speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.
30: And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

Chapter 7

1: And the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a god to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet.
2: Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.
3: And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt.
4: But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and great multitudes, saying, I will send the children of Israel out of my land, that they may serve me.
5: And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel.
6: And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.
7: And Moses was fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.
8: And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
9: When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and smite the waters of the river, that they may become blood: and thou shalt tell Pharaoh, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I will multiply my signs and my wonders upon thee and upon thy people.
10: And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron smote the waters of the river with his rod, and the waters became blood: and the Egyptians could not drink of the waters of the river: and there was blood upon the land of Egypt.
11: Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their rods, and they brought forth serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.
12: For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.
13: And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.
14: And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

15: Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river
16: And thou shalt say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go
17: Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that I am in the river
18: And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall lothe to drink of the water
19: And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and stretch out thine hand upon the waters of the river
20: And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters of the river
21: And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river
22: And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto Moses and Aaron
23: And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.
24: And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river
25: And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

Chapter 8

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may go up into the land of Canaan
2: And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with frogs:
3: And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy chamber, and upon thy servants, and upon thee, and into thy house, and into thy house
4: And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.
5: And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the stream of the river
6: And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up, and covered the land
7: And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.
8: Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me and from my servants
9: And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Glory over me: when shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy cattle, that thou mayest know that there is none like unto me
10: And he said, To morrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word: that thou mayest know that there is none like unto me
11: And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy cattle
12: And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses cried unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought upon Pharaoh
13: And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields
14: And they gathered them together upon heaps: and the land stank.
15: But when Pharaoh saw that there was respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said
16: And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become frogs in the land
17: And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became frogs in the land
18: And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: so there were lice upon man and beast
19: Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This is the finger of God: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto Moses and Aaron
20: And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the bath
21: Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy cattle
22: And I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there
23: And I will put a division between my people and thy people: to morrow shall this sign be.

24: And the LORD did so; and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and into his land, and into all the land of Egypt.
25: And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.
26: And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God.
27: We will go three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as he shall command.
28: And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not open your land.
29: And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from thee.
30: And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD.
31: And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his land, and from all the land of Egypt.
32: And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

Chapter 9

1: Then the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews,
2: For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still,
3: Behold, the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the oxen, upon the donkeys, and upon all the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing remain.
4: And the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of the cattle of Israel.
5: And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.
6: And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel nothing died.
7: And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go.
8: And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses stand before Pharaoh:
9: And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast.
10: And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven.
11: And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon the people.
12: And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.
13: And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD,
14: For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people: that thou shalt know that there is none like me.
15: For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the land.
16: And in very deed for this cause have I raised thee up, for to shew in thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.
17: As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?
18: Behold, to morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation of the world.
19: Send therefore now, and gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; for upon every man and beast shall it come.
20: He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle to enter into houses.
21: And he that regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.
22: And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt.
23: And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along under the hail.
24: So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt.
25: And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the

26: Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no hail.

27: And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, I have sinned this time: the LORD is angry.

28: Intreat the LORD (for it is enough) that there be no more mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go.

29: And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto the LORD: and thou shalt be smitten.

30: But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

31: And the flax and the barley was smitten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was bolled.

32: But the wheat and the rie were not smitten: for they were not grown up.

33: And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased.

34: And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart.

35: And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had said by the hand of Moses.

Chapter 10

1: And the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that they will not hear thee.

2: And that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Egypt unto Pharaoh and unto his servants.

3: And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go.

4: Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the locusts into thy coast:

5: And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and they shall eat the herb of the land, and all the trees of the land.

6: And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; whither thou shalt be, and they shall be there.

7: And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD thy God.

8: And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God.

9: And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds.

10: And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it.

11: Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from before Pharaoh.

12: And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may be gathered together.

13: And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land that day.

14: And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous was the sight.

15: For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the trees of the land.

16: Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

17: Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and intreat the LORD your God, that he may send the locusts away from me.

18: And he went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD.

19: And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red Sea.

20: But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

21: And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt.

22: And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days.

23: They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of Israel huddled together.

24: And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds stay.

25: And Moses said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD.
26: Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD.
27: But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.
28: And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou shalt see me.
29: And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no more.

Chapter 11

1: And the LORD said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague more upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards thou shalt see Pharaoh, and thou shalt say unto him, Let my people go, that they may serve the LORD.
2: Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, silver and gold.
3: And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt.
4: And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt:
5: And all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the first born of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maids.
6: And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be.
7: But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know that the LORD doth make a difference between Egypt and Israel.
8: And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, O Moses: and thou shalt say unto them, The LORD hath said, I will bring forth my people Israel out of Egypt.
9: And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied upon him.
10: And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he would not let Israel go.

Chapter 12

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,
2: This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.
3: Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them each man a lamb for his household.
4: And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls.
5: Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats.
6: And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it.
7: And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the house.
8: And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it.
9: Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtious parts.
10: And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.
11: And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste.
12: For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast: and I will be against Pharaoh, and against all his servants, and against all the Egyptians.
13: And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and I will not smite you: for ye shall have said, The LORD will pass over this land of Egypt this night.
14: And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations.
15: Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses.
16: And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation.
17: And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of Egypt.
18: In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the

19: Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened
20: Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.
21: Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according
22: And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike the lintel and
23: For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and
24: And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.
25: And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, according as he
26: And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?
27: That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, who passed over the houses of the children
28: And the children of Israel went away, and did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did
29: And it came to pass, that at midnight the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the first
30: And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great
31: And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people
32: Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also.
33: And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for
34: And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneadingtroughs being bound up in their
35: And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians jewels
36: And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them such things
37: And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that
38: And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.
39: And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened
40: Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years.
41: And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass
42: It is a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this is the
43: And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover: There shall no stranger
44: But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.
45: A foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.
46: In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither
47: All the congregation of Israel shall keep it.
48: And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males
49: One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.
50: Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.
51: And it came to pass the selfsame day, that the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt

Chapter 13

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2: Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast:
3: And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage:
4: This day came ye out in the month Abib.
5: And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites,
6: Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the LORD.
7: Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall thou eat leavened bread:
8: And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the LORD did unto me when I came out of Egypt:
9: And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the LORD brought thee out of Egypt:
10: Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.
11: And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he swore unto thee, saying,
12: That thou shalt set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a woman, thy ox, thy ass, and thy flock:
13: And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt kill it: but thou shalt not use it for any other thing:
14: And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, Because of that which the LORD did unto me when I came out of Egypt:
15: And it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt:
16: And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought thee out of Egypt:
17: And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not through the way of the Red sea:
18: But God led the people about, through the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went out of Egypt:
19: And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, I will bury me with thee:
20: And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.
21: And the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire:
22: He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.

Chapter 14

- 1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
- 2: Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before Pihahiroth, between Migdol and the
- 3: For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut th
- 4: And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honoured upon Pharaoh,
- 5: And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was t
- 6: And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:
- 7: And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of t
- 8: And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel:
- 9: But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and hi
- 10: And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians ma
- 11: And they said unto Moses, Because there were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in t
- 12: Is not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptian
- 13: And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he

14: The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.

15: And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that

16: But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel

17: And I, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will get me ho

18: And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon

19: And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the p

20: And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkne

21: And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go back by a strong

22: And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wa

23: And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Pharaoh's horses,

24: And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Egyptians throug

25: And took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee fr

26: And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again

27: And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the mornin

28: And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Pharaoh that

29: But the children of Israel walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto

30: Thus the LORD saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians d

31: And Israel saw that great work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared the LO

Chapter 15

1: Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing unto

2: The LORD is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare hi

3: The LORD is a man of war: the LORD is his name.

4: Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the F

5: The depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as a stone.

6: Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces th

7: And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sent

8: And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as an heap

9: The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them;

10: Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11: Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praise

12: Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13: Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided them in thy st

14: The people shall hear, and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina.

15: Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon the

16: Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still as a stone; till t

24: And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was there any worm the
25: And Moses said, Eat that to day; for to day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the
26: Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the sabbath, in it there shall be none.
27: And it came to pass, that there went out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they
28: And the LORD said unto Moses, How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?
29: See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread
30: So the people rested on the seventh day.
31: And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it was like coriander seed, white; and the
32: And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your g
33: And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the
34: As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimony, to be kept.
35: And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat m
36: Now an omer is the tenth part of an ephah.

Chapter 17

1: And all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journey
2: Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said
3: And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore i
4: And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to ston
5: And the LORD said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and
6: Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there sh
7: And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Isra
8: Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.
9: And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I will stand
10: So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up
11: And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his ha
12: But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aa
13: And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.
14: And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Josh
15: And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovahnissi:

16: For he said, Because the LORD hath sworn that the LORD will have war with Amalek from generation

Chapter 18

1: When Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and fo
2: Then Jethro, Moses' father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her back,
3: And her two sons; of which the name of the one was Gershom; for he said, I have been an alien in a str
4: And the name of the other was Eliezer; for the God of my father, said he, was mine help, and delivered

5: And Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where
6: And he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with
7: And Moses went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; and they asked each
8: And Moses told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel
9: And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out
10: And Jethro said, Blessed be the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and o
11: Now I know that the LORD is greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly he was a
12: And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all
13: And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Mose
14: And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou do
15: And Moses said unto his father in law, Because the people come unto me to enquire of God:
16: When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another, and I do make th
17: And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good.
18: Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for this thing is too heavy for th
19: Harken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou for the peopl
20: And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk
21: Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating cove
22: And let them judge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring un
23: If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this pe
24: So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.
25: And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousand
26: And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small
27: And Moses let his father in law depart; and he went his way into his own land.

Chapter 19

1: In the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day ca
2: For they were departed from Rephidim, and were come to the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wil
3: And Moses went up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt th
4: Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto
5: Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treas
6: And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt
7: And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words whic
8: And all the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Moses r
9: And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I
10: And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let t
11: And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD will come down in the sight of all the pe

12: And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not out of the bounds.

13: There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man.

14: And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their feet.

15: And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: come not at your wives.

16: And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder.

17: And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount.

18: And mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as a smoke.

19: And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice.

20: And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses up unto the top of the mount.

21: And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD to fight: for he will break out against them.

22: And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD, sanctify themselves, lest the LORD break forth against them.

23: And Moses said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou chargedst us, saying, Be ready against the third day.

24: And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the people come up with thee.

25: So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

Chapter 20

1: And God spake all these words, saying,

2: I am the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

3: Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

4: Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is on the earth below, or that is in the waters under the earth.

5: Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children.

6: And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7: Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

8: Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9: Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10: But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy ox, nor thy ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: for in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the day, and hallowed it.

11: For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the day, and hallowed it.

12: Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13: Thou shalt not kill.

14: Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15: Thou shalt not steal.

16: Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17: Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any of his cattle.

18: And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mount smoking: and they stood afar off, and said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

19: And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20: And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before you, that ye may not sin.

21: And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God was.

22: And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I ha

23: Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24: An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peac

25: And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy too

26: Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

Chapter 21

1: Now these are the judgments which thou shalt set before them.

2: If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothi

3: If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him

4: If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children

5: And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:

6: Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door pos

7: And if a man sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do.

8: If she please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to se

9: And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

10: If he take him another wife; her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

11: And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

12: He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

13: And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then I will appoint thee a place whither h

14: But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from

15: And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16: And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to dea

17: And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18: And if men strive together, and one smite another with a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but keep

19: If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay

20: And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely p

21: Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for he is his money.

22: If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow:

23: And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

24: Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25: Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26: And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free f

27: And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his to

28: If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall no

29: But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in;
30: If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him;
31: Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him;
32: If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master thirty shekels of silver;
33: And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;
34: The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be sold;
35: And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it;
36: Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall be slain.

Chapter 22

1: If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep;
2: If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him.
3: If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, he shall be sold for his ransom.
4: If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double.
5: If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field;
6: If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed; he shall make restitution.
7: If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house;
8: If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, to see whether he hath delivered his neighbour's goods faithfully.
9: For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which a man delivereth unto his neighbour to keep;
10: If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or taken;
11: Then shall an oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods;
12: And if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.
13: If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.
14: And if a man borrow ought of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he shall make restitution.
15: But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, it came for his hire.
16: And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.
17: If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins.
18: Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.
19: Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.
20: He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.
21: Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.
22: Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.
23: If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, I will surely hear their cry;
24: And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.
25: If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou oppress him:
26: If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down, and thou shalt not

27: For that is his covering only, it is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass
28: Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.
29: Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou
30: Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day
31: And ye shall be holy men unto me: neither shall ye eat any flesh that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall

Chapter 23

1: Thou shalt not raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness.
2: Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to witness
3: Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause.
4: If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.
5: If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt
6: Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.
7: Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for I will not justify the wicked.
8: And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.
9: Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.
10: And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:
11: But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave
12: Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may
13: And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods:
14: Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.
15: Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee,
16: And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of
17: Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the LORD God.
18: Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my sacrifice be
19: The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not
20: Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have said
21: Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not; for he will not pardon your transgressions: for my name
22: But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies,
23: For mine Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites,
24: Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly
25: And ye shall serve the LORD your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness
26: There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will fulfil.
27: I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make
28: And I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from
29: I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field

30: By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.
31: And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river.
32: Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.
33: They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will sin against thee.

Chapter 24

1: And he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel:
2: And Moses alone shall come near the LORD: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with thee.
3: And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered and said, All that the LORD hath said, we will do.
4: And Moses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the mount, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.
5: And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen, and of sheep, and of calves, and of goats, and of fowls, and of beasts of the field.
6: And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.
7: And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the LORD hath said, we will do, and we will be obedient.
8: And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you, saying, Ye shall keep these words.
9: Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel:
10: And they saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were clear glass.
11: And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: also they saw God, and did eat and drink.
12: And the LORD said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a book of the covenant, and I will write upon the tables the words of the covenant, which I have talked with thee, saying, Thou shalt keep them.
13: And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua: and Moses went up into the mount of God.
14: And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and all the children of Israel stand before thee.
15: And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.
16: And the glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the cloud, and said,
17: And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.
18: And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

Chapter 25

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering: of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart.
3: And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,
4: And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,
5: And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,
6: Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense,
7: Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the breastplate.
8: And let them make me a sanctuary; that I may dwell among them.
9: According to all that I shew thee, after the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shalt thou make it.
10: And they shall make an ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.
11: And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it

12: And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall

13: And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14: And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them

15: The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16: And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I shall give thee.

17: And thou shalt make a mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a

18: And thou shalt make two cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the table.

19: And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the mercy seat :

20: And the cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and

21: And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that

22: And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between

23: Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the bre

24: And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25: And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown

26: And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four fe

27: Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

28: And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne.

29: And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to

30: And thou shalt set upon the table shewbread before me alway.

31: And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft

32: And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side

33: Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like

34: And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35: And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same

36: Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.

37: And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall light the lamps thereof, that they may give

38: And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39: Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40: And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shewed thee in the mount.

Chapter 26

1: Moreover thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and

2: The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: an

3: The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.

4: And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and

5: Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain t

6: And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be for the curtains.

7: And thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8: The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be coupled together.

9: And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the fourth.

10: And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops on the edge of the other curtain.

11: And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent together with the taches.

12: And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the side of the tabernacle.

13: And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent.

14: And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

15: And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood standing up.

16: Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of one board.

17: Two tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18: And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

19: And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons.

20: And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty boards:

21: And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22: And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23: And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24: And they shall be coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it with rings.

25: And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board for his two tenons.

26: And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27: And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle.

28: And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29: And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt make the bars of gold.

30: And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mountain.

31: And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with precious odours shalt thou anoint it.

32: And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, and thou shalt overlay them with gold.

33: And thou shalt hang up the vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail the ark of the testimony.

34: And thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place.

35: And thou shalt set the table without the vail, and the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle.

36: And thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

37: And thou shalt make for the hanging five pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold.

Chapter 27

1: And thou shalt make an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be for the burnt offerings.

2: And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt

3: And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his fleshhooks
4: And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings
5: And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar
6: And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.
7: And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.
8: Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: as it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.
9: And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings of blue
10: And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets shall be of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver
11: And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and their twenty pillars and their sockets shall be of brass
12: And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten
13: And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits.
14: The hangings of one side of the gate shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.
15: And on the other side shall be hangings fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.
16: And for the gate of the court shall be an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, with golden bells: that when they go in and out, the sound of the bells may be heard.
17: All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of silver, and their fillets of silver.
18: The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits.
19: All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the covering of the tabernacle, shall be of silver.
20: And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to set in the golden lamps.
21: In the tabernacle of the congregation without the vail, which is before the testimony, Aaron and his sons shall light the lamps: that the lamps may be set in continual burning: from evening unto morning shall the lamps be set.

Chapter 28

1: And take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that they may be sanctified to me.
2: And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother for glory and for beauty.
3: And thou shalt speak unto all that are wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they make the garments.
4: And these are the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered garment, and a turban, and a sash.
5: And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.
6: And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.
7: It shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it shall be joined together.
8: And the curious girdle of the ephod, which is upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof.
9: And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel:
10: Six of their names on one stone, and the other six names of the rest on the other stone, according to the number of the names of the children of Israel.
11: With the work of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones.
12: And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod for stones of memorial unto the children of Israel.
13: And thou shalt make ouches of gold;
14: And two chains of pure gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen work upon the ouches.
15: And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it.

16: Foursquare it shall be being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof.
17: And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle.
18: And the second row shall be an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.
19: And the third row a ligule, an agate, and an amethyst.
20: And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their inclosings.
21: And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the names of the twelve tribes.
22: And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold.
23: And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the chains.
24: And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate.
25: And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulders of Aaron.
26: And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the ouches.
27: And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath the shoulders of Aaron.
28: And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be upon the shoulders of Aaron.
29: And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart.
30: And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron when he ministereth before the LORD.
31: And thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all of blue.
32: And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole.
33: And beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem.
34: A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.
35: And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD.
36: And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.
37: And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.
38: And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall do.
39: And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the breeches of fine linen.
40: And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them.
41: And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them.
42: And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs.
43: And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister.

Chapter 29

1: And this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office.
2: And unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil.
3: And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.
4: And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water.
5: And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate.
6: And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

7: Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and anoint him.

8: And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

9: And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and put the bonnets on them: and the priest's

10: And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron and

11: And thou shalt kill the bullock before the LORD, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

12: And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and

13: And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul that is above the liver, and the tw

14: But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it is a

15: Thou shalt also take one ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

16: And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle it round about upon the altar.

17: And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put them unto his

18: And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it is a burnt offering unto the LORD: it is a sweet sav

19: And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the r

20: Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and

21: And thou shalt take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and sprinkle it upon Aar

22: Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the cau

23: And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened

24: And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt wave them for a w

25: And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a swe

26: And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave offering befo

27: And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is

28: And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an heave o

29: And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons' after him, to be anointed therein, and to be consecra

30: And that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on seven days, when he cometh into the taberna

31: And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and seethe his flesh in the holy place.

32: And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the basket, by the door o

33: And they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify ther

34: And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt

35: And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded th

36: And thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the alt

37: Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar most ho

38: Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually.

39: The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even:

40: And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the t

41: And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the r

42: This shall be a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tabernacle of the
43: And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and the tabernacle shall be sanctified by my glory.
44: And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will sanctify also both Aaron and his
45: And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God.
46: And they shall know that I am the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that

Chapter 30

1: And thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon: of shittim wood shalt thou make it.
2: A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits
3: And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns
4: And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two
5: And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.
6: And thou shalt put it before the vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the mercy seat that is over
7: And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning: when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn
8: And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the
9: Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink
10: And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering
11: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
12: When thou takest the sum of the children of Israel after their number, then shall they give every man a
13: This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel after the shekel
14: Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give a
15: The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less than half a shekel, when they give an offer
16: And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and shalt appoint it for the service o
17: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
18: Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt put it b
19: For Aaron and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet thereat:
20: When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or w
21: So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and it shall be a statute for ever to them
22: Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
23: Take thou also unto thee principal spices, of pure myrrh five hundred shekels, and of sweet cinnamon
24: And of cassia five hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an hin:
25: And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary: it
26: And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,
27: And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,
28: And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.
29: And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30: And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the
31: And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me thro
32: Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any other like it, after the composition of
33: Whosoever compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger, shall even be cut
34: And the LORD said unto Moses, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; the
35: And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, tempered together, pure
36: And thou shalt beat some of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the cor
37: And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the compo
38: Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

Chapter 31

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: See, I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah:
3: And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in a
4: To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,
5: And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.
6: And I, behold, I have given with him Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts
7: The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that is thereupon,
8: And the table and his furniture, and the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,
9: And the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his foot,
10: And the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to
11: And the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded the
12: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
13: Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign be
14: Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put
15: Six days may work be done; but in the seventh is the sabbath of rest, holy to the LORD: whosoever do
16: Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their gener
17: It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six days the LORD made heaven and
18: And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two ta

Chapter 32

1: And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered ther
2: And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your so
3: And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.
4: And he received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten c
5: And when Aaron saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To morrow is
6: And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the

7: And the LORD said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, are stiffnecked.
8: They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have said, Behold, our God.
9: And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people:
10: Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and I will blot out my name from heaven.
11: And Moses besought the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought out of the land of Egypt?
12: Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the wilderness? and thou shalt say, I have brought them out, and thou shalt say, I have slain them.
13: Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst, I will give thee them.
14: And the LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.
15: And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand.
16: And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables.
17: And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp.
18: And he said, It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for sorrow: but the voice of them that shout, Behold, our God.
19: And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and his anger was kindled against Aaron, and against all the children of Israel.
20: And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it to powder, and strawed it upon the water.
21: And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon thee, and upon the LORD thy God?
22: And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief.
23: For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us out of the land of Egypt, we will not follow him.
24: And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.
25: And when Moses saw that the people were naked; (for Aaron had made them naked unto their shame)
26: Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the LORD's side? let him come unto me.
27: And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go every man against his brother, and against his neighbour, and against his kinsman.
28: And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.
29: For Moses had said, Consecrate yourselves today to the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother.
30: And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go and consult with the LORD, for ye have rebelled against his commandment.
31: And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them a molten calf.
32: Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin--; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.
33: And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.
34: Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee: behold, mine Angel shall go before thee.
35: And the LORD plagued the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

Chapter 33

1: And the LORD said unto Moses, Depart, and go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought out of the land of Egypt.
2: And I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Jebusite, before thee.
3: Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art a stiffnecked people.
4: And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned: and no man did put on him his ornaments.
5: For the LORD had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, Ye are a stiffnecked people: I will

6: And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Horeb.

7: And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the testimony.

8: And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and stood about the door.

9: And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle.

10: And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and worshipped.

11: And the LORD spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again.

12: And Moses said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me bring up this people.

13: Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, shew me now thy way, that I may know thee.

14: And he said, My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee rest.

15: And he said unto him, If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence.

16: For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? is it not in that thou goest with us?

17: And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight.

18: And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory.

19: And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee.

20: And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.

21: And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22: And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand.

23: And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

Chapter 34

1: And the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon them.

2: And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me.

3: And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let thine hand be upon any man.

4: And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went unto mount Sinai.

5: And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD.

6: And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, merciful and gracious.

7: Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty.

8: And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9: And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O LORD, let my LORD, I pray thee, go among us; for we are a stiffnecked people.

10: And he said, Behold, I make a covenant: before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have not been.

11: Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite.

12: Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest they be a snare unto thee.

13: But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves:

14: For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God:

15: Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and

16: And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and

17: Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18: The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, out of the month of Abib.

19: All that openeth the matrix is mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is mine.

20: But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck.

21: Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in eaving time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22: And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the end of the year.

23: Thrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the LORD God, the God of Israel.

24: For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt possess it.

25: Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be eaten with leaven.

26: The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not eat of the bread of the firstfruits, until thou have offered it.

27: And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made thee.

28: And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water.

29: And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the two tables of testimony in his hand.

30: And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid.

31: And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and he spake unto them.

32: And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had said unto Moses on mount Sinai.

33: And till Moses had done speaking with them, he put a vail on his face.

34: But when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And when he came out, he told the children of Israel.

35: And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses put the vail on his face.

Chapter 35

1: And Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said unto them, These are the words which the LORD hath commanded.

2: Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you an holy day, a sabbath of rest unto the LORD.

3: Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4: And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

5: Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of gold, silver, and brass.

6: And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

7: And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

8: And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

9: And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

10: And every wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

11: The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets.

12: The ark, and the staves thereof, with the mercy seat, and the vail of the covering,

13: The table, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the shewbread,

14: The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light,

15: And the incense altar, and his staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door.

16: The altar of burnt offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,
17: The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,
18: The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords,
19: The cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons,
20: And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses.
21: And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and
22: And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and earrings,
23: And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and
24: Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man, with
25: And all the women that were wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun
26: And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair.
27: And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;
28: And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.
29: The children of Israel brought a willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart moved
30: And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri
31: And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all
32: And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,
33: And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work,
34: And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan.
35: Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning

Chapter 36

1: Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding,
2: And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom,
3: And they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the tabernacle:
4: And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which he was doing,
5: And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work of the tabernacle.
6: And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let
7: For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.
8: And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains of fine blue,
9: The length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains were all of one
10: And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another.
11: And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the other
12: Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which was in the coupling:
13: And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.
14: And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15: The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains were coupled together.
16: And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.
17: And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he on the edge of the curtain which was toward the tent.
18: And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.
19: And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above that.
20: And he made boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood, standing up.
21: The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.
22: One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.
23: And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:
24: And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons.
25: And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,
26: And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.
27: And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.
28: And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.
29: And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both sides.
30: And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets.
31: And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,
32: And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle.
33: And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.
34: And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.
35: And he made a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with cherubims made he it of gold.
36: And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold.
37: And he made an hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.
38: And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapters and their fillets with gold: but the hanging of the door he made of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

Chapter 37

1: And Bezaleel made the ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half was the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half was the height thereof.
2: And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.
3: And he cast for it four rings of gold, to be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side and two rings upon the other side.
4: And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.
5: And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.
6: And he made the mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half was the breadth thereof.
7: And he made two cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat.
8: One cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat they shall look toward the ark: and he made the cherubims of gold.
9: And the cherubims spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces toward the ark.
10: And he made the table of shittim wood: two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half was the height thereof.

11: And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.
12: Also he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border.
13: And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereof.
14: Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.
15: And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.
16: And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his cups of pure gold.
17: And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his bowl.
18: And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three out of the other side thereof.
19: Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower.
20: And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers:
21: And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same.
22: Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure gold.
23: And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold.
24: Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.
25: And he made the incense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit.
26: And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof.
27: And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof.
28: And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.
29: And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the Lord.

Chapter 38

1: And he made the altar of burnt offering of shittim wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height thereof.
2: And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid them with pure gold.
3: And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the fleshhooks, and the pans, and the chafin dishes, of pure brass.
4: And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst thereof.
5: And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves.
6: And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.
7: And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow within.
8: And he made the laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling.
9: And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, their pillars twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of gold.
10: And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets twenty.
11: And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of gold.
12: And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.
13: The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.
14: And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars six, and their sockets six.

16: All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen.

17: And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of the pillars of silver.

18: And the hanging for the gate of the court was needlework, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

19: And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of the pillars of silver.

20: And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass.

21: This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of the LORD.

22: And Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded.

23: And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman.

24: All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering.

25: And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation was an hundred talents, and a thousand shekels.

26: A bekah for every man, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went out of the numbering.

27: And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vail; and the pins of the tabernacle.

28: And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and overlayed the pillars with silver.

29: And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels.

30: And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the laver of silver.

31: And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court.

Chapter 39

1: And of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, and the hangings of the court.

2: And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

3: And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the fine twined linen.

4: They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple it together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

5: And the curious girdle of his ephod, that was upon it, was of the same, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

6: And they wrought onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel.

7: And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that they should be stones for a memorial to the children of Israel.

8: And he made the breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9: It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof.

10: And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this was the first row.

11: And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

12: And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

13: And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14: And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, each with his name.

15: And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold.

16: And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17: And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18: And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulders of the ephod.

19: And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it.
20: And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the shoulders.
21: And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be fast.
22: And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue.
23: And there was an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, with a band round about the hole.
24: And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.
25: And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe.
26: A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister in; as the LORD commanded Moses.
27: And they made coats of fine linen of woven work for Aaron, and for his sons,
28: And a mitre of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and linen breeches of fine twined linen,
29: And a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needlework; as the LORD commanded Moses.
30: And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of the stones.
31: And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Moses.
32: Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Israel brought unto Moses all the work which they made.
33: And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the tent, and all his furniture, his tables, his boards, his beams, his pillars, and all the vessels thereof.
34: And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the vail of the covering of the ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy seat, and the table, and all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread, and the pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof.
35: And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle of the court.
36: The brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,
37: The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and all the vessels thereof.
38: The cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons.
39: According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work.
40: And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even as he had said.

Chapter 40

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.
3: And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the vail.
4: And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt set the golden vessels.
5: And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the altar.
6: And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.
7: And thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.
8: And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.
9: And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it.

10: And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and it shall be holy.

11: And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12: And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13: And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister in the priest's office.

14: And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:

15: And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

16: Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17: And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the tabernacle was reared up.

18: And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put the staves thereon, and set up the vail of the tabernacle.

19: And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses.

20: And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above it.

21: And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony, as the LORD commanded Moses.

22: And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.

23: And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Moses.

24: And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25: And he lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

26: And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail:

27: And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Moses.

28: And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29: And he put the altar of burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and reared up the altar.

30: And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash with.

31: And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat:

32: When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed: as the LORD commanded Moses.

33: And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court.

34: Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

35: And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD was there.

36: And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel went onward in all their journeys.

37: But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

38: For the cloud of the LORD was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the children of Israel.

Book: Leviticus

Chapter 1

- 1: And the LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying
- 2: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD
- 3: If his offering be a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his
- 4: And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make a
- 5: And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and s
- 6: And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.
- 7: And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire:
- 8: And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is o
- 9: But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a bur
- 10: And if his offering be of the flocks, namely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall b
- 11: And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, sh
- 12: And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the
- 13: But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring it all, and burn it upon
- 14: And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtl
- 15: And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood
- 16: And he shall pluck away his crop with his feathers, and cast it beside the altar on the east part, by the p
- 17: And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, but shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it

Chapter 2

- 1: And when any will offer a meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall po
- 2: And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereo
- 3: And the remnant of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offering
- 4: And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine fl
- 5: And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oi
- 6: Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it is a meat offering.
- 7: And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in the fryingpan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.
- 8: And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is preser
- 9: And the priest shall take from the meat offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is
- 10: And that which is left of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the o
- 11: No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with leaven: for ye shall burn no l
- 12: As for the oblation of the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not be burnt on th
- 13: And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of t
- 14: And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offering of
- 15: And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meat offering.

16: And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the oil thereof, v

Chapter 3

1: And if his oblation be a sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer it of the herd; whether it be a male or female,

2: And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacle of the con

3: And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat th

4: And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with

5: And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the

6: And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD be of the flock; male or female, he sha

7: If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8: And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregat

9: And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat th

10: And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver,

11: And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

12: And if his offering be a goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD.

13: And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and

14: And he shall offer thereof his offering, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covere

15: And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver,

16: And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet sav

17: It shall be a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat

Chapter 4

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2: Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the comma

3: If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which

4: And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and

5: And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the cong

6: And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, b

7: And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD

8: And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards

9: And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, v

10: As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them up

11: And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his c

12: Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth without the camp unto a clean place, where the ashes are p

13: And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the

14: When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bu

15: And the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD

16: And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:
17: And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, even
18: And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the
19: And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar.
20: And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: and
21: And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it is a
22: When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD
23: Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats
24: And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering
25: And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar
26: And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall
27: And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the
28: Or if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats
29: And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the
30: And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt
31: And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings:
32: And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish.
33: And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where
34: And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar
35: And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the

Chapter 5

1: And if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; he
2: Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean
3: Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness it be that a man shall be defiled withal, he
4: Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall pronounce
5: And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he shall confess that he hath sinned in
6: And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the
7: And if he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two
8: And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering first, and wring off
9: And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall
10: And he shall offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the manner: and the priest shall make an
11: But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for
12: Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, even a memorial thereof, and
13: And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these
14: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

15: If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring
16: And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part
17: And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments
18: And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto
19: It is a trespass offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

Chapter 6

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: If a soul sin, and commit a trespass against the LORD, and lie unto his neighbour in that which was delivered
3: Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a
4: Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently
5: Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth
6: And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy e
7: And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for any th
8: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
9: Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt offering: It is the burnt offering, becau
10: And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and ta
11: And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp
12: And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood o
13: The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.
14: And this is the law of the meat offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the alta
15: And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the fra
16: And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the
17: It shall not be baken with leaven. I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire
18: All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. It shall be a statute for ever in your generation
19: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
20: This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he i
21: In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baken, thou shalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of th
22: And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the LOR
23: For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.
24: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
25: Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin offering: In the place where the bur
26: The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabern
27: Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof
28: But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall
29: All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy.

30: And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reco

Chapter 7

1: Likewise this is the law of the trespass offering: it is most holy.

2: In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof s

3: And he shall offer of it all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

4: And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul that is above the liv

5: And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a trespass

6: Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: it is most holy.

7: As the sin offering is, so is the trespass offering: there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atoner

8: And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the

9: And all the meat offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed in the fryingpan, and in the pa

10: And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one as much as an

11: And this is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

12: If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes m

13: Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his

14: And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation for an heave offering unto the LORD, and it shall b

15: And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it

16: But if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that h

17: But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18: And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not

19: And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for th

20: But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that pertain unto the LORD, havi

21: Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man, or any unclean beas

22: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

23: Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24: And the fat of the beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in

25: For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD,

26: Moreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, whether it be of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

27: Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

29: Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the L

30: His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bri

31: And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

32: And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace

33: He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the

34: For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel from off the sacrifices
35: This is the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the
36: Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that he anointed the
37: This is the law of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, and of the sin offering, and of the trespass off
38: Which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Isra

Chapter 8

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offer
3: And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
4: And Moses did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door o
5: And Moses said unto the congregation, This is the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.
6: And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water.
7: And he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the
8: And he put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thummim.
9: And he put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, even upon his forefront, did he put the golden p
10: And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified t
11: And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the
12: And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.
13: And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and put bon
14: And he brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head
15: And he slew it; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his fir
16: And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, an
17: But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD
18: And he brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head o
19: And he killed it; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.
20: And he cut the ram into pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.
21: And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it wa
22: And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon t
23: And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put it upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon
24: And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the t
25: And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liv
26: And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake,
27: And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them for a wave offering bef
28: And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt offering: they we
29: And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: for of the ram of consec

30: And Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron and upon his sons.

31: And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

32: And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.

33: And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation in seven days, until the days of your cleansing be fulfilled.

34: As he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35: Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and shall eat of the unleavened bread which shall be before the LORD.

36: So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

Chapter 9

- 1: And it came to pass on the eighth day, that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel;
- 2: And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, without
- 3: And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye a kid of the goats for a sin offering; and
- 4: Also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a meat offering mingled
- 5: And they brought that which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the c
- 6: And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and the glory of the L
- 7: And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and mak
- 8: Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which was for himself.
- 9: And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon
- 10: But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; as
- 11: And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.
- 12: And he slew the burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled rou
- 13: And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt the
- 14: And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt them upon the burnt offering on the altar.
- 15: And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which was the sin offering for the people, and
- 16: And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the manner.
- 17: And he brought the meat offering, and took an handful thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, beside the b
- 18: He slew also the bullock and the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings, which was for the people: and A
- 19: And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth the inwards, and the kidne
- 20: And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar:
- 21: And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a wave offering before the LORD; as Moses co
- 22: And Aaron lifted up his hand toward the people, and blessed them, and came down from offering of the
- 23: And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the pe
- 24: And there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and t

Chapter 10

1: And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put in
2: And there went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3: Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come near me; and I will be glorified, if ye will walk in my statutes.
4: And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Carry these things hence from the sanctuary: for they are unclean by reason of the fire.
5: So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said.
6: And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, Uncover not your heads, neither take off your shoes: and stand upon the anointing oil.
7: And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: for the anointing oil is upon you.
8: And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying,
9: Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation: lest ye die: and ye shall keep your statutes.
10: And that ye may put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean;
11: And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.
12: And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take the meat of the sacrifices of the LORD: for it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: and thou shalt eat it in the holy place.
13: And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: and thou shalt eat it in the holy place.
14: And the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters.
15: The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave before the LORD: and they shall be thy and thy sons' and thy daughters' portion.
16: And Moses diligently sought the goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Aaron and with his sons.
17: Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it unto thee and thy sons and thy daughters?
18: Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within the holy place: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as the statute which the LORD hath commanded.
19: And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering, as the LORD hath commanded: and I have eaten and my sons have eaten.
20: And when Moses heard that, he was content.

Chapter 11

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them,
2: Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, These are the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts which are on the earth.
3: Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.
4: Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.
5: And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.
6: And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.
7: And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; he is unclean unto you.
8: Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; they are unclean to you.
9: These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the sea, or in the rivers, shall ye eat.
10: And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of all the beasts that creep on the earth, shall be an abomination unto you.
11: They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcases.
12: Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination unto you.
13: And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they shall be an abomination unto you: the eagle, and the osprey, and the vulture, and the kite after his kind;
14: And the vulture, and the kite after his kind;
15: Every raven after his kind;
16: And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

17: And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl,
18: And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle,
19: And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.
20: All fowls that creep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination unto you.
21: Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above the
22: Even these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the bee
23: But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you.
24: And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the e
25: And whosoever beareth ought of the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the e
26: The carcasses of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, are
27: And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those are unclean
28: And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are
29: These also shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the wease
30: And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.
31: These are unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall
32: And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any
33: And every earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean; and ye sh
34: Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that m
35: And every thing whereupon any part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether it be oven, or ran
36: Nevertheless a fountain or pit, wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth
37: And if any part of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean.
38: But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcase fall thereon, it shall be unclean unt
39: And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until t
40: And he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also th
41: And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth shall be an abomination; it shall not be eaten.
42: Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever hath more feet a
43: Ye shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make
44: For I am the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy
45: For I am the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: ye shall therefore be
46: This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and
47: To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and

Chapter 12

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then s
3: And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

4: And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallow
5: But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall co
6: And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the
7: Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the
8: And if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one fo

Chapter 13

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying,
2: When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his
3: And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned
4: If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair th
5: And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and
6: And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, an
7: But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansin
8: And if the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him un
9: When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest;
10: And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have turned the hair w
11: It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not sh
12: And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of him that hath the play
13: Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce
14: But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.
15: And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: for the raw flesh is unclean: it
16: Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest;
17: And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pron
18: The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was a boil, and is healed,
19: And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and
20: And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it be in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned
21: But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not lower than the sk
22: And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague.
23: But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it is a burning boil; and the priest shall pronou
24: Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there is a hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth hav
25: Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in
26: But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no lower than
27: And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then th
28: And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat dark; it is a rising
29: If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

30: Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the skin; and there be in
31: And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it be not in sight deeper than the skin, and
32: And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the scall spread not, and then
33: He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up him that hath the scall
34: And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin
35: But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;
36: Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not see
37: But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and that there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed
38: If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots;
39: Then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white; it is
40: And the man whose hair is fallen off his head, he is bald; yet is he clean.
41: And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he is forehead bald: yet is
42: And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his
43: Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head
44: He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague is in his head
45: And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put a covering
46: All the days wherein the plague shall be in him he shall be defiled; he is unclean: he shall dwell alone;
47: The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment;
48: Whether it be in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any thing made of skin
49: And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof
50: And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up it that hath the plague seven days:
51: And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp
52: He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin,
53: And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or
54: Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven
55: And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, if the plague have not changed
56: And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall raze
57: And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a spread
58: And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague
59: This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or in a skin

Chapter 14

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought unto the priest:
3: And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy
4: Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive and clean, and cedar

5: And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water:
6: As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip
7: And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times, and shall pronounce
8: And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water
9: But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyes
10: And on the eighth day he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year
11: And the priest that maketh him clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things,
12: And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and wave
13: And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the
14: And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put it upon the
15: And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand:
16: And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his
17: And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is
18: And the remnant of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cl
19: And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from h
20: And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall ma
21: And if he be poor, and cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb for a trespass offering to be w
22: And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering
23: And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the taberna
24: And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave t
25: And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take some of the blood of the tre
26: And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:
27: And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times befo
28: And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be clea
29: And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleanse
30: And he shall offer the one of the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;
31: Even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the me
32: This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get that which pertain
33: And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
34: When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague o
35: And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me there is as it wer
36: Then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague
37: And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow stra
38: Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:
39: And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, if the plague be spread in

40: Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall ca
41: And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that th
42: And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mo
43: And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, an
44: Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is a fretting le
45: And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the ho
46: Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even.
47: And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clo
48: And if the priest shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house,
49: And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:
50: And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:
51: And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in
52: And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the livin
53: But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the hou
54: This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and scall,
55: And for the leprosy of a garment, and of a house,
56: And for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:
57: To teach when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

Chapter 15

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying,
2: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When any man hath a running issue out of his fles
3: And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stoppe
4: Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be
5: And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean unt
6: And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe him
7: And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in wa
8: And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himse
9: And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.
10: And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that bea
11: And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall was
12: And the vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wo
13: And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then he shall number to himself seven days fo
14: And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the
15: And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the prie
16: And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be u

17: And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and
18: The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water,
19: And if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart seven days:
20: And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth
21: And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until evening
22: And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water,
23: And if it be on her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until evening
24: And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all that he toucheth shall be unclean
25: And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation,
26: Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and all that she toucheth shall be unclean
27: And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water,
28: But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean
29: And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest
30: And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her
31: Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness because of their issues
32: This is the law of him that hath an issue, and of him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith
33: And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of the unclean

Chapter 16

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD
2: And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place
3: Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place: with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering
4: He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with the holy linen girdle, and shall have the linen sash upon his loins
5: And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one young bullock
6: And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and make an atonement for himself
7: And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the LORD
8: And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the scapegoat
9: And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot fell, and offer him for a sin offering
10: But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make an atonement
11: And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself
12: And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense
13: And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy seat
14: And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward
15: Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat
16: And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel
17: And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement

18: And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the LORD, and make an atonement for it; and shall take
19: And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from
20: And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and
21: And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities
22: And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat
23: And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which
24: And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and
25: And the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.
26: And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and
27: And the bullock for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make
28: And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come
29: And this shall be a statute for ever unto you: that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month,
30: For on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, that ye may be clean from
31: It shall be a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.
32: And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in
33: And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle
34: And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all

Chapter 17

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them; This is the
3: What man soever there be of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that
4: And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD
5: To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even the
6: And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the co
7: And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a whoring. This sha
8: And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which
9: And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even th
10: And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that e
11: For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement f
12: Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger th
13: And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, whi
14: For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israe
15: And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts, whether it be on
16: But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh; then he shall bear his iniquity.

Chapter 18

- 1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
- 2: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I am the LORD your God.
- 3: After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after the doings of the land of Canaan, wherein ye have dwelt, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in the ordinances of the nations which I have cast out before you.
- 4: Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the LORD your God.
- 5: Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the LORD.
- 6: None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover their nakedness: I am the LORD.
- 7: The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.
- 8: The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness.
- 9: The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born or whether she be a nurse-bred sister with thee, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness: it is thy sister.
- 10: The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: they are thy sisters.
- 11: The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.
- 12: Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman.
- 13: Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman.
- 14: Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thy aunt.
- 15: Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.
- 16: Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness.
- 17: Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's wife to her daughter: these are three generations of nakedness.
- 18: Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her lifetime.
- 19: Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness: otherwise thou shalt defile her.
- 20: Moreover thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.
- 21: And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.
- 22: Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.
- 23: Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to couple with it: as ye do: this is abomination.
- 24: Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I have cast out before you: and the land is defiled.
- 25: And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants, as she hath vomited out the nations.
- 26: Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations: neither shall ye defile yourselves with them: for I the LORD am holy.
- 27: (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled.)
- 28: That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you.
- 29: For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people.
- 30: Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and ye shall not defile yourselves with them: I am the LORD your God.

Chapter 19

- 1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
- 2: Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD am holy.
- 3: Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I am the LORD your God.
- 4: Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the LORD your God.

5: And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.
6: It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt.
7: And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted.
8: Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD.
9: And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou glean thy vineyard.
10: And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger.
11: Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another.
12: And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD.
13: Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night.
14: Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt fear thy God: I am the LORD.
15: Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the face of the mighty.
16: Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the life of a man.
17: Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin.
18: Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD.
19: Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy seed with diverse seed.
20: And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given, shall be brought unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
21: And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, a ram of the first year.
22: And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD.
23: And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall reckon them as uncircumcised.
24: But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise the LORD withal.
25: And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the LORD your God.
26: Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.
27: Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.
28: Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the LORD.
29: Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land shall be defiled.
30: Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.
31: Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God.
32: Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I am the LORD.
33: And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him.
34: But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself: I am the LORD.
35: Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.
36: Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I am the LORD your God, which have brought you out of Egypt.
37: Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I am the LORD.

Chapter 20

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2: Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that dwell among them,
3: And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given his hand to the stranger,
4: And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto the stranger,
5: Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him,
6: And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will cut him off.
7: Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the LORD your God.
8: And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I am the LORD which sanctify you.
9: For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother,
10: And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife,
11: And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
12: And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought an abomination against the LORD.
13: If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
14: And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and the woman; because they have committed an abomination.
15: And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.
16: And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
17: And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and uncover her nakedness; that is an iniquity: they shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
18: And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath discovered her sickness, and they shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
19: And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: for he uncovereth his father's nakedness: they shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
20: And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
21: And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness: they shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
22: Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you, shall not vomit you out, because ye have committed all these abominations.
23: And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these abominations, and I said unto them, Ye shall not do so.
24: But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey.
25: Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean.
26: And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the LORD am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be holy.
27: A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

Chapter 21

1: And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, There shall be a statute for them.
2: But for his kin, that is near unto him, that is, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his sister,
3: And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.
4: But he shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people, to profane himself.
5: They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make baldness between their eyes.
6: They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD are holy.
7: They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband.
8: Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for I the LORD am his God.

19: Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice.

20: And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for a wave offering before the LORD, with the wave of the arm.
21: And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.
22: And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou glean thy harvest in the corners of thy field: neither shalt thou glean thy harvest in the corners of thy field.
23: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
24: Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a day of rest, ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.
25: Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.
26: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
27: Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation, ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.
28: And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.
29: For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people.
30: And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.
31: Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.
32: It shall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even shall be the beginning of it: ye shall observe it for three days.
33: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
34: Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles unto the LORD seven days.
35: On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.
36: Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation, ye shall do no servile work therein.
37: These are the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: a sabbath, a day of rest.
38: Beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, and beside all your good works, ye shall observe these feasts of the LORD.
39: Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep the feast of tabernacles seven days: ye shall dwell in booths seven days.
40: And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of willow trees, and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.
41: And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations.
42: Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths:
43: That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of Egypt.
44: And Moses declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

Chapter 24

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.
3: Without the vail of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening to the morning before the LORD.
4: He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the LORD continually.
5: And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake.
6: And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure table before the LORD.
7: And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon each row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD.
8: Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, being taken from the children of Israel: it shall be an offering made by fire unto the LORD.
9: And it shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it in the holy place: for it is most holy unto him.

10: And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel.
11: And the Israelitish woman's son blasphemed the name of the Lord, and cursed. And they brought him
12: And they put him in ward, that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.
13: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
14: Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head.
15: And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall bear his sin.
16: And he that blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall witness.
17: And he that killeth any man shall surely be put to death.
18: And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; beast for beast.
19: And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him;
20: Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him.
21: And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.
22: Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for I am the LORD your God.
23: And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp.

Chapter 25

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,
2: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then
3: Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof.
4: But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow nor prune thy vineyard.
5: That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vineyard.
6: And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land.
7: And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.
8: And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of time shall be seven years.
9: Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of your atonement.
10: And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof.
11: A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in the field.
12: For it is the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.
13: In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession.
14: And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, or buyest ought of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not oppress one another.
15: According to the number of years after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the multitude of years shall the price be.
16: According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years shall the price be.
17: Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy God: for I am the LORD your God.
18: Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.
19: And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.
20: And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase.

21: Then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years
22: And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye s
23: The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; for ye are strangers and sojourners with me.
24: And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.
25: If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his kin come to
26: And if the man have none to redeem it, and himself be able to redeem it;
27: Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he so
28: But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hat
29: And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is
30: And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall b
31: But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of th
32: Notwithstanding the cities of the Levites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levi
33: And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, sha
34: But the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual possession.
35: And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt relieve him: yea, though
36: Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.
37: Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.
38: I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Cana
39: And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel hi
40: But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee unto the year o
41: And then shall he depart from thee, both he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own fa
42: For they are my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold as bond
43: Thou shalt not rule over him with rigour; but shalt fear thy God.
44: Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen that are round a
45: Moreover of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their
46: And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them for a possession; th
47: And if a sojourner or stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell
48: After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him:
49: Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family ma
50: And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jub
51: If there be yet many years behind, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption
52: And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall count with him, and according u
53: And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: and the other shall not rule with rigour over him in th
54: And if he be not redeemed in these years, then he shall go out in the year of jubile, both he, and his ch
55: For unto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the la

Chapter 26

- 1: Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set
- 2: Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.
- 3: If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;
- 4: Then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field sh
- 5: And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and y
- 6: And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and I will rid evi
- 7: And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.
- 8: And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your
- 9: For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with
- 10: And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new.
- 11: And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you.
- 12: And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people.
- 13: I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their b
- 14: But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;
- 15: And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my co
- 16: I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that
- 17: And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall r
- 18: And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you seven times more for your sins.
- 19: And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:
- 20: And your strength shall be spent in vain: for your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the tree
- 21: And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues up
- 22: I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and
- 23: And if ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;
- 24: Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.
- 25: And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gath
- 26: And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and the
- 27: And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;
- 28: Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.
- 29: And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.
- 30: And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcasses upon the carcass
- 31: And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the sa
- 32: And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.
- 33: And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be d
- 34: Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; ev

35: As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.
36: And upon them that are left alive of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies.
37: And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ye shall have them.
38: And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.
39: And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquity of their fathers.
40: If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me.
41: And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies;
42: Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham.
43: The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them.
44: And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them.
45: But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt.
46: These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel.

Chapter 27

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall make a singular vow, the person shall be as he hath vowed.
3: And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be according to the number of years.
4: And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.
5: And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels.
6: And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels.
7: And if it be from sixty years old and above; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be ten shekels.
8: But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him according to his ability.
9: And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that any man giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy.
10: He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change be guilty.
11: And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present himself before the priest.
12: And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou valuest it, who art the priest, so shall it be.
13: But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth part thereof unto thy estimation.
14: And when a man shall sanctify his house to be holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad.
15: And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto the money of thy estimation.
16: And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD some part of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the number of years.
17: If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.
18: But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the number of years.
19: And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto the money of thy estimation.
20: And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed.
21: But the field, when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field devoted; the possession thereof shall be for the LORD.
22: And if a man sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of his possession, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the number of years.

23: Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, even unto the year of the jubile: and
24: In the year of the jubile the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom the
25: And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: twenty gerahs shall be the sh
26: Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether i
27: And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to thine estimation, and shall add a f
28: Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, both of m
29: None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.
30: And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the LORD's: it
31: And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof.
32: And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever passeth under the rod, the ten
33: He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, ther
34: These are the commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses for the children of Israel in mount

Book: Numbers

Chapter 1

- 1: And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the tenth day of the second month.
- 2: Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, by their generations, men of age.
- 3: From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them.
- 4: And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.
- 5: And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the tribe of Reuben; Elizur the son of Shimon.
- 6: Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.
- 7: Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab.
- 8: Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar.
- 9: Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon.
- 10: Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Manassi.
- 11: Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni.
- 12: Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.
- 13: Of Asher; Pagiel the son of Ocran.
- 14: Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel.
- 15: Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan.
- 16: These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousand.
- 17: And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by their names:
- 18: And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they declared unto Moses all that the LORD commanded.
- 19: As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.
- 20: And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the men, from twenty years old and upward, were numbered.
- 21: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.
- 22: Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.
- 23: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.
- 24: Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the men, from twenty years old and upward, were numbered.
- 25: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thousand six hundred.
- 26: Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the men, from twenty years old and upward, were numbered.
- 27: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were threescore and fourteen thousand and four hundred.
- 28: Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the men, from twenty years old and upward, were numbered.
- 29: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Issachar, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.
- 30: Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the men, from twenty years old and upward, were numbered.
- 31: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.
- 32: Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the men, from twenty years old and upward, were numbered.
- 33: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty thousand and five hundred.

34: Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the census,
35: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.
36: Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the census,
37: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.
38: Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the census,
39: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were threescore and two thousand and two hundred.
40: Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the census,
41: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.
42: Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the census,
43: Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Naphtali, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.
44: These are those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, be the commandment of the LORD.
45: So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years and upward.
46: Even all they that were numbered were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and forty.
47: But the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them.
48: For the LORD had spoken unto Moses, saying,
49: Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel:
50: But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over the children of Israel.
51: And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall pitch round about it.
52: And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, according to the number of the census.
53: But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no wrath upon the children of Israel.
54: And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

Chapter 2

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
2: Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house.
3: And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch their tents,
4: And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.
5: And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Issachar: and Nethaneel the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of Issachar.
6: And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.
7: Then the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab the son of Helon shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.
8: And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.
9: All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six hundred and fifty.
10: On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reuben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben shall be Shimon the son of Guni.
11: And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.
12: And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon shall be Salu the son of Hano.
13: And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14: Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son of Reuel.
15: And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and
16: All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand
17: Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the
18: On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their armies: and the captain
19: And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred.
20: And by him shall be the tribe of Manasseh: and the captain of the children of Manasseh shall be Gamaliel
21: And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.
22: Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall be Abidan the son of Gideon
23: And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.
24: All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an
25: The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children
26: And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred
27: And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher shall
28: And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.
29: Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the captain of the children of Naphtali shall be Ahira the son of Enan.
30: And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.
31: All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand
32: These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers: all those that
33: But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.
34: And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses: so they pitched by the

Chapter 3

1: These also are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in mount
2: And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
3: These are the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister
4: And Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness
5: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
6: Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him.
7: And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the LORD
8: And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children
9: And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they are wholly given unto him out of the children
10: And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the stranger that
11: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
12: And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that
13: Because all the firstborn are mine; for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hall

14: And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,
15: Number the children of Levi after the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a month
16: And Moses numbered them according to the word of the LORD, as he was commanded.
17: And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.
18: And these are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; Libni, and Shimei.
19: And the sons of Kohath by their families; Amram, and Izechar, Hebron, and Uzziel.
20: And the sons of Merari by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according
21: Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these are the families of the
22: Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward,
23: The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.
24: And the chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites shall be Eliasaph the son of Lael.
25: And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation shall be the tabernacle, and
26: And the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and
27: And of Kohath was the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izecharites, and the family of the Hebr
28: In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, ke
29: The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.
30: And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites shall be Elizaphan the son of U
31: And their charge shall be the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the altars, and the vessels of
32: And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the overs
33: Of Merari was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these are the families of Mera
34: And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and
35: And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abihail: these sha
36: And under the custody and charge of the sons of Merari shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the
37: And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.
38: But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congreg
39: All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the
40: And the LORD said unto Moses, Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a m
41: And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children o
42: And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel.
43: And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were n
44: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
45: Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites in
46: And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn o
47: Thou shalt even take five shekels apiece by the poll, after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take th
48: And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and

49: And Moses took the redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by
50: Of the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and
51: And Moses gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the

Chapter 4

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
2: Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, after their families, by the house of their
3: From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in the
4: This shall be the service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation, about the most holy things:
5: And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering of
6: And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and
7: And upon the table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the
8: And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins:
9: And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and
10: And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon
11: And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins:
12: And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them
13: And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:
14: And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, even the censers, the
15: And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the
16: And to the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest pertaineth the oil for the light, and the sweet incense:
17: And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
18: Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:
19: But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things:
20: But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.
21: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
22: Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;
23: From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to perform
24: This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens:
25: And they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering
26: And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle:
27: At the appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all the
28: This is the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: and the
29: As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;
30: From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that enter
31: And this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation:

32: And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their
33: This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of
34: And Moses and Aaron and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites after the
35: From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for
36: And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.
37: These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the t
38: And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of t
39: From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for
40: Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were t
41: These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service
42: And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the ho
43: From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for
44: Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.
45: These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron num
46: All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered
47: From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the
48: Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.
49: According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one ac

Chapter 5

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an is
3: Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their cam
4: And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, s
5: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
6: Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a
7: Then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass with the p
8: But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto
9: And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be
10: And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his.
11: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
12: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass
13: And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she
14: And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the sp
15: Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part o
16: And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD:

17: And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle
18: And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering
19: And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and
20: But if thou hast gone aside to another instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have
21: Then the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman
22: And this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh
23: And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water:
24: And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth
25: Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the offering before
26: And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, even the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar
27: And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, that, if she be defiled, and have
28: And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.
29: This is the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside to another instead of her husband, and is defiled
30: Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman
31: Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman shall bear her iniquity.

Chapter 6

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall separate themselves
3: He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong
4: All the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine tree, from the kernels even to the
5: All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled
6: All the days that he separateth himself unto the LORD he shall come at no dead body.
7: He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when
8: All the days of his separation he is holy unto the LORD.
9: And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall
10: And on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle
11: And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement
12: And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year
13: And this is the law of the Nazarite, when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto
14: And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt
15: And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread
16: And the priest shall bring them before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:
17: And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened
18: And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation
19: And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and

20: And the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD: this is holy for the priest, with the
21: This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the LORD for his separation, b
22: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
23: Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying u
24: The LORD bless thee, and keep thee:
25: The LORD make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:
26: The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.
27: And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel; and I will bless them.

Chapter 7

1: And it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and san
2: That the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, and we
3: And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two
4: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
5: Take it of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt
6: And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.
7: Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service:
8: And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Merari, according unto their service, under th
9: But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them w
10: And the princes offered for dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offer
11: And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicati
12: And he that offered his offering the first day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah
13: And his offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silv
14: One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense:
15: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
16: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
17: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: thi
18: On the second day Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer:
19: He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, o
20: One spoon of gold of ten shekels, full of incense:
21: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
22: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
23: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: thi
24: On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun, did offer:
25: His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver b
26: One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

27: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

28: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

29: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, did offer:

30: On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, did offer:

31: His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seven shekels, full of incense:

32: One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

33: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

34: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

35: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon, did offer:

36: On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon, did offer:

37: His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seven shekels, full of incense:

38: One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

39: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

40: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

41: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad, offered:

42: On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad, offered:

43: His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seven shekels, full of incense:

44: One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

45: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

46: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

47: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim, offered:

48: On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim, offered:

49: His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seven shekels, full of incense:

50: One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

51: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

52: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

53: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh:

54: On the eighth day Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh:

55: His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seven shekels, full of incense:

56: One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

57: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

58: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

59: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin, offered:

60: On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin, offered:

61: His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seven shekels, full of incense:

62: One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:
63: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
64: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
65: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, offered:
66: On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, offered:
67: His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels,
68: One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:
69: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
70: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
71: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, offered:
72: On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, offered:
73: His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels,
74: One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:
75: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
76: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
77: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, offered:
78: On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, offered:
79: His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels,
80: One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:
81: One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
82: One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
83: And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of the princes of Israel, offered:
84: This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Israel: twelve chargers of silver, each weighing an hundred and thirty shekels, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels were twelve, weighing an hundred and thirty shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary:
85: Each charger of silver weighing an hundred and thirty shekels, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels were twelve, weighing an hundred and thirty shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary:
86: The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary:
87: All the oxen for the burnt offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, the kids of the goats twelve, the he goats five, the silver chargers twelve, the silver bowls twelve, the golden spoons twelve, full of incense:
88: And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the lambs of the first year twenty and four, the kids of the goats twenty and four, the he goats five, the silver chargers twelve, the silver bowls twelve, the golden spoons twelve, full of incense:
89: And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of the LORD saying unto him, I have heard thee, O Moses, I have heard thee.

Chapter 8

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over the candlestick.
3: And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Moses.
4: And this work of the candlestick was of beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was all of the same work.
5: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
6: Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7: And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle water of purifying upon them, and let them
8: Then let them take a young bullock with his meat offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another y
9: And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt gather the wh
10: And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel shall put their hands upon
11: And Aaron shall offer the Levites before the LORD for an offering of the children of Israel, that they ma
12: And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a
13: And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering unto th
14: Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be mine.
15: And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou s
16: For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; instead of such as open every wo
17: For all the firstborn of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote ever
18: And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel.
19: And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do
20: And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according u
21: And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes; and Aaron offered them as an offering be
22: And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron
23: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
24: This is it that belongeth unto the Levites: from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to
25: And from the age of fifty years they shall cease waiting upon the service thereof, and shall serve no mo
26: But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, and sha

Chapter 9

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after th
2: Let the children of Israel also keep the passover at his appointed season.
3: In the fourteenth day of this month, at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the
4: And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover.
5: And they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: a
6: And there were certain men, who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the p
7: And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, t
8: And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.
9: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
10: Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by rea
11: The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread an
12: They shall leave none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances o
13: But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same
14: And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the

15: And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, namely, the tent of meeting.
16: So it was alway: the cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night.
17: And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and when the cloud tarried, then the children of Israel kept the camp, as the LORD commanded Moses.
18: At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they kept the camp: as the LORD commanded Moses.
19: And when the cloud tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel kept the camp, and did not journey, until the commandment of the LORD came.
20: And so it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the LORD, so the children of Israel did, as the LORD commanded Moses.
21: And so it was, when the cloud abode from even unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning: and when the cloud was taken up, then the children of Israel journeyed: and when the cloud tarried, then they kept the camp, as the LORD commanded Moses.
22: Or whether it were two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining: and when the cloud was taken up, then the children of Israel journeyed: and when the cloud tarried, then they kept the camp, as the LORD commanded Moses.
23: At the commandment of the LORD they rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: as the LORD commanded Moses.

Chapter 10

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the congregation.
3: And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle.
4: And if they blow but with one trumpet, then the princes, which are heads of the thousands of Israel, shall assemble themselves unto thee.
5: When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.
6: When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey.
7: But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not sound an alarm.
8: And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance throughout your generations.
9: And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets.
10: Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets.
11: And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle of the children of Israel.
12: And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the tabernacle of the children of Israel.
13: And they first took their journey according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.
14: In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies: and over the host of the tribe of the children of Judah was Phinehas the son of Eleazar.
15: And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethaneel the son of Zuar.
16: And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon.
17: And the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, bearing the tabernacle.
18: And the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Ishi the son of Abihail.
19: And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.
20: And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad was Eliasaph the son of Deuel.
21: And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the sanctuary: and the other did set up the tabernacle against them.
22: And the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Hur the son of Uri.
23: And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh was Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.
24: And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan the son of Gideoni.
25: And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was the rereward of all the camps.

26: And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel the son of Ocran.
27: And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was Ahira the son of Enan.
28: Thus were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they set forward.
29: And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of Raguel the Midianite, Moses' father in law, We are journeying
30: And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.
31: And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilde
32: And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what goodness the LORD shall do unto us, the s
33: And they departed from the mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the
34: And the cloud of the LORD was upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.
35: And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, Rise up, LORD, and let thine enemies
36: And when it rested, he said, Return, O LORD, unto the many thousands of Israel.

Chapter 11

1: And when the people complained, it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard it; and his anger was kindled
2: And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the LORD, the fire was quenched.
3: And he called the name of the place Taberah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.
4: And the mixt multitude that was among them fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also wept again, and
5: We remember the fish, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks,
6: But now our soul is dried away: there is nothing at all, beside this manna, before our eyes.
7: And the manna was as coriander seed, and the colour thereof as the colour of bdellium.
8: And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in mills, or beat it in a mortar, and baked it in
9: And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.
10: Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and the
11: And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found
12: Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, Carry them in
13: Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh,
14: I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me.
15: And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let
16: And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest
17: And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put
18: And say thou unto the people, Sanctify yourselves against to morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have
19: Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;
20: But even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye
21: And Moses said, The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said
22: Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered
23: And the LORD said unto Moses, Is the LORD's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether my word

24: And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the
25: And the LORD came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and
26: But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the o
27: And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp.
28: And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, one of his young men, answered and said, My lord
29: And Moses said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? would God that all the LORD's people were prop
30: And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.
31: And there went forth a wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall by the c
32: And the people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the qua
33: And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled
34: And he called the name of that place Kibrothhattaavah: because there they buried the people that luste
35: And the people journeyed from Kibrothhattaavah unto Hazeroth; and abode at Hazeroth.

Chapter 12

1: And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: fo
2: And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? hath he not spoken also by us? And the l
3: (Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth.)
4: And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto t
5: And the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called
6: And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known
7: My servant Moses is not so, who is faithful in all mine house.
8: With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of t
9: And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and he departed.
10: And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became leprous, white as snow: a
11: And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have d
12: Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's w
13: And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.
14: And the LORD said unto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed sever
15: And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brou
16: And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran.

Chapter 13

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of eve
3: And Moses by the commandment of the LORD sent them from the wilderness of Paran: all those men w
4: And these were their names: of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur.
5: Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori.

6: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

7: Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph.

8: Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the son of Nun.

9: Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu.

10: Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi.

11: Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi.

12: Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli.

13: Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.

14: Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi.

15: Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.

16: These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called Oshea the son of Nun Joshua.

17: And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this way southward.

18: And see the land, what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, few or many.

19: And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in.

20: And what the land is, whether it be fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring back unto me word.

21: So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rehob, as men come to Hamath.

22: And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron; where Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of the Hittite, met them.

23: And they came unto the brook of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes.

24: The place was called the brook Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

25: And they returned from searching of the land after forty days.

26: And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, in the first day of the month.

27: And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey.

28: Nevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and we saw there.

29: The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains.

30: And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able.

31: But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we.

32: And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land which we go to dwell therein, doth eat the inhabitants thereof.

33: And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers.

Chapter 14

1: And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.

2: And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, We have said unto thee, We will not go up.

3: And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children be taken? For we have said, We will not go up.

4: And they said one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt.

5: Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel.

6: And Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of them that searched the land,

7: And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land, which we passed through
8: If the LORD delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; a land which floweth with milk
9: Only rebel not ye against the LORD, neither fear ye the people of the land; for they are bread for us: the
10: But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabe
11: And the LORD said unto Moses, How long will this people provoke me? and how long will it be ere the
12: I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation and mi
13: And Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear it, (for thou broughtest up this people in
14: And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: for they have heard that thou LORD art among this pe
15: Now if thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee wi
16: Because the LORD was not able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore
17: And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,
18: The LORD is longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means
19: Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as th
20: And the LORD said, I have pardoned according to thy word:
21: But as truly as I live, all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.
22: Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wil
23: Surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provol
24: But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bri
25: (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) Tomorrow turn you, and get you into the
26: And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
27: How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? I have heard the murmurin
28: Say unto them, As truly as I live, saith the LORD, as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:
29: Your carcasses shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole
30: Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I sware to make you dwell therein, save C
31: But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land w
32: But as for you, your carcasses, they shall fall in this wilderness.
33: And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carc
34: After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even forty days, each day for a year, shall
35: I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together again
36: And the men, which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to m
37: Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by the plague before the LORD.
38: But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men that went to sear
39: And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel: and the people mourned greatly.
40: And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be
41: And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the LORD? but it shall not pro

42: Go not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43: For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye

44: But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and M

45: Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and dis

Chapter 15

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations

3: And will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in

4: Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingl

5: And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacr

6: Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of

7: And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto the LORD

8: And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace o

9: Then shall he bring with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an hin of

10: And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet sav

11: Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12: According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.

13: All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by f

14: And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an o

15: One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with

16: One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

18: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,

19: Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the

20: Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an heave offering: as ye do the heave offering of t

21: Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering in your generations.

22: And if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto M

23: Even all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD comr

24: Then it shall be, if ought be committed by ignorance without the knowledge of the congregation, that al

25: And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be

26: And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth a

27: And if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.

28: And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignora

29: Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the child

30: But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same

31: Because he hath despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall u
32: And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the
33: And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congrega
34: And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.
35: And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone
36: And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as th
37: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
38: Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garm
39: And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of
40: That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God.
41: I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the LORD y

Chapter 16

1: Now Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eli
2: And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the
3: And they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, Ye take
4: And when Moses heard it, he fell upon his face:
5: And he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the LORD will shew who ar
6: This do; Take you censers, Korah, and all his company;
7: And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to morrow: and it shall be that the man w
8: And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi:
9: Seemeth it but a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the congregation o
10: And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the
11: For which cause both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the LORD: and what is A
12: And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab: which said, We will not come up:
13: Is it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us i
14: Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance
15: And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, Respect not thou their offering: I have not taken
16: And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron
17: And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his
18: And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the do
19: And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congrega
20: And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
21: Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment.
22: And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, an
23: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

24: Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram;
25: And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and the elders of Israel followed him.
26: And he spake unto the congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch not their dwellings: lest ye be as they, and die.
27: So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram remained in the tents of their wives.
28: And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for I have not dreamed.
29: If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; then shall I be content.
30: But if the LORD make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertaineth unto them, and they shall go down alive into the pit;
31: And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder from under them:
32: And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that appertained unto them, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them:
33: And all Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up.
34: And there came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.
35: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
36: Speak unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter the fire thereof on the bare field.
37: The censers of these sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering unto the altar: for they offered incense unto the LORD, and they shall be a memorial unto the children of Israel.
38: And Eleazar the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made of brass.
39: To be a memorial unto the children of Israel, that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come near the altar of the LORD to offer incense: as he did, so shall he be made a memorial.
40: But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, We are dead, and we would have died, because we have obeyed the LORD's commandments: and yet ye have brought us up from the dead.
41: And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they stood before the tabernacle of the congregation.
42: And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.
43: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
44: Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And they fell upon their faces.
45: And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and bring it quickly unto the congregation, and stay the plague: for thou shalt die, and they also, because they have rebelled against the LORD's commandments.
46: And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was stayed.
47: And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed.
48: Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the tabernacle.
49: And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

Chapter 17

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of their fathers; and thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shall be for the head of the house of Levi.
3: And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, where I will meet with thee, and thou shalt be there.
4: And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, whom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease the plague from the children of Israel.
5: And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for every one of the houses of Israel.
6: And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in the tabernacle of witness.

8: And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rods were brought out from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked on them.
9: And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked on them.
10: And the LORD said unto Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept for a token against the children of Israel: for I have said, Behold, I will be sanctified by them.
11: And Moses did so: as the LORD commanded him, so did he.
12: And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.
13: Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with pestilence?

Chapter 18

1: And the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou shalt keep the charge of the tabernacle.
2: And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the children of Israel.
3: And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessel which is of gold, nor the silver, nor the brass.
4: And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the children of Israel.
5: And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: that there be no wrath any more against the children of Israel.
6: And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: to you they are given.
7: Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for everything of the altar, and within the sanctuary.
8: And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Behold, I also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of the sanctuary.
9: This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire: every oblation of theirs, every meat offering.
10: In the most holy place shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.
11: And this is thine; the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given thee.
12: All the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the firstfruits of them which they shall offer.
13: And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; every one of it.
14: Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine.
15: Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, whether it be of men or of beasts.
16: And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels.
17: But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy.
18: And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.
19: All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee.
20: And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part thereof: for I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they shall do.
21: And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they shall do.
22: Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they bear iniquity, and die.
23: But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity.
24: But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given thee.
25: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
26: Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you,
27: And this your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the corn of the threshingfloor.
28: Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel.

29: Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the best thereof, even the ha
30: Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be cou
31: And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is your reward for your service in the ta
32: And ye shall bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye pol

Chapter 19

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
2: This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Is
3: And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and one sha
4: And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle of her blood directly before the
5: And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he
6: And the priest shall take cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning o
7: Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come
8: And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean
9: And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a cl
10: And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and
11: He that toucheth the dead body of any man shall be unclean seven days.
12: He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify
13: Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, defileth the tabe
14: This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be
15: And every open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean.
16: And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of
17: And for an unclean person they shall take of the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and run
18: And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon al
19: And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: and on
20: But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the
21: And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash
22: And whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth it shall be un

Chapter 20

1: Then came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: a
2: And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moses and
3: And the people chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died when our brethren c
4: And why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle s
5: And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no plac
6: And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the co
7: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

8: Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the LORD.
9: And Moses took the rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him.
10: And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hearken ye.
11: And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and became refreshed.
12: And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel: for ye have despised my voice, saying, We will not.
13: This is the water of Meribah; because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.
14: And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest how our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; and the Egyptians vexed us:
15: And when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt:
16: Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyard, nor will we drink of the water of the well: we will go by the high way, and we will go round about thee:
17: And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.
18: And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, we will give thee money: we will not pass through thy field, nor will we go by thee:
19: And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.
20: Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel turned away from him.
21: And the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto mount Hor.
22: And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying,
23: Aaron shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel.
24: Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:
25: And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people.
26: And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel.
27: And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron died there in the sight of Moses and Eleazar his son, and all the congregation of the children of Israel.
28: And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the congregation of the children of Israel.

Chapter 21

1: And when king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the Red sea, he sent to spy out Israel.
2: And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy the Canaanites which dwell in the south.
3: And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them.
4: And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Edom: and the soul of Moses and all the children of Israel were discouraged.
5: And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for we have said, We will not go up.
6: And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.
7: Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD and thee, saying, We will not go up.
8: And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent upon the pole, he shall live.
9: And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.
10: And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in Oboth.
11: And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at Ijeabaram, in the wilderness which is before Moab, toward Jordan.
12: From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

13: From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the Red sea:
14: Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, What he did in the Red sea, and in the brook of Ar:
15: And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth upon the border of Moab:
16: And from thence they went to Beer: that is the well whereof the LORD spake unto Moses, Gather the people together:
17: Then Israel sang this song, Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it:
18: The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of the lawgiver, with the sceptre of Moses:
19: And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:
20: And from Bamoth in the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward Moab:
21: And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,
22: Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of thy wells:
23: And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together to fight against Israel:
24: And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the river of Sihon:
25: And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the cities thereof:
26: For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab:
27: Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and prepared:
28: For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath consumed Ar of Moab, and the tower of the stronghold:
29: Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of Chemosh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters into their hands:
30: We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even unto Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Aroer:
31: Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.
32: And Moses sent to spy out Jaazer, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that were there:
33: And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he and all his people to fight against Israel:
34: And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land:
35: So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

Chapter 22

1: And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab on this side Jordan by Jericho.
2: And Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites:
3: And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Moab was distressed because of Israel:
4: And Moab said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as they have licked up all the Amorites that were in the land of Moab:
5: He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor to Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the Syrians, saying,
6: Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out of the land:
7: And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam the son of Beor:
8: And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me:
9: And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee?
10: And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, saying,
11: Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me

12: And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for they are blessed.
13: And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD hath refused to be with me.
14: And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us.
15: And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.
16: And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee.
17: For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore with us.
18: And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go back to curse: because the LORD hath forbidden me.
19: Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me in the morning.
20: And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee shalt thou say.
21: And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab.
22: And God's anger was kindled because he went: and the angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him.
23: And the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass was afraid, and turned from him.
24: But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.
25: And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot, so that he fell from the ass.
26: And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand, or to the left.
27: And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled against the ass, because she had turned from him.
28: And the LORD opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times? because I have turned from thee.
29: And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for I would have slain thee.
30: And the ass said unto Balaam, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since I was thine ass? will thou now smite me?
31: Then the LORD opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and he said, Wherefore hast thou smitten me these three times? because I have turned from thee.
32: And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? because I have turned from thee.
33: And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now I would have slain thee.
34: And Balaam said unto the angel of the LORD, I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me.
35: And the angel of the LORD said unto Balaam, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee shalt thou say.
36: And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which is in the border of the land of the Ammonites.
37: And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not to meet me?
38: And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? the word that the LORD shall say, that will I do.
39: And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto Kirjathhuzoth.

40: And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him.

41: And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the high places of Moab.

Chapter 23

1: And Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.
2: And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram.
3: And Balaam said unto Balak, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will come and hear me.
4: And God met Balaam: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram.

5: And the LORD put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.
6: And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab.
7: And he took up his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountains of Syria:
8: How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the LORD hath not defied?
9: For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.
10: Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth part of Israel? Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like theirs.
11: And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them these three times.
12: And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth? I cannot do more than say that which the LORD saith.
13: And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see the end of Israel.
14: And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.
15: And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet the LORD yonder.
16: And the LORD met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus.
17: And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, As thou hast said, so hath it been done.
18: And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:
19: God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he said, and will he not perform it?
20: Behold, I have received commandment to bless: and he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.
21: He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel: the LORD his God is with him, and he hath loved him.
22: God brought them out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn.
23: Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel: according to his word he shall stand, and he shall be blessed.
24: Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: he shall not lie down till he eat of the flesh, and drink of the blood.
25: And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.
26: But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?
27: And Balak said unto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will bring thee to curse them.
28: And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward Jeshimon.
29: And Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.
30: And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

Chapter 24

1: And when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he went not, as at other times, to seek for an occasion of cursing them.
2: And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and the spirit of God came upon him.
3: And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are opened,
4: He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but without sin:
5: How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel!
6: As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign aloes which the Libanee shall see, as the fig trees and olive trees.
7: He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be as the LORD.
8: God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall eat up the nations, and shall break down the strong holds.

9: He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? Blessed is he that blesseth thee, O Israel:
10: And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Balaam,
11: Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the LORD hath prevented thee,
12: And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying, I will not curse thee,
13: If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD my God,
14: And now, behold, I go unto my people: come therefore, and I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thee:
15: And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are opened,
16: He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty,
17: I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Scepter shall rise out of Israel,
18: And Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly,
19: Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.
20: And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was the first of the nations; but he shall be utterly destroyed.
21: And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou shalt be a fortress;
22: Nevertheless the Kenite shall be wasted, until Asshur shall carry thee away captive.
23: And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this!
24: And ships shall come from the coast of Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he shall be destroyed.
25: And Balaam rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

Chapter 25

1: And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.
2: And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their idols.
3: And Israel joined himself unto Baalpeor: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel.
4: And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD altar, along with the heads of the beasts which they have sacrificed.
5: And Moses said unto the judges of Israel, Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Baalpeor.
6: And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel.
7: And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand,
8: And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman.
9: And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.
10: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
11: Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, because he was zealous for his God.
12: Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:
13: And he shall have it, and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and hath made reconciliation for the children of Israel.
14: Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even that was slain with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, the son of Zimri, the son of Saul, the son of Nisnani, of the tribe of Simeon.
15: And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head over the Mesdians.
16: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
17: Vex the Midianites, and smite them:

18: For they vex you with their wives, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the m

Chapter 26

1: And it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Eleazar the son of Aar

2: Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, through

3: And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying

4: Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Moses and th

5: Reuben, the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, of whom cometh the family of the Har

6: Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

7: These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three tho

8: And the sons of Pallu; Eliab.

9: And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. This is that Dathan and Abiram, which were fa

10: And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company die

11: Notwithstanding the children of Korah died not.

12: The sons of Simeon after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family o

13: Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites.

14: These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15: The children of Gad after their families: of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of

16: Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites:

17: Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites.

18: These are the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty tho

19: The sons of Judah were Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.

20: And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the f

21: And the sons of Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamu

22: These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen

23: Of the sons of Issachar after their families: of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of Pua, the family of the P

24: Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

25: These are the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and fou

26: Of the sons of Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the

27: These are the families of the Zebulunites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore t

28: The sons of Joseph after their families were Manasseh and Ephraim.

29: Of the sons of Manasseh: of Machir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead co

30: These are the sons of Gilead: of Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites

31: And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites:

32: And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and of Hephher, the family of the Hephherites.

33: And Zelophehad the son of Hephher had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Ze

34: These are the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and
35: These are the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthalhites: of Bech
36: And these are the sons of Shuthelah: of Eran, the family of the Eranites.
37: These are the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and
38: The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the
39: Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.
40: And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naaman: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the fami
41: These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and
42: These are the sons of Dan after their families: of Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the
43: All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and
44: Of the children of Asher after their families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jesui, the family of t
45: Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.
46: And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarah.
47: These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them; who were
48: Of the sons of Naphtali after their families: of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family
49: Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.
50: These are the families of Naphtali according to their families: and they that were numbered of them we
51: These were the numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundr
52: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
53: Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.
54: To many thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every
55: Notwithstanding the land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers th
56: According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.
57: And these are they that were numbered of the Levites after their families: of Gershon, the family of the
58: These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family
59: And the name of Amram's wife was Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in E
60: And unto Aaron was born Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
61: And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.
62: And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and
63: These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Is
64: But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when the
65: For the LORD had said of them, They shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man o

Chapter 27

1: Then came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the s
2: And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congreg

3: Our father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together.
4: Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because he hath no son? Give us an inheritance among our brethren.
5: And Moses brought their cause before the LORD.
6: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
7: The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their brethren.
8: And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.
9: And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.
10: And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.
11: And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him.
12: And the LORD said unto Moses, Get thee up into this mount Abarim, and see the land which I have given the children of Israel.
13: And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.
14: For ye rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me, as ye said, We will be like the heathen.
15: And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying,
16: Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,
17: Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in, as the LORD saith.
18: And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom is the spirit, and lay hands upon him.
19: And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and give him a charge in their sight.
20: And thou shalt put some of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.
21: And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim.
22: And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest and before all the congregation.
23: And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

Chapter 28

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, and my bread for my sacrifices made by fire, shall be of unleavened bread.
3: And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot, thou shalt offer every day for a continual burnt offering.
4: The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer at even;
5: And a tenth part of an ephah of flour for a meat offering, mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil.
6: It is a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.
7: And the drink offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb: in the holy place shalt thou offer it with the burnt offering.
8: And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof.
9: And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil.
10: This is the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.
11: And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without spot.
12: And three tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals for one ram.
13: And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat offering unto one lamb; for a burnt offering.

14: And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram.

15: And one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering.

16: And in the fourteenth day of the first month is the passover of the LORD.

17: And in the fifteenth day of this month is the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18: In the first day shall be an holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work therein:

19: But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year.

20: And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram.

21: A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

22: And one goat for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you.

23: Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which is for a continual burnt offering.

24: After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire.

25: And on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26: Also in the day of the firstfruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks be full.

27: But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; two young bullocks, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year.

28: And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram.

29: A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

30: And one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

31: Ye shall offer them beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you for a sweet savour).

Chapter 29

1: And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

2: And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year.

3: And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram.

4: And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

5: And one kid of the goats for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you:

6: Beside the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering.

7: And ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls.

8: But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD for a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year.

9: And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to a ram.

10: A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

11: One kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering.

12: And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

13: And ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; thirteen young lambs of the first year.

14: And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks.

15: And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs:

16: And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

17: And on the second day ye shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year
18: And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be
19: And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof
20: And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish;
21: And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be
22: And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering
23: And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:
24: Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be as
25: And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering
26: And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:
27: And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be
28: And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering
29: And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:
30: And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be
31: And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering
32: And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:
33: And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be
34: And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering
35: On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work therein:
36: But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock
37: Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according
38: And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering
39: These things ye shall do unto the LORD in your set feasts, beside your vows, and your freewill offerings
40: And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

Chapter 30

1: And Moses spake unto the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing
2: If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his
3: If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind herself by a bond, being in her father's house in her
4: And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold
5: But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she
6: And if she had at all an husband, when she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound
7: And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard it: then her vows shall stand
8: But if her husband disallowed her on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her vow which she vowed
9: But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand
10: And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11: And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand.
12: But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then whatsoever proceeded from her shall stand.
13: Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may forbid it.
14: But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, which she hath bound upon her.
15: But if he shall in any ways make them void after that he hath heard them; then he shall bear her iniquity.
16: These are the statutes, which the LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the man and the woman which he hath chosen to himself.

Chapter 31

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou be gathered unto thy people.
3: And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites.
4: Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.
5: So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand armed men.
6: And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest.
7: And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and they slew all the males.
8: And they slew the kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were slain; namely, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, the sons of Midian, whom Pharaoh had hired.
9: And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of their cities.
10: And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.
11: And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of men and of beasts.
12: And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and unto all the children of Israel.
13: And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them in the wilderness of Moab, which is by the river Arnon.
14: And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive?
15: Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD, and he smote them.
16: Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known a man by lying with him.
17: But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.
18: And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath been with a woman to lie with her, wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean.
19: And purify all your raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of hair.
20: And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the LORD concerning the prey, which he hath taken of the Midianites.
21: Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,
22: Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make it go through the fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless the spoil which they have taken of the women, keep it alive.
23: And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.
24: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
25: Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the men of war which went to the battle.
26: And divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation.
27: And levy a tribute unto the Lord of the men of war which went out to battle: one soul of five hundred, both of man and of beast.

29: Take it of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the priest, for an heave offering of the LORD.
30: And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, of the mules, of the camels, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, of the mules, of the camels,
31: And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses.
32: And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand
33: And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,
34: And threescore and one thousand asses,
35: And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.
36: And the half, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand
37: And the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.
38: And the beeves were thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and twelve.
39: And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and
40: And the persons were sixteen thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was thirty and two persons.
41: And Moses gave the tribute, which was the LORD's heave offering, unto Eleazar the priest, as the LORD
42: And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that warred,
43: (Now the half that pertained unto the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and
44: And thirty and six thousand beeves,
45: And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,
46: And sixteen thousand persons;)
47: Even of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave
48: And the officers which were over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds,
49: And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which are under our charge,
50: We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath gotten, of jewels of gold, chains of gold,
51: And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, even all wrought jewels.
52: And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds,
53: (For the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)
54: And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it

Chapter 32

1: Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they came
2: The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and to
3: Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Bezer,
4: Even the country which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants
5: Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession,
6: And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall
7: And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD
8: Thus did your fathers, when I sent them from Kadeshbarnea to see the land.

9: For when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel.
10: And the LORD's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,
11: Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land.
12: Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, and Joshua the son of Nun: for they have wholly followed the LORD.
13: And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them wander in the wilderness forty years.
14: And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD against Israel.
15: For if ye turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy a great city.
16: And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones.
17: But we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto the land of Canaan.
18: We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance.
19: For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jordan, or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to the children of Israel.
20: And Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war,
21: And will go all of you armed over Jordan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before you,
22: And the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward ye shall return, and be guiltless before the LORD.
23: But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure your sin will find you out.
24: Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.
25: And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as thou sayest.
26: Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead:
27: But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.
28: So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief of the children of Israel.
29: And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan into the land of Canaan,
30: But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Canaan.
31: And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants.
32: We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance may be enlarged.
33: And Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half tribe Manasse,
34: And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer,
35: And Atroth, Shophan, and Jaazer, and Jogbehah,
36: And Bethnimrah, and Bethharan, fenced cities: and folds for sheep.
37: And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Kirjathaim,
38: And Nebo, and Baalmeon, (their names being changed,) and Shibmah: and gave other names unto the towns that were in the land.
39: And the children of Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorites.
40: And Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh; and he dwelt therein.
41: And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them Havothjair.
42: And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

Chapter 33

1: These are the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt with their armies.
2: And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and thus were their journeys.
3: And they departed from Rameses in the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover.
4: For the Egyptians buried all their firstborn, which the LORD had smitten among them: upon their gods also.
5: And the children of Israel removed from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth.
6: And they departed from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which is in the edge of the wilderness.
7: And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto Pihahiroth, which is before Baalzephon: and they came out of the midst of the sea.
8: And they departed from before Pihahiroth, and passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and pitched in Marah.
9: And they removed from Marah, and came unto Elim: and in Elim were twelve fountains of water, and two palms.
10: And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red sea.
11: And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sin.
12: And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.
13: And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush.
14: And they removed from Alush, and encamped at Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink.
15: And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the wilderness of Sinai.
16: And they removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched at Kibrothhattaavah.
17: And they departed from Kibrothhattaavah, and encamped at Hazeroth.
18: And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah.
19: And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmonparez.
20: And they departed from Rimmonparez, and pitched in Libnah.
21: And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.
22: And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah.
23: And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.
24: And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.
25: And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.
26: And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.
27: And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.
28: And they removed from Tarah, and pitched in Mithcah.
29: And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah.
30: And they departed from Hashmonah, and encamped at Moseroth.
31: And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Benejaakan.
32: And they removed from Benejaakan, and encamped at Horhagidgad.
33: And they went from Horhagidgad, and pitched in Jotbathah.
34: And they removed from Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.
35: And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Eziongaber.

36: And they removed from Eziongaber, and pitched in the wilderness of Zin, which is Kadesh.
37: And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.
38: And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the
39: And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor.
40: And king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the
41: And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.
42: And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.
43: And they departed from Punon, and pitched in Oboth.
44: And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in Ijeabarim, in the border of Moab.
45: And they departed from Ijeabarim, and pitched in Dibongad.
46: And they removed from Dibongad, and encamped in Almondiblathaim.
47: And they removed from Almondiblathaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.
48: And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.
49: And they pitched by Jordan, from Bethjesimoth even unto Abelshittim in the plains of Moab.
50: And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,
51: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Canaan,
52: Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and
53: And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.
54: And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: and to the more ye shall give the more.
55: But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that the land shall be unto them, and they shall dwell therein: and I will do unto you as I thought to do unto them.
56: Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

Chapter 34

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
2: Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan; (this is the land which I swore unto your fathers, saying, I will give it unto you)
3: Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the salt sea.
4: And your border shall turn from the south to the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth of it shall be to the south of the ascent.
5: And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto the river of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.
6: And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.
7: And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount Hor:
8: From mount Hor ye shall point out your border unto the entrance of Hamath; and the goings forth of the border shall be to the sea.
9: And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at Hazarenan: this shall be your north border.
10: And ye shall point out your east border from Hazarenan to Shepham:
11: And the coast shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall descend to the side of the sea of Chinnereth.
12: And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your east border.
13: And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD hath sworn unto your fathers, saying, I will give it unto you.

14: For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Simeon according to the house of their fathers,
15: The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jordan near Jericho eastward,
16: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
17: These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun,
18: And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.
19: And the names of the men are these: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.
20: And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud.
21: Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon.
22: And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the son of Jogli.
23: The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh, Hanniel the son of Ephod.
24: And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the son of Shiphtan.
25: And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the son of Parnach.
26: And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the son of Azzan.
27: And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the son of Shelomi.
28: And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the son of Ammihud.
29: These are they whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

Chapter 35

1: And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying,
2: Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities of refuge, as I commanded thee,
3: And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods.
4: And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall reach from the wall of the city and without the wall.
5: And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits.
6: And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall be six cities for refuge, which ye shall give three on this side Jordan, and three on that side.
7: So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities: them shall ye give with their suburbs.
8: And the cities which ye shall give shall be of the possession of the children of Israel: from them that have inheritance ye shall give them.
9: And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
10: Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan,
11: Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which kill his neighbor unwittingly, and that he may live.
12: And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation.
13: And of these cities which ye shall give six cities shall ye have for refuge.
14: Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge.
15: These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner.
16: And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.
17: And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.
18: Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19: The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.
20: But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die;
21: Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he
22: But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait,
23: Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and wa
24: Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these ju
25: And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congreg
26: But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;
27: And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blo
28: Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after th
29: So these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwe
30: Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witne
31: Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall be
32: And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again
33: So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cle
34: Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwell among the ch

Chapter 36

1: And the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, o
2: And they said, The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children o
3: And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inher
4: And when the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritan
5: And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of th
6: This is the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let th
7: So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the childr
8: And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife un
9: Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the ch
10: Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad:
11: For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married un
12: And they were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritan
13: These are the commandments and the judgments, which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses

Book: Deuteronomy

Chapter 1

- 1: These be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain
- 2: (There are eleven days' journey from Horeb by the way of mount Seir unto Kadeshbarnea.)
- 3: And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses
- 4: After he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, v
- 5: On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,
- 6: The LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount:
- 7: Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh there
- 8: Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fat
- 9: And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:
- 10: The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitu
- 11: (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, a
- 12: How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?
- 13: Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over
- 14: And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.
- 15: So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, captains over
- 16: And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and judge right
- 17: Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not l
- 18: And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.
- 19: And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye sa
- 20: And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God doth gi
- 21: Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess it, as the LORD God of th
- 22: And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall sea
- 23: And the saying pleased me well: and I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe:
- 24: And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it ou
- 25: And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word a
- 26: Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God:
- 27: And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD hated us, he hath brought us forth out of
- 28: Whither shall we go up? our brethren have discouraged our heart, saying, The people is greater and ta
- 29: Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.
- 30: The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you
- 31: And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God bare thee, as a man doth bea
- 32: Yet in this thing ye did not believe the LORD your God,
- 33: Who went in the way before you, to search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to she

34: And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying,
35: Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I sware to give
36: Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden
37: Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.
38: But Joshua the son of Nun, which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: encourage him: for he shall
39: Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day had no
40: But as for you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.
41: Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according
42: And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; for I am not among you; lest ye be
43: So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and
44: And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, as bees do, and
45: And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear
46: So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode there.

Chapter 2

1: Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, as the LORD spake
2: And the LORD spake unto me, saying,
3: Ye have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you northward.
4: And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of
5: Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no, not so much as a foot breadth; because I have
6: Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that
7: For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through the
8: And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of
9: And the LORD said unto me, Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not
10: The Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims;
11: Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims; but the Moabites call them Emims.
12: The Horims also dwelt in Seir beforetime; but the children of Esau succeeded them, when they had de
13: Now rise up, said I, and get you over the brook Zered. And we went over the brook Zered.
14: And the space in which we came from Kadeshbarnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, was t
15: For indeed the hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they w
16: So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,
17: That the LORD spake unto me, saying,
18: Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day:
19: And when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with the
20: (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ammonites call the
21: A people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and the

22: As he did to the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed the Horims from before them
23: And the Avims which dwelt in Hazerim, even unto Azzah, the Capthorims, which came forth out of Capthor
24: Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river Arnon: behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon
25: This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the w
26: And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto Sihon king of Heshbon with words of p
27: Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor
28: Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only
29: (As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I sh
30: But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and
31: And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: begin to pos
32: Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jahaz.
33: And the LORD our God delivered him before us; and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.
34: And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little one
35: Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.
36: From Aroer, which is by the brink of the river of Arnon, and from the city that is by the river, even unto
37: Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, nor unto any place of the river Jabbok, n

Chapter 3

1: Then we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he a
2: And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy
3: So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we
4: And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities
5: All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many.
6: And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, wom
7: But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.
8: And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this side J
9: (Which Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion; and the Amorites call it Shenir;)
10: All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom
11: For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead o
12: And this land, which we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, and half moun
13: And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasse
14: Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob unto the coasts of Geshuri and Maachathi; and
15: And I gave Gilead unto Machir.
16: And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon half the va
17: The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from Chinnereth even unto the sea of the plain, ever
18: And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it:

19: But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in the land.
20: Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land.
21: And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto the Egyptians.
22: Ye shall not fear them: for the LORD your God he shall fight for you.
23: And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,
24: O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth?
25: I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.
26: But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me,
27: Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and behold the land.
28: But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and they shall possess it.
29: So we abode in the valley over against Bethpeor.

Chapter 4

1: Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them.
2: Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God.
3: Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Baalpeor: for all the men that followed Baalpeor, they are dead.
4: But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God are alive every one of you this day.
5: Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do them.
6: Keep therefore and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, that ye may say, Great is the LORD our God.
7: For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is in all things that we call by his name?
8: And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I command you to do?
9: Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, lest thou draw them away, and say, I saw them not.
10: Specially the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, Stand here before me, and I will speak unto thee.
11: And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven.
12: And the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no manner of similitude.
13: And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten commandments.
14: And the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them.
15: Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the LORD spake unto you.
16: Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of man or of beast, or of any creeping thing, or of any fish in the waters beneath.
17: The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,
18: The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath.
19: And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, and all the host of heaven, thou shalt be drawn away, and worship them, and say, These gods are greater than the LORD.
20: But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to be unto him a peculiar people.
21: Furthermore the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, nor see that good land.
22: But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.
23: Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you.

24: For the LORD thy God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God.

25: When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and

26: I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land;

27: And the LORD shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen;

28: And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor smell,

29: But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart,

30: When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn

31: (For the LORD thy God is a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget thee.

32: For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth,

33: Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and lived?

34: Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs,

35: Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he is God; there is none else beside him.

36: Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee

37: And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his arm

38: To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in, to give thee the land

39: Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the LORD he is God in heaven above, and upon earth

40: Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and thou mayest prosper and increase, and thou mayest multiply very much, when thou shalt enter into the land which thou shalt possess.

41: Then Moses severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sunrising;

42: That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past:

43: Namely, Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead, of the Gadites;

44: And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:

45: These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel,

46: On this side Jordan, in the valley over against Bethpeor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who was slain of Moses and the children of Israel.

47: And they possessed his land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were slain of Moses and the children of Israel.

48: From Aroer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which is Hermon,

49: And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pisgah, and unto the river Euphrates.

Chapter 5

1: And Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak unto you this day.

2: The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Horeb.

3: The LORD made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day.

4: The LORD talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire,

5: (I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for ye were afraid I should say unto you, as ye did say one another, We are dead.)

6: I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

7: Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

8: Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is on the earth below, or that is in the waters under the earth;

9: Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God,
10: And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.
11: Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that
12: Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.
13: Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:
14: But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy
15: And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the LORD thy God brought thee
16: Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be
17: Thou shalt not kill.
18: Neither shalt thou commit adultery.
19: Neither shalt thou steal.
20: Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.
21: Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field,
22: These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cl
23: And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did bu
24: And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and we have hea
25: Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: if we hear the voice of the LORD
26: For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the
27: Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and speak thou unto us all that the LORD
28: And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I
29: O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments alw
30: Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.
31: But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statu
32: Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: ye shall not turn aside
33: Ye shall walk in all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and th

Chapter 6

1: Now these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God comma
2: That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I com
3: Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mi
4: Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God is one LORD:
5: And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.
6: And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:
7: And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine ho
8: And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.
9: And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10: And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he sware unto thy fathers, saying, Unto thee will I give it.
11: And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards, and fig trees, olive trees, and all manner of trees, which thou plantedst not.
12: Then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.
13: Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name.
14: Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you;
15: (For the LORD thy God is a jealous God among you) lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and he will destroy thee, and will blot thee out from among his people.
16: Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, as ye tempted him in Massah.
17: Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath said unto thee.
18: And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and thou shalt prosper, when thou shalt come in to possess the land, which he hath sworn unto thy fathers, saying, Unto thee will I give it.
19: To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.
20: And when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the commandments, which the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do?
21: Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt; and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand.
22: And the LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, and upon all the land of Egypt, unto Pharaoh, and unto his servants, and unto all the Egyptians.
23: And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers, saying, Unto thee will I give it.
24: And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, for our good always.
25: And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

Chapter 7

1: When the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou.
2: And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them: thou shalt not make marriages with them; neither shalt thou give thy daughter unto their son, nor shalt thou take their daughter unto thy son.
3: Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor shalt thou take his daughter unto thy son.
4: For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against thee, and he will destroy thee quickly.
5: But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their high places with fire.
6: For thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.
7: The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people: for ye were the fewest of all people.
8: But because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, the LORD hath brought you out of Egypt.
9: Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with thee, and with the church of Israel.
10: And repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him.
11: Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee, that thou mayest prosper, and thou shalt increase, and thou shalt be blessed, when thou shalt come in to possess the land, which he hath sworn unto thy fathers, saying, Unto thee will I give it.
12: Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God will love thee, and will bless thee, and will multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy seed, and thy land, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers.
13: And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy seed, and thy land, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers.
14: Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among thy cattle.
15: And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of, upon thee, but will drive them out before thee.
16: And thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity.
17: If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I dispossess them?
18: Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well remember what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt.

19: The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and
20: Moreover the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves
21: Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is among you, a mighty God and terrible.
22: And the LORD thy God will put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume
23: But the LORD thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until
24: And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: thou
25: The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on
26: Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt

Chapter 8

1: All the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply
2: And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness,
3: And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither
4: Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.
5: Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth
6: Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him,
7: For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths
8: A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey;
9: A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose
10: When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he
11: Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments,
12: Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein;
13: And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast
14: Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land
15: Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and
16: Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and
17: And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth.
18: But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may
19: And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and
20: As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not

Chapter 9

1: Hear, O Israel: Thou art to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations greater and mightier than
2: A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard
3: Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God is he which goeth over before thee; as a consuming
4: Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying,
5: Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for

6: Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness:
7: Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that I brought forth thy people out of Egypt unto this day.
8: Also in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.
9: When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with thee:
10: And the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them was written all the commandments which the LORD said unto thee.
11: And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the LORD gave me the two tables of stone.
12: And the LORD said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought out of Egypt, they have corrupted themselves:
13: Furthermore the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people.
14: Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their name from under heaven: and I will make of thee another nation.
15: So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my hands.
16: And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, and had made you a molten calf.
17: And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.
18: And I fell down before the LORD, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water.
19: For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you.
20: And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time.
21: And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, as before, and sowed it in the wilderness.
22: And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibrothhattaavah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath.
23: Likewise when the LORD sent you from Kadeshbarnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have sworn unto your fathers, saying, I will give it unto thee:
24: Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.
25: Thus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the LORD would not hear me.
26: I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast brought out of Egypt, saying, A great nation shall I make thee.
27: Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor unto their iniquity, nor unto their wrath.
28: Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land, he hath cast them out.
29: Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy great arm.

Chapter 10

1: At that time the LORD said unto me, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me on the mount.
2: And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark.
3: And I made an ark of shittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, as the LORD commanded me.
4: And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten commandments, which the LORD spake unto thee in the mount, saying, Behold, I am writing upon the tables.
5: And I turned myself and came down from the mount, and put the tables in the ark which I had made; and therein I put the covenant of the LORD, which he made with Israel.
6: And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth of the children of Jaakan to Mosera: there Aaron died.
7: From thence they journeyed unto Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a land of rivers of waters.
8: At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD, to do his will, as he commanded.
9: Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD is his inheritance, according as the LORD said unto Aaron and to the children of Israel.
10: And I stayed in the mount, according to the first time, forty days and forty nights; and the LORD hearke

11: And the LORD said unto me, Arise, take thy journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land.
12: And now, Israel, what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but to fear the LORD thy God, to walk in his commandments,
13: To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good.
14: Behold, the heaven and the heaven of heavens is the LORD's thy God, the earth also, with all that therein is.
15: Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you.
16: Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked.
17: For the LORD your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which executeth judgment,
18: He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.
19: Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.
20: Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name.
21: He is thy praise, and he is thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.
22: Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath multiplied thee unto threescore and ten thousand.

Chapter 11

1: Therefore thou shalt love the LORD thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, and his laws, that thou mayest prosper and increase, and thou mayest be multiplied, as the LORD thy God hath sworn unto thy fathers.
2: And know ye this day: for I speak not with your children which have not known, and which have not seen me, neither have they felt me: therefore shall I speak unto you, saying, I am the LORD your God.
3: And his miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto his servants, and unto his people.
4: And what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; how he made the water of the Nile to be bitter.
5: And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place;
6: And what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them, and their houses, and all that appertained unto them: and they perished in the midst of the wilderness.
7: But your eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.
8: Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and ye may increase, and ye may be multiplied, as the LORD thy God hath sworn unto thy fathers.
9: And that ye may prolong your days in the land, which the LORD swore unto your fathers to give unto thee, saying, Unto thee will I give it.
10: For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowest thy seed, and waterest it with thy foot, as thou sowest and waterest the seed of Egypt.
11: But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven.
12: A land which the LORD thy God careth for: the eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year unto the latter end.
13: And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you, to do them, that I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest sow thy seed, and have thy harvest.
14: That I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest sow thy seed, and have thy harvest.
15: And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full.
16: Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and then shall the wrath of the LORD be kindled against you, and he will shut up the heaven, and there shall be no rain, and your land shall not bring forth, and ye shall perish quickly, and the land shall be desolate.
17: And then the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and your land shall not bring forth, and ye shall perish quickly, and the land shall be desolate.
18: Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, and they shall be as frontlets between your eyes.
19: And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.
20: And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates.
21: That your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers, saying, Unto thee will I give it.
22: For if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God,

23: Then will the LORD drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall possess greater nations a
24: Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: from the wilderness and Lebanon
25: There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you and th
26: Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;
27: A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:
28: And a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the wa
29: And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goe
30: Are they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Canaan
31: For ye shall pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and y
32: And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

Chapter 12

1: These are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God o
2: Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upo
3: And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall h
4: Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God.
5: But unto the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, e
6: And thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings o
7: And there ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto,
8: Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every man whatsoever is right in his own eye
9: For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you.
10: But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and
11: Then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; t
12: And ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your men
13: Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest:
14: But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offeri
15: Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, accord
16: Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.
17: Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of
18: But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, t
19: Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.
20: When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will
21: If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou
22: Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat
23: Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with t
24: Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25: Thou shalt not eat it; that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do t
26: Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LO
27: And thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: an
28: Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy ch
29: When the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them
30: Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before
31: Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, hav
32: What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

Chapter 13

1: If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder,
2: And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other god
3: Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your G
4: Ye shall walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice
5: And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you
6: If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, v
7: Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from t
8: Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt th
9: But thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the h
10: And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the
11: And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.
12: If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, sayin
13: Certain men, the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants
14: Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing c
15: Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly, and
16: And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the ci
17: And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD may turn from the fierce
18: When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep all his commandments which I cor

Chapter 14

1: Ye are the children of the LORD your God: ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between
2: For thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar pe
3: Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.
4: These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,
5: The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and the wild ox, and t
6: And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among
7: Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as

8: And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of it.
9: These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:
10: And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is unclean unto you.
11: Of all clean birds ye shall eat.
12: But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,
13: And the glee, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,
14: And every raven after his kind,
15: And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,
16: The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,
17: And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,
18: And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.
19: And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten.
20: But of all clean fowls ye may eat.
21: Ye shall not eat of anything that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, to eat thereof.
22: Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.
23: And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy seed, and of thy flock, and of thy herd, and of all that thou shalt have that year.
24: And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or if the place be too far from thee, so that thou art not able to go thither; then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, and shalt give the money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat thereof in thy gates.
25: Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, and shalt give the money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat thereof in thy gates.
26: And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat thereof in thy gates.
27: And the Levite that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.
28: At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates.
29: And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, shall eat thereof in thy gates, and shall be filled: and this shall be a blessing unto thee, and unto thy seed, because thou shalt do according to all that the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

Chapter 15

1: At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a release.
2: And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth ought unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, nor of his brother: because it is a year of release. Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release it.
3: Save when there shall be no poor among you; for the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.
4: Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee.
5: For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not be lent unto: because thou shalt be blessed above all people.
6: If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not open thine hand against him, for he is poor, and needy.
7: But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he lacketh.
8: Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand: and thou shalt thine eye against thy brother, and shalt not give him, because he is poor, and needy: and thou shalt withhold thy hand from him, and shalt not give him what he needeth.
9: Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because the LORD thy God will bless thee in all thy doings, and thou shalt be very rich.
10: For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand unto thy brother, to his need, in that which he lacketh.
11: And if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then shalt thou send him away free: and thou shalt not be grieved when thou sendest him away free: because the LORD thy God will bless thee in all thy doings, and thou shalt be very rich.

13: And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:
14: Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: of that which he desireth thou shalt give him.
15: And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore shall thou do unto him as he desired.
16: And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house:
17: Then thou shalt take an aul, and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And thou shalt not make him to go out for ever: because he is thy bondman.
18: It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth a hired servant unto thee.
19: All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God:
20: Thou shalt eat it before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy son and thy daughter.
21: And if there be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God.
22: Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: the unclean and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart.
23: Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

Chapter 16

1: Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the LORD thy God: for in the month of Abib the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.
2: Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the LORD shall choose.
3: Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the first day until the last day.
4: And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; neither shall there any of the flesh of the passover remain unto the morning.
5: Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:
6: But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover.
7: And thou shalt roast and eat it in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning and shalt go unto thy tent.
8: Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to the LORD thy God.
9: Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou begin to reap thy corn.
10: And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, as thou shalt be able, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given unto thee.
11: And thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite which is within thy gates.
12: And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.
13: Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wheat, and thy figs, and thy pomegranates.
14: And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite which is within thy gates.
15: Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose.
16: Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose: thou, and thy son, and thy daughter.
17: Every man shall give as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given unto thee.
18: Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout all thy coast.
19: Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes, and it perverteth the words of the just.
20: That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God hath given thee.
21: Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt build.
22: Neither shalt thou set thee up any image; which the LORD thy God hateth.

Chapter 17

1: Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God any bullock, or sheep, wherein is blemish, or any evilfavoured thing.
2: If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded:
3: And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and enquired diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing be proved;
4: Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates.
5: At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but shall not be put to death upon the mouth of one witness.
6: The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people.
7: If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, matters of controversy, thou shalt arise, and thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and thou shalt enquire of them.
8: And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall say unto thee: according to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall give thee, thou shalt do.
9: And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister in the name of the LORD thy God, nor unto the judge, that shall stand to judge: that man shall be put to death: and all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.
10: When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, thou shalt say, I will set a king over me, like unto all the nations which are round about me:
11: But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: for the LORD hath said, Thou shalt not multiply horses unto thyself:
12: Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply silver and gold.
13: And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, and keep his commandments, and do not turn aside from them, to the right hand, nor to the left, that he may prosper, and he and his children may dwell long in the land.
14: That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, nor to the left, that he may prosper, and he and his children may dwell long in the land.

Chapter 18

1: The priests the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall be unto the LORD, as he hath said.
2: Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD is their inheritance, as he hath said.
3: And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep, or any beast, or any manner of cattle: the due of the priest shall be the shoulder, and the flank, and the kidney, and the part thereof, and the right thigh.
4: The firstfruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give unto the priest: for he shall minister in the name of the LORD thy God.
5: And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourned, and come with all the due of the priest, which he shall have, and shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Levites do, which stand before the LORD:
6: Then he shall have like portions to eat, beside that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.
7: When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the customs of the nations which I have said, that thou shalt not do:
8: There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an augur, or a soothsayer, or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.
9: For all that do these things are an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.
10: Thou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy God.
11: For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but thou shalt not do so: thou shalt be without fear, and shalt not be troubled, neither shalt thou tremble before them, neither shalt thou be dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee, he will destroy them, and he will drive them out from before thee, and he will bring thee into a good land, and he will multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers.

15: The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me.
16: According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Lest I should be consumed.
17: And the LORD said unto me, They have well spoken that which they have spoken.
18: I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth.
19: And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will visit him.
20: But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, I will visit him.
21: And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?
22: When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the manner of his speaking.

Chapter 19

1: When the LORD thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will not be afraid, because of the LORD thy God, and because of his power.
2: Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess.
3: Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess.
4: And this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour in error, and without malice aforethought, as when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe, to cut down the tree, and the axe flyeth off, and smiteth his neighbour, so that he die: then shall the slayer flee thither, and shall live.
5: As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe, to cut down the tree, and the axe flyeth off, and smiteth his neighbour, so that he die: then shall the slayer flee thither, and shall live.
6: Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the witness is far off.
7: Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.
8: And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he hath promised unto thy fathers.
9: If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk in his ways, that thou mayest prosper, and increase, and thou shalt dwell in the land which the LORD hath sworn unto thy fathers.
10: That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and thou shalt dwell therein: for innocent blood is the thing which I hate.
11: But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally, or kill him: then shall the elders of his city send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood.
12: Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood.
13: Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.
14: Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, as thou shalt not remove the neighbour's wife from his side.
15: One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at least there shall be two or three witnesses.
16: If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong;
17: Then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the LORD, before the priests, and the judges.
18: And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother.
19: Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from Israel.
20: And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.
21: And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

Chapter 20

1: When thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, and thou shalt say, I am afraid, because I am less than the enemy:
2: And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto thee, saying, Hearken thou unto the voice of the LORD thy God.
3: And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint.
4: For the LORD your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5: And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and
6: And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet eaten of it? let him also go and return
7: And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his
8: And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there that is fearful
9: And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make c
10: When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it.
11: And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people
12: And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:
13: And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof wit
14: But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, sh
15: Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of thes
16: But of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt
17: But thou shalt utterly destroy them; namely, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Per
18: That they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so sh
19: When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy th
20: Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down

Chapter 21

1: If one be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and
2: Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round
3: And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an he
4: And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown
5: And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister un
6: And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, shall wash their hands over the heifer tha
7: And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.
8: Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unt
9: So shalt thou put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is righ
10: When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into th
11: And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have
12: Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and pare her nails;
13: And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail
14: And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt n
15: If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have born him children, both the b
16: Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son
17: But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by giving him a double portion of all tha
18: If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of

19: Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and
20: And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey
21: And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: so shalt thou put evil away from among
22: And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on
23: His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he th

Chapter 22

1: Thou shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any
2: And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own h
3: In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of
4: Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou sha
5: The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garn
6: If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young
7: But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; that it may be well with thee, and
8: When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not bloo
9: Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and th
10: Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.
11: Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together.
12: Thou shalt make thee fringes upon the four quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.
13: If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her,
14: And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this wo
15: Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's vir
16: And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he ha
17: And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and y
18: And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;
19: And they shall amerce him in an hundred shekels of silver, and give them unto the father of the damse
20: But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel:
21: Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall sto
22: If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the
23: If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with he
24: Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that th
25: But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her: then the man
26: But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a
27: For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.
28: If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and
29: Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall b

30: A man shall not take his father's wife, nor discover his father's skirt.

Chapter 23

- 1: He that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.
- 2: A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter.
- 3: An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter.
- 4: Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired Balaam the son of Beor to curse you.
- 5: Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing.
- 6: Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.
- 7: Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a servant of him.
- 8: The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.
- 9: When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.
- 10: If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night,
- 11: But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash himself with water: and when the sun is down,
- 12: Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:
- 13: And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt wash.
- 14: For the LORD thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee.
- 15: Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:
- 16: He shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where he will.
- 17: There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel.
- 18: Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for a sacrifice.
- 19: Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury.
- 20: Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all thy doings.
- 21: When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will punish thee.
- 22: But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.
- 23: That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed.
- 24: When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure.
- 25: When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand.

Chapter 24

- 1: When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes,
- 2: And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife.
- 3: And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house,
- 4: Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled.
- 5: When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business.
- 6: No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a man's life to pledge.
- 7: If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him,

8: Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests t
9: Remember what the LORD thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egy
10: When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.
11: Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto t
12: And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:
13: In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his
14: Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy
15: At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth
16: The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fa
17: Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to
18: But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee th
19: When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go
20: When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger
21: When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward: it shall be for the stra
22: And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to

Chapter 25

1: If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them;
2: And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and
3: Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with
4: Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.
5: If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry w
6: And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is de
7: And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the eld
8: Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to t
9: Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off hi
10: And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.
11: When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her hus
12: Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity her.
13: Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.
14: Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small.
15: But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days
16: For all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.
17: Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt;
18: How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, w
19: Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about,

Chapter 26

- 1: And it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance:
- 2: That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God hath given thee:
- 3: And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, as the LORD hath promised me.
- 4: And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.
- 5: And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, A Syrian ready to perish was my father, and he brought me down into Egypt.
- 6: And the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:
- 7: And when we cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction,
- 8: And the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with a mighty arm, and with a mighty hand.
- 9: And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, even a land that floweth with milk and honey.
- 10: And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt accept it.
- 11: And thou shalt rejoice in every good thing which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house.
- 12: When thou hast made an end of tithing all the tithes of thine increase the third year, which is the year of tithing.
- 13: Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house.
- 14: I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away ought thereof for any unclean use, neither have I given thereof for the dead.
- 15: Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us.
- 16: This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore do them.
- 17: Thou hast avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes.
- 18: And the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, The LORD is my God.
- 19: And to make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and thou shalt say, The LORD is my God.

Chapter 27

- 1: And Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which the LORD thy God commandeth thee.
- 2: And it shall be on the day when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.
- 3: And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in thy way.
- 4: Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command thee.
- 5: And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: thou shalt not lift up any iron upon it.
- 6: Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings there.
- 7: And thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before the LORD thy God.
- 8: And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.
- 9: And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; the LORD is our God.
- 10: Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes.
- 11: And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,
- 12: These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah,
- 13: And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.
- 14: And the Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

23: And thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron.

24: The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee.

25: The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and shalt come in another way against them.

26: And thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall bury thee.

27: The LORD will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou shalt die.

28: The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

29: And thou shalt grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy way.

30: Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt dwell therein.

31: Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away.

32: Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail with sorrow.

33: The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be brought down, and shalt dwell in the land of the enemy.

34: So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35: The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36: The LORD shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known.

37: And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall bring thee.

38: Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather but little in; for the locust shall consume the grass of thy field.

39: Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them, but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather the grapes; for thou shalt be destroyed.

40: Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint thyself with the oil; for thou shalt be destroyed.

41: Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for they shall go into captivity.

42: All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

43: The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44: He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45: Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed.

46: And they shall be upon thee for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

47: Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of thy riches.

48: Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things.

49: The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies.

50: A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young.

51: And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which also shall eat the flesh of thy sons, and the flesh of thy daughters.

52: And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst.

53: And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

54: So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward his wife.

55: So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath no pity.

56: The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon a sward.

57: And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear.

58: If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear
59: Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even great plagues, and
60: Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave
61: Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD
62: And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou
63: And it shall come to pass, that as the LORD rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so t
64: And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other;
65: And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the LO
66: And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none ass
67: In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were
68: And the LORD shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Tho

Chapter 29

1: These are the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of
2: And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your ey
3: The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles:
4: Yet the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.
5: And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe
6: Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the L
7: And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out ag
8: And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to th
9: Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.
10: Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and y
11: Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood unto the c
12: That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and into his oath, which the LORD thy
13: That he may establish thee to day for a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, as h
14: Neither with you only do I make this covenant and this oath;
15: But with him that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, and also with him that is no
16: (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the nations which ye
17: And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which were am
18: Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day
19: And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying
20: The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and his jealousy shall smoke against tha
21: And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of th
22: So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall c
23: And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor

24: Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat
25: Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which
26: For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and whom he
27: And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are writter
28: And the LORD rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast th
29: The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us

Chapter 30

1: And it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which
2: And shalt return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee
3: That then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and
4: If any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gathe
5: And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess
6: And the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God
7: And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which
8: And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command
9: And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and
10: If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes
11: For this commandment which I command thee this day, it is not hidden from thee, neither is it far off.
12: It is not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that
13: Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto
14: But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.
15: See, I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;
16: In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his comma
17: But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other god
18: I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon
19: I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing
20: That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest

Chapter 31

1: And Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.
2: And he said unto them, I am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and come
3: The LORD thy God, he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and
4: And the LORD shall do unto them as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land
5: And the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the con
6: Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, he it is that doth
7: And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong and of a good cour

8: And the LORD, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee.
9: And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, which bare the ark of the covenant.
10: And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, when all Israel is come to appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel.
11: When all Israel is come to appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel.
12: Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn to fear the LORD your God.
13: And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God.
14: And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present him before the LORD.
15: And the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.
16: And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and they will say, We will not have Moses for our head.
17: Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be destroyed.
18: And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are not turned from their wickedness.
19: Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouths, that they may sing it.
20: For when I shall have brought them into the land which I swore unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey.
21: And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify against them, that they are not turned from their wickedness.
22: Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.
23: And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt go with this people, and they shall be as sheep without a shepherd.
24: And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished.
25: That Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,
26: Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be a witness against thee.
27: For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.
28: Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears.
29: For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you.
30: And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.

Chapter 32

1: Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.
2: My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass.
3: Because I will publish the name of the LORD: ascribe ye greatness unto our God.
4: He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and upright.
5: They have corrupted themselves, their spot is not the spot of his children: they are a perverse and crooked generation.
6: Do ye thus requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? is not he thy father that hath bought thee? is not he thy Maker, the LORD thy God?
7: Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy father, and he will shew thee.
8: When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he said, I will make Jacob as a church, and Israel as a congregation.
9: For the LORD's portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.
10: He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he led him about, he instructed him, as an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them, and bringeth them.
11: As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them, and bringeth them.

12: So the LORD alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with him.
13: He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made
14: Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the
15: But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness,
16: They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger.
17: They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up,
18: Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast forgotten God that formed thee.
19: And when the LORD saw it, he abhorred them, because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughter.
20: And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be: for they are a very froward
21: They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger with their
22: For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with
23: I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them.
24: They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also
25: The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also
26: I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among
27: Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely,
28: For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there any understanding in them.
29: O that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end!
30: How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them,
31: For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being judges.
32: For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their
33: Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.
34: Is not this laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures?
35: To me belongeth vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity
36: For the LORD shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power
37: And he shall say, Where are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted,
38: Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and
39: See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal:
40: For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.
41: If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to mine enemies,
42: I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the
43: Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render ven
44: And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and Hoshea the son
45: And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel:
46: And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye

47: For it is not a vain thing for you; because it is your life: and through this thing ye shall prolong your day
48: And the LORD spake unto Moses that selfsame day, saying,
49: Get thee up into this mountain Abarim, unto mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is over against Jericho:
50: And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as Aaron thy brother died in that land:
51: Because ye trespassed against me among the children of Israel at the waters of MeribahKadesh, in the wilderness of Zin;
52: Yet thou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

Chapter 33

1: And this is the blessing, wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.
2: And he said, The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran,
3: Yea, he loved the people; all his saints are in thy hand: and they sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy word.
4: Moses commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob.
5: And he was king in Jeshurun, when the heads of the people and the tribes of Israel were gathered together unto Balaam the son of Beor:
6: Let Reuben live, and not die; and let not his men be few.
7: And this is the blessing of Judah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his rest:
8: And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim and thy Urim be with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Massah:
9: Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his brethren:
10: They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt offerings;
11: Bless, LORD, his substance, and accept the work of his hands: smite through the loins of them that rise against him,
12: And of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him; and the Lord shall cover him,
13: And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew,
14: And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon,
15: And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills,
16: And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the heaven:
17: His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the enemy,
18: And of Zebulun he said, Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, Issachar, in thy tents.
19: They shall call the people unto the mountain; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall do righteousness.
20: And of Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the paw;
21: And he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came unto Asher his brother.
22: And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: he shall leap from Bashan.
23: And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD: possess the land to the south of Jordan.
24: And of Asher he said, Let Asher be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dwell in safety.
25: Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.
26: There is none like unto the God of Jeshurun, who rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellence he shall save thee.
27: The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy before thy face,
28: Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also the land shall bring forth oil,
29: And shall be a land of wheat and barley, because of the days of summer: and shall be a land of olive trees and of vineyards.

29: Happy art thou, O Israel: who is like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD, the shield of thy help, and

Chapter 34

1: And Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is over

2: And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, unto the utmost sea

3: And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees, unto Zoar.

4: And the LORD said unto him, This is the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob,

5: So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.

6: And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Bethpeor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre.

7: And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.

8: And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the days of weeping and mourning were ended.

9: And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Israel were in mourning for Moses.

10: And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face,

11: In all the signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all the land of Egypt, unto Moses and Aaron his brother.

12: And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

Book: Joshua

Chapter 1

- 1: Now after the death of Moses the servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Joshua my servant, saying,
- 2: Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I have sworn unto thy fathers, saying,
- 3: Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.
- 4: From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the land of the Canaanites, I have given it unto you.
- 5: There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee.
- 6: Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I have sworn unto thy fathers, saying,
- 7: Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which I command thee.
- 8: This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest prosper, and have good success.
- 9: Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou shalt go.
- 10: Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,
- 11: Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall eat.
- 12: And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying,
- 13: Remember the word which Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath said unto me, saying,
- 14: Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan.
- 15: Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed the land.
- 16: And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou shalt send us, we will go.
- 17: According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses.
- 18: Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou shalt command him, let him be put to death: for he hath despised the voice of the LORD thy God.

Chapter 2

- 1: And Joshua the son of Nun sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho.
- 2: And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Israel.
- 3: And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are espied of the children of Israel: for they are come in to fight against the city.
- 4: And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were.
- 5: And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither I wist not.
- 6: But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid out on the roof.
- 7: And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone, she came up and said unto them, The men are gone.
- 8: And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;
- 9: And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that your terror is fallen upon the Canaanites, and upon the Amorites.
- 10: For we have heard how the LORD dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt.
- 11: And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in us, because of you: for the LORD your God is God.
- 12: Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have.
- 13: And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have.
- 14: And the men answered her, Our life for yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD shall give us the land, that we will do unto thee according to all that thou shalt say.

15: Then she let them down by a cord through the window: for her house was upon the town wall, and she
16: And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there
17: And the men said unto her, We will be blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.
18: Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou
19: And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood shall be
20: And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.
21: And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she
22: And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned.
23: So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of
24: And they said unto Joshua, Truly the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants

Chapter 3

1: And Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the
2: And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the host;
3: And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God,
4: Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto
5: And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for to morrow the LORD will do wonders among you.
6: And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people
7: And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may
8: And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the
9: And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God.
10: And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is among you, and that he will without fail do
11: Behold, the ark of the covenant of the LORD of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan.
12: Now therefore take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man.
13: And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD,
14: And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing
15: And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were
16: That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city A
17: And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of

Chapter 4

1: And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua
2: Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,
3: And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the p
4: Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a
5: And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and
6: That this may be a sign among you, that when your children ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What

1: Now Jericho was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.
2: And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the city.
3: And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do so seven days.
4: And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.
5: And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout a great shout, when ye shall see the ark of the LORD: and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout a great shout, when ye shall see the ark of the LORD.
6: And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass on before the people, and let them go round about the city: and when ye have compassed the city, let the ark of the LORD pass on before you.
7: And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.
8: And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns went on before the ark of the LORD: and the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Joshua.
9: And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Joshua.
10: And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, until the day that ye shall see the ark of the LORD: then ye shall shout, and ye shall be victorious over the city.
11: So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about it once: and they came into the camp, and lodged there.
12: And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the LORD.
13: And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, as the LORD commanded Joshua.
14: And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.
15: And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city seven times.
16: And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout: for the LORD hath given the city into your hands.
17: And the city shall be accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, and her father's household, and all that she hath: because she hid the spies that we sent.
18: And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye touch the thing accursed: for ye shall be utterly destroyed.
19: But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.
20: So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, that they shouted a great shout, and the city was destroyed.
21: And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and ass, and all that was therein.
22: But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring her out thence, and all that she hath: for ye shall save her alive, because she hid the spies that we sent.
23: And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had: and they brought her out from the city, and her father's household, and all that she had.
24: And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and iron, are consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.
25: And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwelt in Israel unto this day.
26: And Joshua adjured them at that time, saying, Cursed be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and breaketh the oath of the LORD.
27: So the LORD was with Joshua; and his fame was noised throughout all the country.

Chapter 7

1: But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the LORD was with Israel, and hearkened unto him, and hearkened unto his voice.
2: And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside Bethaven, on the east side of Bethel, and spake unto them, saying, Go, and spy out the country for us.
3: And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up thither.
4: So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and they fled before the men of Ai.
5: And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them from before the gate even to the wilderness: and the men of Ai dwelt in the mountain that is before Jerusalem.
6: And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the evening: and he said, Why hath the LORD brought all this upon us? for we are weak, and we have said, We will dwell in the land, for we have said, We will dwell in the land.
7: And Joshua said, Alas, O LORD God, wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver them into the hands of the Amorites?

8: O LORD, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their backs before their enemies!
9: For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and cut us off from the land.
10: And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore liest thou thus upon thy face?
11: Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have obeyed not my voice, neither have they kept my covenant.
12: Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies.
13: Up, sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Israel, In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which shall be taken, he shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath.
14: And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath.
15: So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken.
16: And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarahites: and he brought the family of the Zerahites.
17: And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerach, the son of Jehu, the son of Zimri, the son of Manasseh, the son of Gadi, the son of Zuph, the son of Menashe, the son of Ephraim, the son of Manasse, the son of Joseph, the son of Israel.
18: And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and make confession unto him: for thou hast told a lie unto the LORD thy God, and hast not confessed thy sin.
19: And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus is my sin.
20: When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a golden bangle, I hid them in my tent, and the silver was hid under my garment.
21: So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in his tent, and the silver was hid under his garment.
22: And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel.
23: And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the golden bangle, and they burnt them with fire in the sight of all Israel.
24: And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel stoned him with stones, and he was buried there.
25: And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger.

Chapter 8

1: And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and go up against Ai.
2: And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for yourselves: and ye shall burn the city with fire.
3: So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand men.
4: And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie in wait against the city, even behind the city: go not forth to the battle, neither shall ye approach unto the city, till ye have drawn them from the city: for they will say, They flee before us.
5: And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, that we shall smite them.
6: (For they will come out after us) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us.
7: Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hands.
8: And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD.
9: Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Bethel and Ai, on the west side of the city.
10: And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel.
11: And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before Ai.
12: And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Bethel and Ai, on the west side of the city.
13: And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and their liers in wait were on the south side of the city.
14: And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw it, that they hastened and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Joshua, and his army, to the battle.
15: And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16: And all the people that were in Ai were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua and all Israel, as he said unto them.
17: And there was not a man left in Ai or Bethel, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and the king and all the inhabitants thereof.
18: And the LORD said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand.
19: And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side.
20: And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up unto heaven, for the city was burnt.
21: And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended up unto heaven, then they turned back, and fought with the king of Ai.
22: And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side.
23: And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.
24: And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness, as the LORD commanded Joshua and Israel, that day.
25: And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai.
26: For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of the city.
27: Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word which the LORD said unto Joshua and Israel.
28: And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it an heap for ever, even a desolation unto this day.
29: And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until eventide: and as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should bury the king of Ai in the ravine, which is in the midst of the valley between Bethel and Ai.
30: Then Joshua built an altar unto the LORD God of Israel in mount Ebal,
31: As Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of Moses.
32: And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.
33: And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side the ark, as the LORD commanded Joshua.
34: And afterward he read all the words of the law, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.
35: There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel.

Chapter 9

1: And it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the country of Canaan, heard that Joshua and Israel had slain all the inhabitants of Ai, as the LORD said unto Joshua and Israel,
2: That they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one accord.
3: And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ai,
4: They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their heads,
5: And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and broken.
6: And they went to Joshua unto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from a far country.
7: And the men of Israel said unto the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and how shall we make a covenant with you?
8: And they said unto Joshua, We are thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?
9: And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God, for we have heard that thou hast slain all the inhabitants of the land of the Amorites, which were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon.
10: And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which he slew, we have heard.
11: Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals with you, and go to meet Joshua, and say unto him, We are thy servants.
12: This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you, as yet our victuals were hot.
13: And these bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments, which we put on, were new, and, behold, they are old.
14: And the men took of their victuals, and asked not counsel at the mouth of the LORD.

15: And Joshua made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of
16: And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard t
17: And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities were C
18: And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto the
19: But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israe
20: This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we
21: And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be hewers of wood and drawers of water un
22: And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying,
23: Now therefore ye are cursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers o
24: And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD th
25: And now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.
26: And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew the
27: And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the

Chapter 10

1: Now it came to pass, when Adonizedec king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had
2: That they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was
3: Wherefore Adonizedec king of Jerusalem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarm
4: Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: for it hath made peace with Joshua and with
5: Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth,
6: And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy serv
7: So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valou
8: And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; there shall no
9: Joshua therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gilgal all night.
10: And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and ch
11: And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going down to Bethhoron, that the
12: Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the child
13: And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their ene
14: And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: fo
15: And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.
16: But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah.
17: And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Makkedah.
18: And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:
19: And stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to ent
20: And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a v
21: And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace: none moved his tongue aga

22: Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.
23: And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the
24: And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men
25: And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for thus shall t
26: And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they were han
27: And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they took t
28: And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he
29: Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah:
30: And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the e
31: And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fo
32: And the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it
33: Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he ha
34: And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, an
35: And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein
36: And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron; and they fought against it:
37: And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof
38: And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought against it:
39: And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the
40: So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and a
41: And Joshua smote them from Kadeshbarnea even unto Gaza, and all the country of Goshen, even unto
42: And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, because the LORD God of Israel fought
43: And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

Chapter 11

1: And it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard those things, that he sent to Jobab king of Ma
2: And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of Chinneroth, and in th
3: And to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite,
4: And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the sand that is upon the se
5: And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to
6: And the LORD said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliv
7: So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly; an
8: And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto great Zid
9: And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots wit
10: And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for H
11: And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them: ther
12: And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the e

13: But as for the cities that stood still in their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; that c
14: And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; bu
15: As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua, and so did Joshua; he
16: So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of Goshen, and the va
17: Even from the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baalgad in the valley of Lebanon under m
18: Joshua made war a long time with all those kings.
19: There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save the Hivites the inhabitants of Gib
20: For it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he mi
21: And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the Anakims from the mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, f
22: There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel: only in Gaza, in Gath, and in A
23: So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the LORD said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it fo

Chapter 12

1: Now these are the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the
2: Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from Aroer, which is upon the bank of the r
3: And from the plain to the sea of Chinneroth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea
4: And the coast of Og king of Bashan, which was of the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Ashtaroth and
5: And reigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto the border of the Geshurites and t
6: Them did Moses the servant of the LORD and the children of Israel smite: and Moses the servant of the
7: And these are the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Jordan
8: In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in t
9: The king of Jericho, one; the king of Ai, which is beside Bethel, one;
10: The king of Jerusalem, one; the king of Hebron, one;
11: The king of Jarmuth, one; the king of Lachish, one;
12: The king of Eglon, one; the king of Gezer, one;
13: The king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one;
14: The king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one;
15: The king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one;
16: The king of Makkedah, one; the king of Bethel, one;
17: The king of Tappuah, one; the king of Hephher, one;
18: The king of Aphek, one; the king of Lasharon, one;
19: The king of Madon, one; the king of Hazor, one;
20: The king of Shimronmeron, one; the king of Achshaph, one;
21: The king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one;
22: The king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam of Carmel, one;
23: The king of Dor in the coast of Dor, one; the king of the nations of Gilgal, one;

24: The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

Chapter 13

1: Now Joshua was old and stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years;
2: This is the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Philistines, and all Geshuri,
3: From Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron northward, which is counted to the Canaanites;
4: From the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah that is beside the Sidonians unto Aphek, to the cities of Aphek northward, which is counted to the Sidonians;
5: And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrising, from Baalgad under mount Hermon unto the river Habor;
6: All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto Misrephothmaim, and all the Sidonians, them will I drive out before the children of Israel:
7: Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh,
8: With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, because the land of the Amorites was too great for the children of Israel;
9: From Aroer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain of the river Arnon unto the border of Moab;
10: And all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Reuben;
11: And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto the river Abdon;
12: All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who remained of the remnant of the giants:
13: Nevertheless the children of Israel expelled not the Geshurites, nor the Maachathites: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites have continued unto this day;
14: Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the LORD God of Israel made by fire were their inheritance, as he commanded Moses;
15: And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance according to their families.
16: And their coast was from Aroer, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and the plain of the river Arnon,
17: Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and Bamothbaal, and Bethbaalmeon,
18: And Jahaza, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath,
19: And Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Zarethshahar in the mount of the valley,
20: And Bethpeor, and Ashdodhpisgah, and Bethjeshimoth,
21: And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the river Jabbok;
22: Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them in the valley of the children of Reuben;
23: And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben according to their families;
24: And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad according to their families;
25: And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto the river Arnon;
26: And from Heshbon unto Ramathmizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Debir;
27: And in the valley, Betharam, and Bethnimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites;
28: This is the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages.
29: And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and this was the possession of the half tribe of Manasseh according to their families;
30: And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Bashan, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto the river Jabbok;
31: And half Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were pertaining unto the half tribe of Manasseh;
32: These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan from the cities of the children of Israel;
33: But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance: the LORD God of Israel was their inheritance, as he promised unto Aaron the priest.

Chapter 14

- 1: And these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the son of Aaron gave unto the children of Israel.
- 2: By lot was their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.
- 3: For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the tribe of Joseph he gave none.
- 4: For the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gave no part unto the tribe of Joseph.
- 5: As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.
- 6: Then the children of Judah came unto Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite said unto him, Thou knowest what the LORD said unto Moses the servant of the LORD, saying, Let Caleb go with me, and I will bring him into the land which I have sworn unto thee, saying, I will give it unto thee.
- 7: Forty years old was I when Moses the servant of the LORD sent me from Kadeshbarnea to espy out the land.
- 8: Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly followed the LORD my God.
- 9: And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance and the inheritance of thy children for ever, because thou hast followed the LORD my God.
- 10: And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty and five years, even since the LORD sent me from Egypt with Moses the servant of the LORD.
- 11: As yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so is now.
- 12: Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day.
- 13: And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance.
- 14: Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite unto this day, because he wholly followed the LORD his God.
- 15: And the name of Hebron before was Kirjatharba; which Arba was a great man among the Anakims. And the name of the land before was Canaan.

Chapter 15

- 1: This then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their families; even to the border of Edom the south side of the river of Egypt.
- 2: And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the bay that looketh southward:
- 3: And it went out to the south side to Maalehacrabim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side of the mountain of Seir.
- 4: From thence it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto the river of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were to the south side.
- 5: And the east border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jordan. And their border in the north quarter was to the Jordan.
- 6: And the border went up to Bethhogla, and passed along by the north of Betharabah; and the border went up to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben.
- 7: And the border went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, which is by the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben.
- 8: And the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south side of the Jebusite; the same is Jerusalem.
- 9: And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto the fountain of the water of Nephtoah, and went on to the wall of the city of David on the south side.
- 10: And the border compassed from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to Bethmarcabah.
- 11: And the border went out unto the side of Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to Bethmarcabah.
- 12: And the west border was to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Judah according to their families.
- 13: And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD unto Moses.
- 14: And Caleb drove thence the three sons of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak.
- 15: And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kirjathsepher.
- 16: And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjathsepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.
- 17: And Othniel the son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.
- 18: And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted upon the field of bones.

19: Who answered, Give me a blessing; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water.
20: This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.
21: And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the coast of Edom southward were
22: And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,
23: And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,
24: Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,
25: And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, and Hezron, which is Hazor,
26: Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,
27: And Hazargaddah, and Heshmon, and Bethpalet,
28: And Hazarshual, and Beersheba, and Bizjothjah,
29: Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,
30: And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah,
31: And Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah,
32: And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages:
33: And in the valley, Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,
34: And Zanoah, and Engannim, Tappuah, and Enam,
35: Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah,
36: And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, and Gederothaim; fourteen cities with their villages:
37: Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdalgad,
38: And Dilean, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel,
39: Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,
40: And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,
41: And Gederoth, Bethdagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah; sixteen cities with their villages:
42: Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,
43: And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,
44: And Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with their villages:
45: Ekron, with her towns and her villages:
46: From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near Ashdod, with their villages:
47: Ashdod with her towns and her villages, Gaza with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt,
48: And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh,
49: And Dannah, and Kirjathsannah, which is Debir,
50: And Anab, and Eshtemoah, and Anim,
51: And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh; eleven cities with their villages:
52: Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,
53: And Janum, and Bethtappuah, and Aphekah,

54: And Humtah, and Kirjatharba, which is Hebron, and Zior; nine cities with their villages:

55: Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,

56: And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah,

57: Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities with their villages:

58: Halhul, Bethzur, and Gedor,

59: And Maarath, and Bethanath, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages:

60: Kirjathbaal, which is Kirjathjearim, and Rabbah; two cities with their villages:

61: In the wilderness, Betharabah, Middin, and Secacah,

62: And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and Engedi; six cities with their villages.

63: As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the

Chapter 16

1: And the lot of the children of Joseph fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the

2: And goeth out from Bethel to Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi to Ataroth,

3: And goeth down westward to the coast of Japhleti, unto the coast of Bethhoron the nether, and to Gezer

4: So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.

5: And the border of the children of Ephraim according to their families was thus: even the border of their inheritance

6: And the border went out toward the sea to Michmethah on the north side; and the border went about ea

7: And it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, and to Naarath, and came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan

8: The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at th

9: And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasse

10: And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephra

Chapter 17

1: There was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he was the firstborn of Joseph; to wit, for Machir the f

2: There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; for the children of Abiezer

3: But Zelophehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no s

4: And they came near before Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the prince

5: And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and Bashan, which were on the other

6: Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh's so

7: And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that lieth before Shechem; and the border v

8: Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the child

9: And the coast descended unto the river Kanah, southward of the river: these cities of Ephraim are amon

10: Southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the sea is his border; and they me

11: And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher Bethshean and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and

12: Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the Canaanites wo

13: Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to trib

14: And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but one lot and one portion?
15: And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood country, and cut down wood.
16: And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the Philistines shall be against us.
17: And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and thou shalt have much land.
18: But the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine.

Chapter 18

1: And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle.
2: And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.
3: And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the LORD hath sworn to give unto you?
4: Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land.
5: And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah shall abide in their coast on the south, and the house of Joseph on the north.
6: Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, that I may cast lots for you.
7: But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance: and Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, shall be given to the Levites.
8: And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and describe the land.
9: And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and brought it to Joshua.
10: And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel according to their families.
11: And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their inheritance was thus.
12: And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north, and to the side of Bethel, and passed over to Luz, and thence to the side of Luz, which is Bethel, southward; and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel.
13: And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, which is Bethel, southward; and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel.
14: And the border was drawn thence, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that lieth before Jerusalem southward, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel.
15: And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjathjearim, and the border went out on the west, and went forth to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel.
16: And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lieth before the valley of the son of Hinnom, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel.
17: And was drawn from the north, and went forth to Enshemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel.
18: And passed along toward the side over against Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah: and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel.
19: And the border passed along to the side of Bethhoglah northward: and the outgoings of the border were to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel, and thence to the side of the altar of Bethel.
20: And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, according to their families.
21: Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their families were Jericho, and Bethel, and Betharabah, and Zemaraim, and Bethel, and Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah, and Chepharhaammonai, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages.
22: Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth, and Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah, and Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah, and Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, which is Jerusalem, Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages.

Chapter 19

1: And the second lot came forth to Simeon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their inheritance;
2: And they had in their inheritance Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,
3: And Hazarshual, and Balah, and Azem,
4: And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah,
5: And Ziklag, and Bethmarcaboth, and Hazarsusah,
6: And Bethlebaoth, and Sharuhin; thirteen cities and their villages:
7: Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages:
8: And all the villages that were round about these cities to Baalathbeer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the children of Simeon according to their families.
9: Out of the portion of the children of Judah was the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Simeon.
10: And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was thus.
11: And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the brook that is between Dabbasheth and Jothath.
12: And turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chislothtabor, and then goeth out to the sea.
13: And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittahhepher, to Ittahkazin, and goeth out to Remmon, and passeth on to the east.
14: And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah.
15: And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Bethlehem: twelve cities with their villages.
16: This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.
17: And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar according to their families.
18: And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem,
19: And Haphraim, and Shihon, and Anaharath,
20: And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez,
21: And Remeth, and Engannim, and Enhaddah, and Bethpazzez;
22: And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Bethshemesh; and the outgoings of their border are in the sea.
23: This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families, the cities and the villages.
24: And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families.
25: And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,
26: And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shihorlibnath;
27: And turneth toward the sunrising to Bethdagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthah between Zebulun and Manasse.
28: And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, even unto great Zidon;
29: And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosah; and the coast is in the sea.
30: Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.
31: This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.
32: The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphtali according to their families.
33: And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakish; and then the coast is in the sea.
34: And then the coast turneth westward to Aznothtabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Ziddim.
35: And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chinnereth,

36: And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,
37: And Kedesh, and Edrei, and Enhazor,
38: And Iron, and Migdalel, Horem, and Bethanath, and Bethshemesh; nineteen cities with their villages.
39: This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities and the villages.
40: And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families.
41: And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Irshemesh,
42: And Shaalabbin, and Ajalon, and Jethlah,
43: And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron,
44: And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,
45: And Jehud, and Beneberak, and Gathrimmon,
46: And Mejarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.
47: And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to Asher.
48: This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with the villages.
49: When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave to Moses and to Joshua the son of Nun, as the LORD commanded.
50: According to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, even Timnathserah in mount Naphtali.
51: These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the tribes of the children of Israel gave unto the Levites.

Chapter 20

1: The LORD also spake unto Joshua, saying,
2: Speak to the children of Israel, saying, Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses.
3: That the slayer that killeth any person unawares and unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your cities of refuge from the avenger.
4: And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his case unto the elders of that city.
5: And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he is fled unto his city of refuge.
6: And he shall dwell in that city, until he stand before the congregation for judgment, and until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days.
7: And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and Shechem in mount Ephraim, and Kirjatharba in the land of Benjamin.
8: And on the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain of the Gileadites to the Reubenites.
9: These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

Chapter 21

1: Then came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the tribes.
2: And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities of refuge, as he said.
3: And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD.
4: And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the priest, which were four families.
5: And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Judah.
6: And the children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, and out of the tribe of Manasse.
7: The children of Merari by their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Asher.
8: And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

9: And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, the
10: Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, h
11: And they gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron, in the hill country of Judah
12: But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his poss
13: Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for th
14: And Jattir with her suburbs, and Eshtemoa with her suburbs,
15: And Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs,
16: And Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and Bethshemesh with her suburbs; nine cities
17: And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs,
18: Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs; four cities.
19: All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.
20: And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even t
21: For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; a
22: And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Bethhoron with her suburbs; four cities.
23: And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,
24: Aijalon with her suburbs, Gathrimmon with her suburbs; four cities.
25: And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbs, and Gathrimmon with her suburbs; tw
26: All the cities were ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.
27: And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half tribe of Manasseh
28: And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh with her suburbs,
29: Jarmuth with her suburbs, Engannim with her suburbs; four cities.
30: And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,
31: Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.
32: And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer
33: All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families were thirteen cities with their suburbs.
34: And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokne
35: Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs; four cities.
36: And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbs, and Jahazah with her suburbs,
37: Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four cities.
38: And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and
39: Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all.
40: So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were remaining of the families of the L
41: All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel were forty and eight cities with
42: These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus were all these cities.
43: And the LORD gave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possess

44: And the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and there
45: There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came

Chapter 22

1: Then Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh,
2: And said unto them, Ye have kept all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, and have o
3: Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the command
4: And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now re
5: But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the LORD char
6: So Joshua blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.
7: Now to the one half of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had given possession in Bashan: but unto the other
8: And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, wi
9: And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and depart
10: And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that are in the land of Canaan, the children of Reube
11: And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the h
12: And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered th
13: And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half t
14: And with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Israel; and each one
15: And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manass
16: Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass is this that ye have committed against
17: Is the iniquity of Peor too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was
18: But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, seeing ye rebel to day aga
19: Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the poss
20: Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the cong
21: Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and sa
22: The LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if it be in rebell
23: That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or m
24: And if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing, saying, In time to come your children might spea
25: For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of
26: Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:
27: But that it may be a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the s
28: Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us or to our generations in time to come
29: God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, to build
30: And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Isra
31: And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Ga
32: And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and

33: And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend

34: And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar Ed: for it shall be a witness between

Chapter 23

1: And it came to pass a long time after that the LORD had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round

2: And Joshua called for all Israel, and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for the

3: And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the L

4: Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from

5: And the LORD your God, he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and

6: Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, tha

7: That ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither make mention of the nam

8: But cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9: For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but as for you, no man hath be

10: One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he ha

11: Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God.

12: Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remai

13: Know for a certainty that the LORD your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before y

14: And, behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your

15: Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God

16: When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have

Chapter 24

1: And Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called for the elders of Israel, and for their

2: And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt on the other

3: And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of C

4: And I gave unto Isaac Jacob and Esau: and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; but Jacob and h

5: I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: and afterv

6: And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians pursued after you

7: And when they cried unto the LORD, he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the

8: And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; and they fought w

9: Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called Balaam

10: But I would not hearken unto Balaam; therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11: And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amo

12: And I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, even the two kings of the Am

13: And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in th

14: Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which you

15: And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the g

16: And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;
17: For the LORD our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.
18: And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore shall we serve the LORD.
19: And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he is an holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions.
20: If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, and he will bring you down from off the land which he sware to your fathers.
21: And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.
22: And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the LORD.
23: Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD.
24: And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.
25: So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shechem.
26: And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took a great stone, and set it up there.
27: And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words which the LORD said unto us.
28: So Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.
29: And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old.
30: And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnathserah, which is in mount Ephraim, on the east side of the way which goeth up to Shechem.
31: And Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that overlived Joshua.
32: And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem.
33: And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill that pertained to Phinehas his son, which was in mount Ephraim.

Book: Judges

Chapter 1

1: Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites?
2: And the LORD said, Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.
3: And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites.
4: And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they slew them.
5: And they found Adonibezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites.
6: But Adonibezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.
7: And Adonibezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, gathered about me.
8: Now the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword.
9: And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites, that dwelt in the mountain.
10: And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: (now the name of Hebron before was Kirjathsepher.)
11: And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kirjathsepher.
12: And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjathsepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.
13: And Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.
14: And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted down, and went into the field.
15: And she said unto him, Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water.
16: And the children of the Kenite, Moses' father in law, went up out of the city of palm trees with the children of Judah.
17: And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it.
18: Also Judah took Gaza with the coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.
19: And the LORD was with Judah; and he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in the valley.
20: And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Anak.
21: And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell there to this day.
22: And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Bethel: and the LORD was with them.
23: And the house of Joseph sent to descry Bethel. (Now the name of the city before was Luz.)
24: And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city.
25: And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let the man go.
26: And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which is to this day called Bethel.
27: Neither did Manasseh drive out the inhabitants of Bethshean and her towns, nor Taanach and her towns.
28: And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.
29: Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwell in Gezer to this day.
30: Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwell there to this day.
31: Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Accho.
32: But the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.
33: Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Bethshemesh, nor the inhabitants of Bethanath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites.

34: And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come
35: But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of
36: And the coast of the Amorites was from the going up to Akrabbim, from the rock, and upward.

Chapter 2

1: And an angel of the LORD came up from Gilgal to Bochim, and said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, and
2: And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars: but ye have
3: Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be as thorns in your sides,
4: And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that
5: And they called the name of that place Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.
6: And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess it
7: And the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua
8: And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old.
9: And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnathheres, in the mount of Ephraim, on the north side
10: And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them
11: And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim:
12: And they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed
13: And they forsook the LORD, and served Baal and Ashtaroth.
14: And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them,
15: Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said,
16: Nevertheless the LORD raised up judges, which delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.
17: And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed down
18: And when the LORD raised them up judges, then the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand
19: And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and corrupted themselves more than
20: And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people hath transgressed
21: I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died:
22: That through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers
23: Therefore the LORD left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hands

Chapter 3

1: Now these are the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, even as many of Israel as had
2: Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war, at the least such as be
3: Namely, five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwell
4: And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD
5: And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites
6: And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their
7: And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, and served E

8: Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hand of Chushanrishaim king of Moab: for Israel had forsaken the LORD their God.
9: And when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, Othniel the son of Kenaz, Judah's brother.
10: And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: and the LORD subdued Moab under the hand of Othniel.
11: And the land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.
12: And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened Eglon the king of Moab, because they had forsaken him.
13: And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the cities of them.
14: So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.
15: But when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite.
16: But Ehud made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment.
17: And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon was a very fat man.
18: And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.
19: But he himself turned again from the quarries that were by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king.
20: And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in a summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. And all the Moabites were gathered thither.
21: And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:
22: And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw it out.
23: Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.
24: When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were shut.
25: And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they said, He is drunken, because he hath drunk much wine.
26: And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Seirath.
27: And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel came up from the quarries.
28: And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand.
29: And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men of valour; and there remained not a man.
30: So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And the land had rest fourscore years.
31: And after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hundred men with an ox goad.

Chapter 4

1: And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead.
2: And the LORD sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose army was Sisera.
3: And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he oppressed the children of Israel.
4: And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time.
5: And she dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah between Ramah and Bethel in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.
6: And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedeshnaphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD said, I will draw unto thee Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his army?
7: And I will draw unto thee to the river Kishon Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his army.
8: And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go.
9: And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour: for the LORD will sell Sisera into thine hand.
10: And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah

11: Now Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of Hobab the father in law of Moses, had severed himself from the children of Israel: for he was an Amorite.
12: And they shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor.
13: And Sisera gathered together all his chariots, even nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him.
14: And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this is the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: for thus saith the LORD, I have said, I will begin to deliver thee this day from the hand of Sisera.
15: And the LORD discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Barak.
16: But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell.
17: Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Heber and the children of Israel.
18: And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he was fallen, she covered him.
19: And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened a bottle, and gave him to drink.
20: Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of thee, say, I am asleep.
21: Then Jael Heber's wife took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote him upon the forehead with the nail, and he died.
22: And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee him whom thou hast sought.
23: So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.
24: And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until this day.

Chapter 5

1: Then sang Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying,
2: Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselves.
3: Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, even I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing praise to the LORD.
4: LORD, when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled.
5: The mountains melted from before the LORD, even that Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel.
6: In the days of Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of Jael, the highways were unoccupied, and the travellers were hid.
7: The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.
8: They chose new gods; then was war in the gates: was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?
9: My heart is toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.
10: Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.
11: They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse.
12: Awake, awake, Deborah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Barak, and lead thy captivity captive, thou shalt be glorious.
13: Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made Shalman his captain.
14: Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir was Issachar.
15: And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on foot into battle.
16: Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reuben.
17: Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea shore, and Naphtali.
18: Zebulun and Naphtali were a people that jeopardated their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.
19: The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo; the kings of Canaan were slain.
20: They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

21: The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden
22: Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones.
23: Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they ca
24: Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be, blessed shall she be above women i
25: He asked water, and she gave him milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.
26: She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and with the hammer she s
27: At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell
28: The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long i
29: Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself,
30: Have they not sped? have they not divided the prey; to every man a damsel or two; to Sisera a prey of
31: So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but let them that love him be as the sun when he goeth forth

Chapter 6

1: And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand o
2: And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: and because of the Midianites the children of Israel ma
3: And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the children
4: And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza, an
5: For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; for both
6: And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel cried unto the
7: And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD because of the Midianites,
8: That the LORD sent a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD G
9: And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and
10: And I said unto you, I am the LORD your God; fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwe
11: And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto
12: And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD is with thee, thou mighty
13: And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and w
14: And the LORD looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel from the har
15: And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, my family is poor in Manasse
16: And the LORD said unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man
17: And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then shew me a sign that thou talkest with
18: Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my present, and set it before thee
19: And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour: the flesh he pu
20: And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this
21: Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh a
22: And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O LORD God! for b
23: And the LORD said unto him, Peace be unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

24: Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it Jehovahshalom: unto this day it is yet in
25: And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, even
26: And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this rock, in the ordered place, and take the
27: Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had said unto him: and so it was, beca
28: And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was cast down, and
29: And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said
30: Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast do
31: And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Baal? will ye save him? he that will ple
32: Therefore on that day he called him Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead against him, because he hath th
33: Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites and the children of the east were gathered together, and w
34: But the Spirit of the LORD came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet; and Abiezer was gathered after
35: And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent mes
36: And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,
37: Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon a
38: And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew
39: And Gideon said unto God, Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me
40: And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

Chapter 7

1: Then Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched beside
2: And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Midianit
3: Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him
4: And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I w
5: So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth
6: And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all t
7: And the LORD said unto Gideon, By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the l
8: So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all the rest of Israel every man
9: And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; fo
10: But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host:
11: And thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto th
12: And the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grassh
13: And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Beh
14: And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a m
15: And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the interpretation thereof, that he wors
16: And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand
17: And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the ca

18: When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of
19: So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning
20: And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hand
21: And they stood every man in his place round about the camp; and all the host ran, and cried, and fled.
22: And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the LORD set every man's sword against his fellow, every
23: And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasse
24: And Gideon sent messengers throughout all mount Ephraim, saying, Come down against the Midianites
25: And they took two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and

Chapter 8

1: And the men of Ephraim said unto him, Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou
2: And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? Is not the gleaning of the grapes of
3: God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in
4: And Gideon came to Jordan, and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that were with him, faint,
5: And he said unto the men of Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for
6: And the princes of Succoth said, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should
7: And Gideon said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, then I
8: And he went up thence to Penuel, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Penuel answered him
9: And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, When I come again in peace, I will break down this tower
10: Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all the
11: And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote
12: And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and
13: And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun was up,
14: And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him: and he described unto him the place
15: And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did upbraid
16: And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he taught the
17: And he beat down the tower of Penuel, and slew the men of the city.
18: Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at Tabor? And
19: And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: as the LORD liveth, if ye had saved
20: And he said unto Jether his firstborn, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared
21: Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And
22: Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son
23: And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: the LORD shall
24: And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings
25: And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every
26: And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred shekels of

27: And Gideon made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, even in Ophrah: and all Israel went thither a
28: Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more. And
29: And Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house.
30: And Gideon had threescore and ten sons of his body begotten: for he had many wives.
31: And his concubine that was in Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose name he called Abimelech.
32: And Gideon the son of Joash died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father.
33: And it came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and went a
34: And the children of Israel remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hand of
35: Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, namely, Gideon, according to all the goodness

Chapter 9

1: And Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem unto his mother's brethren, and communed with
2: Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, Whether is better for you, either that all the sons
3: And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their
4: And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house of Baalberith, wherewith Abimelech
5: And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, being thre
6: And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went, and made Abimelech
7: And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice,
8: The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, Reign thou o
9: But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, wherewith by me they honour God and ma
10: And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, and reign over us.
11: But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be prom
12: Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us.
13: And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to be prom
14: Then said all the trees unto the bramble, Come thou, and reign over us.
15: And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust
16: Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have
17: (For my father fought for you, and adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian:
18: And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten pe
19: If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, then rejoice ye in A
20: But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; a
21: And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.
22: When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,
23: Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem d
24: That the cruelty done to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid
25: And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that c

26: And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem
27: And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and made merry,
28: And Gaal the son of Ebed said, Who is Abimelech, and who is Shechem, that we should serve him? is
29: And would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech
30: And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled.
31: And he sent messengers unto Abimelech privily, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed and his brethren
32: Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:
33: And it shall be, that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city
34: And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem
35: And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up
36: And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountain
37: And Gaal spake again and said, See there come people down by the middle of the land, and another company
38: Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who is Abimelech, that we should
39: And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.
40: And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown and wounded, even unto
41: And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell
42: And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Abimelech.
43: And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and
44: And Abimelech, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate
45: And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that was therein
46: And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entered into an hold of the house of the
47: And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together.
48: And Abimelech gat him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him; and Abimelech and
49: And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to the
50: Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.
51: But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the
52: And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to
53: And a certain woman cast a piece of a millstone upon Abimelech's head, and all to brake his skull.
54: Then he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and
55: And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man unto his place.
56: Thus God rendered the wickedness of Abimelech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren
57: And all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render upon their heads: and upon them came the curse

Chapter 10

1: And after Abimelech there arose to defend Israel Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar
2: And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3: And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and two years.
4: And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called Havothjair.
5: And Jair died, and was buried in Camon.
6: And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and the sun, and the moon, and the stars, and all the host of heaven.
7: And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the king of Moab.
8: And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel: eighteen years, all the children of Israel tilled the field for Moab.
9: Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against Benjamin.
10: And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken thee, our God, and served the Baals, and the Ashtaroth, and the sun, and the moon, and the stars, and all the host of heaven.
11: And the LORD said unto the children of Israel, Did not I deliver you from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the king of Moab, and from the hands of the Philistines, and from the hands of the king of Edom?
12: The Zidonians also, and the Amalekites, and the Maonites, did oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hands.
13: Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no more.
14: Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.
15: And the children of Israel said unto the LORD, We have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good, for we have forsaken thee.
16: And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and his soul was grieved for the evil which they had done.
17: Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in Gilead. And the children of Israel were gathered together to fight against them.
18: And the people and princes of Gilead said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon?

Chapter 11

1: Now Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of an harlot: and Gilead bore him.
2: And Gilead's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not have an inheritance in our land: for thou art the son of another woman.
3: Then Jephthah fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob: and there were gathered vain men to him.
4: And it came to pass in process of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel.
5: And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to Jephthah, and said unto him, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.
6: And they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.
7: And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house?
8: And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon.
9: And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, will I go with you?
10: And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, The LORD be witness between us, if we do not so according to thy word.
11: Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them.
12: And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me?
13: And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, Because Israel took the land of Moab, and the land of the Ammonites, and because they have served Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and the sun, and the moon, and the stars, and all the host of heaven, and have provoked me to anger.
14: And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon:
15: And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the Ammonites:
16: But when Israel came up from Egypt, and walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and came to the land of Moab, and said unto the king of Moab, Let me pass through thy land, that I may go to mine own place:
17: Then Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land, that I may go to mine own place.
18: Then they went along through the wilderness, and compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab,

19: And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto
20: But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and
21: And the LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote
22: And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wildern
23: So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and sh
24: Wilt not thou possess that which Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever the LORD
25: And now art thou any thing better than Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive agains
26: While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her towns, and in Aroer and her towns, and in all the cities that be a
27: Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD the J
28: Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent hi
29: Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he passed over Gilead, and Manasseh, and pa
30: And Jephthah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of A
31: Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in p
32: So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered th
33: And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto the plain of
34: And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with tir
35: And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast
36: And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to
37: And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up
38: And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewail
39: And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her acco
40: That the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a

Chapter 12

1: And the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, W
2: And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and whe
3: And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the childre
4: Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead
5: And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those
6: Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounc
7: And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in one of the ci
8: And after him Ibzan of Bethlehem judged Israel.
9: And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from ab
10: Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Bethlehem.
11: And after him Elon, a Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years.
12: And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the country of Zebulun.

13: And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel.

14: And he had forty sons and thirty nephews, that rode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Israel

15: And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in t

Chapter 13

1: And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them into the

2: And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah; and his w

3: And the angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, a

4: Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing:

5: For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a

6: Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, A man of God came unto me, and his countenanc

7: But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong dri

8: Then Manoah intreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come

9: And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she s

10: And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man h

11: And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man

12: And Manoah said, Now let thy words come to pass. How shall we order the child, and how shall we do

13: And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14: She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat

15: And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, let us detain thee, until we shall have made

16: And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and i

17: And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, What is thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass

18: And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it is secret?

19: So Manoah took a kid with a meat offering, and offered it upon a rock unto the LORD: and the angel di

20: For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LO

21: But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Manoah and to his wife. Then Manoah knew that he

22: And Manoah said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23: But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offe

24: And the woman bare a son, and called his name Samson: and the child grew, and the LORD blessed h

25: And the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in the camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshtao

Chapter 14

1: And Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.

2: And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the d

3: Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there never a woman among the daughters of thy breth

4: But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the

5: Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timr

6: And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he
7: And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well.
8: And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold
9: And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave t
10: So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast; for so used the young men
11: And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.
12: And Samson said unto them, I will now put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me with
13: But if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And th
14: And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness.
15: And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, Entice thy husband, that h
16: And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast pu
17: And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh d
18: And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter t
19: And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of the
20: But Samson's wife was given to his companion, whom he had used as his friend.

Chapter 15

1: But it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a
2: And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore I gave her to thy compan
3: And Samson said concerning them, Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do the
4: And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a
5: And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and bur
6: Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson, the son in law of the Timni
7: And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I wil
8: And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the r
9: Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in Lehi.
10: And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Samson are
11: Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest tho
12: And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the
13: And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but su
14: And when he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted against him: and the Spirit of the LORD came mi
15: And he found a new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and slew a thousand men t
16: And Samson said, With the jawbone of an ass, heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a
17: And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his
18: And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, Thou hast given this great deliverance into
19: But God clave an hollow place that was in the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had d

20: And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

Chapter 16

1: Then went Samson to Gaza, and saw there an harlot, and went in unto her.

2: And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they compassed him in, and laid wait for him.

3: And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two pillars thereof, and took them away, and put them upon his shoulders.

4: And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah.

5: And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth.

6: And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mayest be bound.

7: And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak as other men.

8: Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9: Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson.

10: And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee.

11: And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes that never were occupied, then shall I be weak as other men.

12: Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson.

13: And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mayest be bound.

14: And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go.

15: And she said unto him, How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me, and told me lies.

16: And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul was vexed.

17: That he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a razor upon mine head; for I have been a Nazirite unto God.

18: And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines.

19: And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the hair of his head.

20: And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go.

21: But the Philistines took him, and put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with new withs.

22: Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again after he was shaven.

23: Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god.

24: And when the people saw him, they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy.

25: And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make sport for us.

26: And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house stand.

27: Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines were there; and there were upon the roof of the house about three thousand men.

28: And Samson called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me.

29: And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and on which it was borne up.

30: And Samson said, Let me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the heads of all that were therein.

31: Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him in the cave of his father.

Chapter 17

1: And there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah.

2: And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shekels of silver that were taken from thee, about which I have sworn, I have restored them unto thee.
3: And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had whored, and now I have been righteous.
4: Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to Micah.
5: And the man Micah had an house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons.
6: In those days there was no king in Israel, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes.
7: And there was a young man out of Bethlehemjudah of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there.
8: And the man departed out of the city from Bethlehemjudah to sojourn where he could find a place: and he found Micah the man of the house of gods.
9: And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Bethlehemjudah.
10: And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shekels of silver yearly.
11: And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.
12: And Micah consecrated the Levite; and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.
13: Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

Chapter 18

1: In those days there was no king in Israel: and in those days the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance.
2: And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol.
3: When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned back.
4: And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his priest.
5: And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we go is good.
6: And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the LORD is your way wherein ye go.
7: Then the five men departed, and came to Laish, and saw the people that were therein, how they dwelt careless.
8: And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye?
9: And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good.
10: When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands.
11: And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men.
12: And they went up, and pitched in Kirjathjearim, in Judah: wherefore they called that place Mahanehdan.
13: And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah.
14: Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do as we have said.
15: And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, even unto the house of Micah.
16: And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dan, stood by the entrance of the door.
17: And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took the graven image, the ephod, and the teraphim.
18: And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the young man the priest.
19: And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us a priest.
20: And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went.
21: So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them.
22: And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah

23: And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth
24: And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and w
25: And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest angry fellows run upo
26: And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they were too strong for him, he turn
27: And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish, un
28: And there was no deliverer, because it was far from Zidon, and they had no business with any man; an
29: And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel:
30: And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Mana
31: And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, all the time that the house of God was in

Chapter 19

1: And it came to pass in those days, when there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourn
2: And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Be
3: And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak friendly unto her, and to bring her again, having his
4: And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did e
5: And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: a
6: And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto th
7: And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.
8: And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine
9: And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the dams
10: But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against Jebus, wh
11: And when they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pr
12: And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that is not of the c
13: And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in G
14: And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them when they were by Gibeath
15: And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Gibeath: and when he went in, he sat him down in
16: And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at even, which was also of mount Eph
17: And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man s
18: And he said unto him, We are passing from Bethlehemjudah toward the side of mount Ephraim; from th
19: Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for th
20: And the old man said, Peace be with thee; howsoever let all thy wants lie upon me; only lodge not in th
21: So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet, and
22: Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Belial, beset t
23: And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay
24: Behold, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and humble ye the
25: But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them

26: Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where he was.

27: And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and she arose.

28: And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But none answered. Then the man took her up upon his shoulder, and went on.

29: And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her.

30: And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came out of Egypt.

Chapter 20

1: Then all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan to Beersheba.

2: And the chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the LORD at Mizpeh.

3: (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Benjamin to the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, I came into Gibeah that thou shouldst be with us: and thou hast deceived us.

4: And the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, I came into Gibeah that because I was afraid.

5: And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to kill me.

6: And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of the children of Israel; for they shall say, There is no such thing done.

7: Behold, ye are all children of Israel; give here your advice and counsel.

8: And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us be with his wife.

9: But now this shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah; we will go up by lot against it;

10: And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand of all the tribes of Israel.

11: So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

12: And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that ye have done?

13: Now therefore deliver us the men, the children of Belial, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death.

14: But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle.

15: And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men.

16: Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men lefthanded; every one could sling stones with both the right hand and the left.

17: And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword.

18: And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the house of God, and asked counsel of God, and said, Shall I yet again go up against Benjamin?

19: And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20: And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array.

21: And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites.

22: And the people the men of Israel encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place.

23: (And the children of Israel went up and wept before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of the LORD.)

24: And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

25: And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites.

26: Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept.

27: And the children of Israel enquired of the LORD, (for the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days.)

28: And Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go up against Benjamin?

29: And Israel set liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30: And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array at Baaltamar: and the liers in wait came out of the wilderness, and stood in the way of the children of Israel, and smote them in the rear. And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and the liers in wait rushed upon them, and smote them. And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel rose up against them, and smote them with the edge of the sword. And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baaltamar: and the liers in wait came out of the wilderness, and stood in the way of the children of Israel, and smote them in the rear. And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: but Benjamin was smitten before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites threescore and ten thousand men. So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, and the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait drew themselves along, and smote them. Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and the liers in wait, that they should make a pillar of smoke with fire. And when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began to smite and kill of the men of Israel. But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was done unto them. Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle inclosed them round about, and chased them, and trode them down with ease over the hills. And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour. And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the wilderness twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all the women, the children, and the beasts that were with them. But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon. And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword.

Chapter 21

1: Now the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin. And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voice, and said, O LORD God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe cut off from Israel? And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings. And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of Israel that came not up with the congregation? And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel. How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD that we will not give our daughters unto Benjamin? And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead there. And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain with a man. And they found among the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead four hundred young virgins, that had known no man. And the whole congregation sent some to speak to the children of Benjamin that were in the rock Rimmon, and said unto them, We are your brethren. And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jabeshgilead. And the people repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16: Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the w
17: And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not
18: Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: for the children of Israel have sworn, saying, C
19: Then they said, Behold, there is a feast of the LORD in Shiloh yearly in a place which is on the north si
20: Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;
21: And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to dance in dances, then come ye out of the
22: And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto the
23: And the children of Benjamin did so, and took them wives, according to their number, of them that dan
24: And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and the
25: In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

Book: Ruth

Chapter 1

1: Now it came to pass in the days when the judges ruled, that there was a famine in the land. And a certain man of Bethlehem was going to sojourn in the land of Moab, he, his wife, and his two sons.

2: And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons was Mahlon and Chilion, because they were feeble.

3: And Elimelech Naomi's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

4: And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other was Ruth.

5: And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6: Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard how that the LORD had visited his people.

7: Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they came to the land of Judah.

8: And Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, Go, return each to her mother's house: the LORD deal kindly with you, as ye have done, and ye have been with me.

9: The LORD grant you that ye may find rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them.

10: And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11: And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? are there yet any more sons in my womb, that ye may go with me, and shall be married?

12: Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, if I should say, I have an husband, I should be deceived: for ye know how that I have been without husband.

13: Would ye tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters, for it is grievous unto me because of you, if I should say, I have hope, if I should say, I have an husband, I should be deceived: for ye know how that I have been without husband.

14: And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth clave unto Naomi.

15: And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto her gods: return thou after her.

16: And Ruth said, Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goes, I will go; and where thou shalt lodge, I will lodge; thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God.

17: Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the LORD do so to me, and more also, if ought should part me from thee.

18: When she saw that she was stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19: So they two went until they came to Bethlehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Bethlehem, that Naomi found her daughter in law Ruth.

20: And she said unto them, Call me not Naomi, call me Mara: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21: I went out full, and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why then call ye me Naomi, seeing I am come home empty?

22: So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab.

Chapter 2

1: And Naomi had a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was Boaz.

2: And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and glean ears of corn after him in whose servant I am now.

3: And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the family of Elimelech.

4: And, behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said unto the reapers, The LORD be with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee.

5: Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this?

6: And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Moabitish damsel that came from the country of Moab with Naomi.

7: And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and gat up after the reapers, and did glean behind them.

8: Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go far from hence: but abide here, where thou art.

9: Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men?

10: Then she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thy eyes?

11: And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, all that thou hast done unto thy mistress.
12: The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Israel, under whose wings thou hast come to take refuge.
13: Then she said, Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken kindly unto me.
14: And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the jar.
15: And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and let her fall behind the sheaves.
16: And let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may glean them, and rebuke not the maid.
17: So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.
18: And she took it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she blessed Naomi her mother in law.
19: And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be the man that hath taken refuge under his wings.
20: And Naomi said unto her daughter in law, Blessed be he of the LORD, who hath not left off his kindness unto the living and the dead.
21: And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have finished the harvest.
22: And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that thou may be employed.
23: So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest;

Chapter 3

1: Then Naomi her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, shall I not seek rest for thee, that it may be well for thee?
2: And now is not Boaz of our kindred, with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night.
3: Wash thyself therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: for he will be there.
4: And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in and thou shalt lie down.
5: And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.
6: And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.
7: And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap.
8: And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.
9: And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid: spread therefore thy skirt over me.
10: And he said, Blessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter: for thou hast shewed more kindness in the last than at the first.
11: And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the city of my people doth know.
12: And now it is true that I am thy near kinsman: howbeit there is a kinsman nearer than I.
13: Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, that if he will perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; but if he will not, then will I do so for thee, as the custom of the country is: lie down.
14: And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, Fear not.
15: Also he said, Bring the vail that thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and put it upon the floor.
16: And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that she had done.
17: And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.
18: Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in our power.

Chapter 4

1: Then went Boaz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came.
2: And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

3: And he said unto the kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of
4: And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people
5: Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the
6: And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my ri
7: Now this was the manner in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to
8: Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy it for thee. So he drew off his shoe.
9: And Boaz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all
10: Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the nam
11: And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. The LORD make the
12: And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, whom Tamar bare unto Judah, of the seed which the LO
13: So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, the LORD gave her conception
14: And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not left thee this day without a kin
15: And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy life, and a nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter in law
16: And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.
17: And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi; and they called
18: Now these are the generations of Pharez: Pharez begat Hezron,
19: And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat Amminadab,
20: And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nahshon begat Salmon,
21: And Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat Obed,
22: And Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat David.

Book: 1Samuel

Chapter 1

1: Now there was a certain man of Ramathaimzophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name was Elkanah, the
2: And he had two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Pen
3: And this man went up out of his city yearly to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in Shiloh
4: And when the time was that Elkanah offered, he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her c
5: But unto Hannah he gave a worthy portion; for he loved Hannah: but the LORD had shut up her womb.
6: And her adversary also provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her wor
7: And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; there
8: Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why
9: So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon
10: And she was in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.
11: And she vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine han
12: And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.
13: Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli th
14: And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.
15: And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither
16: Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of Belial: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief h
17: Then Eli answered and said, Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant thee thy petition that thou hast a
18: And she said, Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman went her way, and did eat, and
19: And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to th
20: Wherefore it came to pass, when the time was come about after Hannah had conceived, that she bare
21: And the man Elkanah, and all his house, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his v
22: But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be weaned, and
23: And Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him
24: And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour,
25: And they slew a bullock, and brought the child to Eli.
26: And she said, Oh my lord, as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying
27: For this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him:
28: Therefore also I have lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the LORD. And he v

Chapter 2

1: And Hannah prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD: my m
2: There is none holy as the LORD: for there is none beside thee: neither is there any rock like our God.
3: Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a God of
4: The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength.

5: They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they that were hungry ceased: so that the LORD
6: The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.
7: The LORD maketh poor, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and lifteth up.
8: He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes,
9: He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man
10: The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: the
11: And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house. And the child did minister unto the LORD before Eli the priest
12: Now the sons of Eli were sons of Belial; they knew not the LORD.
13: And the priests' custom with the people was, that, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant
14: And he struck it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took
15: Also before they burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh
16: And if any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat presently, and then take as much as thy
17: Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great before the LORD: for men abhorred the offering of
18: But Samuel ministered before the LORD, being a child, girded with a linen ephod.
19: Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought it to him from year to year, when she came up
20: And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman for the loan which
21: And the LORD visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the
22: Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Israel; and how they lay with the women t
23: And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.
24: Nay, my sons; for it is no good report that I hear: ye make the LORD's people to transgress.
25: If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the LORD, who shall
26: And the child Samuel grew on, and was in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.
27: And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Did I plainly appear u
28: And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense
29: Wherefore kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded in my habitation; and
30: Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, sho
31: Behold, the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall n
32: And thou shalt see an enemy in my habitation, in all the wealth which God shall give Israel: and there s
33: And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine eyes, and to g
34: And this shall be a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; in one
35: And I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my m
36: And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a p

Chapter 3

1: And the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. And the word of the LORD was precious in t
2: And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, th

3: And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was lying down:
4: That the LORD called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I.
5: And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again.
6: And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou hast called me.
7: Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.
8: And the LORD called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou hast called me.
9: Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, I am listening.
10: And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered and said, Here am I.
11: And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that heareth shall be pricked:
12: In that day I will perform against Eli all things which I have spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will cut it off: because he hath despised me, and hath despised my word, and hath despised my voice, and hath despised my law, and hath despised my commandments, and hath despised my voice, and hath despised my law.
13: For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons have despised my word, and have despised my voice, and have despised my law, and have despised my commandments, and have despised my voice, and have despised my law.
14: And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be purged with sacrifice.
15: And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And Samuel feared the LORD.
16: Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here am I.
17: And he said, What is the thing that the LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: God doth call thee.
18: And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, It is the LORD: let him do what he will.
19: And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground.
20: And all Israel from Dan even to Beersheba knew that Samuel was established to be a prophet of the LORD.
21: And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the LORD.

Chapter 4

1: And the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched their camp at Mizpeh.
2: And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines.
3: And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us today before the Philistines?
4: So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, which is called the ark of the LORD.
5: And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, and said, The LORD is come into the camp.
6: And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout?
7: And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for we have done wickedly.
8: Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that smote the Egyptians, and brought Israel out of Egypt.
9: Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, as ye have been.
10: And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent: and there was great slaughter of Israel that day.
11: And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were slain.
12: And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and with dirt upon his head.
13: And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God.
14: And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man answered and said, Truly the ark is taken, and the two sons of Eli are slain.
15: Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were dim, that he could not see.

16: And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he
17: And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a
18: And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward
19: And his daughter in law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, near to be delivered: and when she heard the
20: And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast born
21: And she named the child Ichabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark of God w
22: And she said, The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

Chapter 5

1: And the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it from Ebenezer unto Ashdod.
2: When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon.
3: And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ear
4: And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the groun
5: Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, tread on the threshold of
6: But the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them w
7: And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide v
8: They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do w
9: And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very
10: Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, tha
11: So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the C
12: And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

Chapter 6

1: And the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Philistines seven months.
2: And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LOR
3: And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him
4: Then said they, What shall be the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five g
5: Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; and ye sh
6: Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when h
7: Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the
8: And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him fo
9: And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Bethshemesh, then he hath done us this great evil
10: And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at hom
11: And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of
12: And the kine took the straight way to the way of Bethshemesh, and went along the highway, lowing as
13: And they of Bethshemesh were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes,
14: And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Bethshemite, and stood there, where there was a great st

15: And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and brought them unto Bethshemesh.
16: And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned to Ekron the same day.
17: And these are the golden emerods which the Philistines returned for a trespass offering unto the LORD: one emerod, and one golden mouse.
18: And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, even unto this day.
19: And he smote the men of Bethshemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote them, and cast them out of the city.
20: And the men of Bethshemesh said, Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and to whom shall he ascend? howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of all that he hath done unto the Philistines.
21: And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kirjathjearim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD: and ye shall be able to see it.

Chapter 7

1: And the men of Kirjathjearim came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of Dagon, which is at Gath.
2: And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kirjathjearim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years.
3: And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the LORD with all your hearts, ye shall be able to stand before the LORD.
4: Then the children of Israel did put away Baalim and Ashtaroth, and served the LORD only.
5: And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.
6: And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and poured it out before the LORD, and fasted on that day, and said, We have sinned against the LORD.
7: And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines came up to battle against Israel.
8: And the children of Israel said to Samuel, Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us from the hand of the Philistines.
9: And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and Samuel said, I will offer thee up also.
10: And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: but Samuel offered up the burnt offering, and the LORD answered Samuel by fire.
11: And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came to the border of Ekron.
12: Then Samuel took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it Ebenezer, saying, Thus far have we come unto the LORD.
13: So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines unto this day.
14: And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath.
15: And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life.
16: And he went from year to year in circuit to Bethel, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.
17: And his return was to Ramah; for there was his house; and there he judged Israel; and there he built an altar unto the LORD.

Chapter 8

1: And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over Israel.
2: Now the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second, Abiah: they were judges in Beersheba.
3: And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judgment.
4: Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah,
5: And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the nations.
6: But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD.
7: And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for I have said, I will obey the voice of the people.
8: According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day.
9: Now therefore hearken unto their voice: howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of all that the LORD hath done unto Egypt and unto Israel.

10: And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.
11: And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and a
12: And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his
13: And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.
14: And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give t
15: And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his serva
16: And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your a
17: He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.
18: And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD w
19: Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a k
20: That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fig
21: And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.
22: And the LORD said to Samuel, Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto

Chapter 9

1: Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of
2: And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and there was not among
3: And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the serva
4: And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of Shalisha, but they found them n
5: And when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and le
6: And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city a man of God, and he is an honourable man; all t
7: Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, what shall we bring the man? for the bread is spent
8: And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel
9: (Beforetime in Israel, when a man went to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the se
10: Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of
11: And as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said un
12: And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, he is before you: make haste now, for he came to d
13: As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to
14: And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out again
15: Now the LORD had told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,
16: To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him
17: And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, Behold the man whom I spake to thee of! this sa
18: Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is.
19: And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I am the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall
20: And as for thine asses that were lost three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And
21: And Saul answered and said, Am not I a Benjamite, of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? and my fami

22: And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chamber.
23: And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.
24: And the cook took up the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And Samuel said unto Saul, Behold, I have obeyed thy voice.
25: And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel communed with Saul upon the top of the hill.
26: And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the hill.
27: And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before thee.

Chapter 10

1: Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and kissed him, and said, Is it not because the LORD hath chosen thee to be king over Israel?
2: When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by Rachel's sepulchre in the border of Manasse.
3: Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shalt thou find three men, riding on asses.
4: And they will salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.
5: After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, that thou shalt see four asses bound unto a tree, and a man standing by them.
6: And the Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into a stone for ever.
7: And let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, that thou do as occasion serve thee; for God is with thee.
8: And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, and to sacrifice, and to eat bread.
9: And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him another heart: and all those days Samuel sent him to Gilgal.
10: And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon Saul.
11: And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets.
12: And one of the same place answered and said, But who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, saying, He shall be a prophet like Samuel.
13: And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.
14: And Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and we have found them.
15: And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.
16: And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, he told us nothing.
17: And Samuel called the people together unto the LORD to Mizpeh;
18: And said unto the children of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt.
19: And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations.
20: And when Samuel had caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken.
21: When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken.
22: Therefore they enquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered them.
23: And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, he was higher than any of them.
24: And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him whom the LORD hath chosen, that there is none like him.
25: Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and laid it up before the LORD.
26: And Saul also went home to Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had taken.
27: But the children of Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him not.

Chapter 11

1: Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against Jabeshgilead: and all the men of Jabesh
2: And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a covenant with you, that I may
3: And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto
4: Then came the messengers to Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and all the
5: And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What aileth the people that they w
6: And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.
7: And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israe
8: And when he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the me
9: And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabeshgilead, To mor
10: Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all th
11: And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three companies; and they came into the mid
12: And the people said unto Samuel, Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? bring the men, that w
13: And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day the LORD hath wrought salva
14: Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there.
15: And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal; and there

Chapter 12

1: And Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said unto me, and
2: And now, behold, the king walketh before you: and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons are
3: Behold, here I am: witness against me before the LORD, and before his anointed: whose ox have I take
4: And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any man
5: And he said unto them, The LORD is witness against you, and his anointed is witness this day, that ye h
6: And Samuel said unto the people, It is the LORD that advanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought you
7: Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the LORD of all the righteous acts of the LO
8: When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried unto the LORD, then the LORD sent Moses a
9: And when they forgot the LORD their God, he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of H
10: And they cried unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and
11: And the LORD sent Jerubbaal, and Bedan, and Jephthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the ha
12: And when ye saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ye said unto me, I
13: Now therefore behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, the LO
14: If ye will fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment o
15: But if ye will not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then s
16: Now therefore stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.
17: Is it not wheat harvest to day? I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye ma
18: So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people gre
19: And all the people said unto Samuel, Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for

20: And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD:
21: And turn ye not aside: for then should ye go after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they are vanity:
22: For the LORD will not forsake his people for his great name's sake: because it hath pleased the LORD to do so:
23: Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing to pray for you: but I will warn you:
24: Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider how great things he hath done for you:
25: But if ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall be consumed, both ye and your king.

Chapter 13

1: Saul reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Israel,
2: Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in Bethshalem:
3: And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that was in Geba, and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul gathered an army,
4: And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel also was had in honour:
5: And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and seven thousand footmen:
6: When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people said unto Jonathan, Let us go down to the Philistines: for we have seen now that Israel is distressed.
7: And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead. As for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all his men were scattered about him:
8: And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal, because he was delayed:
9: And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering and the peace offerings:
10: And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came to Saul, and Saul said unto him, Blessed art thou, LORD.
11: And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered, and that thou wast not come within the set time, therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto thee:
12: Therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto thee:
13: And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God.
14: But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and thou shalt not reign over Israel.
15: And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were with him, and there were six hundred men:
16: And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in Gibeah of Benjamin:
17: And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way of Bethshalem,
18: And another company turned the way to Bethhoron: and another company turned to the way of the border to the wilderness of Zebulun.
19: Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his mattock,
20: But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his mattock,
21: Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the spears:
22: So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the Israelites:
23: And the garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash.

Chapter 14

1: Now it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour,
2: And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gibeah under a pomegranate tree which is in Migron: and the people of Israel were scattered about him:
3: And Ahiah, the son of Ahitub, Ichabod's brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the LORD's priest in that time,
4: And between the passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, there was a well of water:

5: The forefront of the one was situate northward over against Michmash, and the other southward over against it.

6: And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of the Philistines.

7: And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that is in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I am with thee according to all that thou shalt say.

8: Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will pass over unto these men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9: If they say thus unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up.

10: But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hands.

11: And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Elisha here.

12: And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will show thee.

13: And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they smote the Philistines.

14: And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, within as little as half an acre.

15: And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and the spoil, and the multitude.

16: And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they were left.

17: Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, there was none there.

18: And Saul said unto Ahiah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel.

19: And it came to pass, while Saul talked unto the priest, that the noise that was in the host of the Philistines was heard.

20: And Saul and all the people that were with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and Jonathan and his armourbearer were not there.

21: Moreover the Hebrews that were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the field, they also were not there.

22: Likewise all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in mount Ephraim, when they heard that the Philistines were fled, they also came out.

23: So the LORD saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over unto Bethaven.

24: And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had adjured the people, saying, Cursed be he that eateth.

25: And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was honey upon the ground.

26: And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth.

27: But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the staff.

28: Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be he that eateth.

29: Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlarged.

30: How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found.

31: And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aijalon: and the people were very faint.

32: And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground.

33: Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And Saul said, They have sinned.

34: And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his sword.

35: And Saul built an altar unto the LORD: the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36: And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and we will be as the Philistines.

37: And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hands of Israel?

38: And Saul said, Draw ye near hither, all the chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been.

39: For, as the LORD liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But Jonathan answered not.

40: Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And
41: Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, Give a perfect lot. And Saul and Jonathan were taken
42: And Saul said, Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.
43: Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, I did but ta
44: And Saul answered, God do so and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan.
45: And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? Go
46: Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.
47: So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab,
48: And he gathered an host, and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that
49: Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchishua: and the names of his two daughters
50: And the name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz: and the name of the captain of hi
51: And Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner was the son of Abiel.
52: And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man

Chapter 15

1: Samuel also said unto Saul, The LORD sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel: no
2: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I remember that which Amalek did to Israel, how he laid wait for him in th
3: Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man
4: And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen,
5: And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and laid wait in the valley.
6: And Saul said unto the Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you
7: And Saul smote the Amalekites from Havilah until thou comest to Shur, that is over against Egypt.
8: And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of
9: But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and
10: Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying,
11: It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath no
12: And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to Ca
13: And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, Blessed be thou of the LORD: I have performed the
14: And Samuel said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the ox
15: And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: for the people spared the best of the she
16: Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he
17: And Samuel said, When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes o
18: And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and
19: Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in
20: And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which
21: But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly

22: And Samuel said, Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice? For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected my word, the LORD hath rejected thee, and hath chosen David his servant, according to his word.
23: For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected my word, the LORD hath rejected thee, and hath chosen David his servant, according to his word.
24: And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, neither have I kept his commandments: for I have rejected thy word, and have chosen mine own word. Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.
25: Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.
26: And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and hast chosen mine own word. Therefore shall I not go with thee.
27: And as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.
28: And Samuel said unto him, The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it unto David his servant.
29: And also the Strength of Israel will not lie nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent.
30: Then he said, I have sinned: yet honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before the LORD thy God.
31: So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD.
32: Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites. And Agag came unto him dejected.
33: And Samuel said, As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women.
34: Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah of Saul.
35: And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul.

Chapter 16

1: And the LORD said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? Fill thine horn with oil, and go: for I have chosen David my servant.
2: And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer with thee, and say, I have sacrificed.
3: And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I will choose. And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bethlehem. And the elders of the town trembled, and said, What cometh here?
4: And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bethlehem. And the elders of the town trembled, and said, What cometh here?
5: And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And the elders of the town said, We will sanctify ourselves, and come with thee to the sacrifice. And they sanctified themselves, and came with Samuel to the sacrifice.
6: And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely the LORD's anointed is here among these.
7: But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth: for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart.
8: Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.
9: Then Jesse made Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.
10: Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath chosen none of these.
11: And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, but he is at home.
12: And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly favoured.
13: Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and was upon David.
14: But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the LORD troubled him.
15: And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.
16: Let our lord now command thy servants, which are before thee, to seek out a man, who is a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit shall come upon thee, thou shalt play on the harp: and it shall be well with thee, and thou shalt be quiet.
17: And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me.
18: Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Bethlehemite, who is goodly favoured, and mighty in valour, and a warrior, and a cunning man, and a goodly person, and a beautiful man, and a goodly person.
19: Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, which is with the sheep.
20: And Jesse took an ass laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son.

21: And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.
22: And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight.
23: And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played.

Chapter 17

1: Now the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at Shochoh, where was a day of battle.
2: And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and set the battle in array.
3: And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side.
4: And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath, of Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span.
5: And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of his coat was five thousand shekels.
6: And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a target of brass between his shoulders.
7: And the staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head weighed six hundred shekels.
8: And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array?
9: If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants.
10: And the Philistine said, I defy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.
11: When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.
12: Now David was the son of that Ephrathite of Bethlehemjudah, whose name was Jesse; and he had eight sons.
13: And the three eldest sons of Jesse went and followed Saul to the battle: and the names of his three sons that followed him were Eliab the eldest, and Abinadab, and Shammah.
14: And David was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.
15: But David went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Bethlehem.
16: And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.
17: And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and carry them unto the army, and look how thy brethren fare, and take for them.
18: And carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of their thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take for them.
19: Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, were in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.
20: And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him.
21: For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army.
22: And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came to the help of his brethren.
23: And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, to defy Israel.
24: And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid.
25: And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up.
26: And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine?
27: And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.
28: And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and he said, What have I now done? Is there not a cause?
29: And David said, What have I now done? Is there not a cause?
30: And he turned from him toward another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him.
31: And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before Saul: and he sent for David.

32: And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.
33: And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth.
34: And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and
35: And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against
36: Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them,
37: David said moreover, The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear,
38: And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a spear,
39: And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David
40: And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a bag.
41: And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield went before him.
42: And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he was but a youth, and ruddy,
43: And the Philistine said unto David, Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine
44: And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.
45: Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield:
46: This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee.
47: And all this assembly shall know that the LORD saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle is the LORD's.
48: And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came, and drew nigh to meet David, that David hasted,
49: And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead,
50: So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him.
51: Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof,
52: And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the gate of the city.
53: And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.
54: And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.
55: And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Avenge me on this young man.
56: And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling is.

57: And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul.
58: And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And David answered, I am the son of thy

Chapter 18

1: And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Jonathan was knit to David,
2: And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his father's house.
3: Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.
4: And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even his sword,
5: And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over his retainers.
6: And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the women
7: And the women answered one another as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David

8: And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David t
9: And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.
10: And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied in
11: And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall with it. And David avoided out
12: And Saul was afraid of David, because the LORD was with him, and was departed from Saul.
13: Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he went out an
14: And David behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the LORD was with him.
15: Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.
16: But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.
17: And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, her will I give thee to wife: only be thou valia
18: And David said unto Saul, Who am I? and what is my life, or my father's family in Israel, that I should b
19: But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that she
20: And Michal Saul's daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him.
21: And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be a snare to him, and that the hand of the Philistines r
22: And Saul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king h
23: And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you a light
24: And the servants of Saul told him, saying, On this manner spake David.
25: And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any dowry, but an hundred foreskins o
26: And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in law: and th
27: Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and D
28: And Saul saw and knew that the LORD was with David, and that Michal Saul's daughter loved him.
29: And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's enemy continually.
30: Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that David beh

Chapter 19

1: And Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David.
2: But Jonathan Saul's son delighted much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seek
3: And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my fath
4: And Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king sin against t
5: For he did put his life in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the LORD wrought a great salvation for al
6: And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, As the LORD liveth, he shall not be sl
7: And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to
8: And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a grea
9: And the evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and
10: And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin, but he slipped away out of Saul's pres
11: Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Mich

12: So Michal let David down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.
13: And Michal took an image, and laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster, and covered it.
14: And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He is sick.
15: And Saul sent the messengers again to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.
16: And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.
17: And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped?
18: So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him.
19: And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Naioth in Ramah.
20: And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying,
21: And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers also to take David.
22: Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that is in Sechu: and he asked and said, Where is David?
23: And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: and the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied.
24: And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked upon the ground.

Chapter 20

1: And David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, What have I done? what is mine iniquity?
2: And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small without me.
3: And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes.
4: Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do it for thee.
5: And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to morrow is the new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king.
6: If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run to Bethlehem to his mother.
7: If he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined.
8: Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD.
9: And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to thee, I would not have sworn.
10: Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father answer thee roughly?
11: And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.
12: And Jonathan said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have sounded my father about to morrow, and the day after to morrow,
13: The LORD do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew thee.
14: And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not:
15: But also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off me.
16: So Jonathan made a covenant with the house of David, saying, Let the LORD even require it at the hands of my father.
17: And Jonathan caused David to swear again, because he loved him: for he loved him as he loved his own soul.
18: Then Jonathan said to David, To morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty.
19: And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down quickly, and come to the place where the arrow is shot.
20: And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark.
21: And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the

22: But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath said so.
23: And as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD be between thee and me.
24: So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.
25: And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: and Jonathan arose, and sat before him.
26: Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he is not alive.
27: And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty.
28: And Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Bethlehem:
29: And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath come.
30: Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebel, will I cut off thee.
31: For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom.
32: And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?
33: And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him: whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father.
34: So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved.
35: And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David.
36: And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow.
37: And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad.
38: And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows.
39: But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter.
40: And Jonathan gave his artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city.
41: And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose out of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the earth.
42: And Jonathan said to David, Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD.

Chapter 21

1: Then came David to Nob to Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, What dost thou?
2: And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Keep bread and wine for me.
3: Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what there is present.
4: And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is hallowed bread.
5: And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women have been kept from us about these times: for we have desired bread, and there was none.
6: So the priest gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, that was taken from the LORD.
7: Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was Doeg the Edomite.
8: And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought here, nor I have.
9: And the priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in the valley of Elah, behold, it is here.
10: And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Achish the king of Gath.
11: And the servants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? did they not sing one to another, saying, We will rejoice and be glad in thee?
12: And David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath.
13: And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and scrabbled on the

14: Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is mad: wherefore then have ye brought him to me?
15: Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my presence? shall I keep him?

Chapter 22

1: David therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave Adullam: and when his brethren and all his men were gathered unto him, there were about him four hundred men.
2: And every one that was in distress, and every one that was in debt, and every one that was discontented, gathered unto him and to his brethren.
3: And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my brethren come, that they may dwell with me.
4: And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the cave.
5: And the prophet Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah.
6: When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul abode in Gibeon)
7: Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse go and keep himself in the cave? for he knoweth well that I will send and slay him.
8: That all of you have conspired against me, and there is none that sheweth me that my son hath made a covenant with the Benjamites.
9: Then answered Doeg the Edomite, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse, when he came to the cave, and he shewed him the cave, and he went thence.
10: And he enquired of the LORD for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine.
11: Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests of the LORD.
12: And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, Here I am, my lord.
13: And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast shewed him the cave?
14: Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, And who is so faithful among all thy servants as David, who is my friend?
15: Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant.
16: And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house.
17: And the king said unto the footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD: because they have conspired against me, and they have shewed unto David how he hath fled.
18: And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests.
19: And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings.
20: And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped, and fled after David.
21: And Abiathar shewed David that Saul had slain the LORD's priests.
22: And David said unto Abiathar, I knew it that day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely shew unto Saul that I was here.
23: Abide thou with me, fear not: for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safety.

Chapter 23

1: Then they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against Keilah, and they rob the threshingfloors.
2: Therefore David enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go.
3: And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we come to Keilah?
4: Then David enquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah.
5: So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them.
6: And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech fled to David to Keilah, that he came down with bread.
7: And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath delivered him into mine hands.
8: And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.

9: And David knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest, Bring me hither the ephod.
10: Then said David, O LORD God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to thee in Keilah, to slay thee, as he hath said.
11: Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD, answer thy servant.
12: Then said David, Will the men of Keilah deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said unto David, I will answer thee.
13: Then David and his men, which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went into the wilderness of Ziph.
14: And David abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in a mountain in the wilderness of Ziph.
15: And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David was in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood.
16: And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.
17: And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I will be next unto thee.
18: And they two made a covenant before the LORD: and David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his father's house.
19: Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in strong holds in the wilderness of Ziph?
20: Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and our part shall be as thou shalt say.
21: And Saul said, Blessed be ye of the LORD; for ye have compassion on me.
22: Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his haunt is, and who hath seen him there.
23: See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again and tell me, that I may send and slay him.
24: And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men were in the wilderness of Maon, between the Ziph and Beth-lehem.
25: Saul also and his men went to seek him. And they told David: wherefore he came down into a rock, and dwelt in the cave.
26: And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David saw Saul.
27: But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have invaded the land.
28: Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called him Hachish.
29: And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at Engedi.

Chapter 24

1: And it came to pass, when Saul was returned from following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, David is in Engedi.
2: Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the mountains of Engedi.
3: And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where was a cave; and Saul went in to cover his feet: and David and his men were there.
4: And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of Saul.
5: And it came to pass afterward, that David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.
6: And he said unto his men, The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD's anointed.
7: So David stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up from the cave, and went after David.
8: David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king.
9: And David said to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt?
10: Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave.
11: Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, I spared thee.
12: The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be against thee.
13: As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be against thee.

14: After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a dead dog, after a flea.
15: The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and de
16: And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said,
17: And he said to David, Thou art more righteous than I: for thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have
18: And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when the LORD ha
19: For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for th
20: And now, behold, I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be esta
21: Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou w
22: And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up unto the hold.

Chapter 25

1: And Samuel died; and all the Israelites were gathered together, and lamented him, and buried him in his
2: And there was a man in Maon, whose possessions were in Carmel; and the man was very great, and he
3: Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and she was a woman of good u
4: And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did shear his sheep.
5: And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go t
6: And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine hous
7: And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we hurt them not
8: Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for
9: And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of D
10: And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, Who is David? and who is the son of Jesse? there be
11: Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it u
12: So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.
13: And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his swor
14: But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the
15: But the men were very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we
16: They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.
17: Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our master, and aga
18: Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready
19: And she said unto her servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husba
20: And it was so, as she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, David
21: Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing
22: So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that pertain to him by the morning
23: And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, and lighted off the ass, and fell before David on her face, and
24: And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I p
25: Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Belial, even Nabal: for as his name is, so is he; Nabal is

26: Now therefore, my lord, as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath withholden thee from coming to me, as thou sayest, I will not be a hindrance unto thee: for I fear the LORD, and I am thy servant.
27: And now this blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young man, and to his father's house.
28: I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for the LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house, and will increase thy people, and will give thee peace.
29: Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life.
30: And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath said, that thou shalt be.
31: That this shall be no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood, or that thou hast done this thing.
32: And David said to Abigail, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me:
33: And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood.
34: For in very deed, as the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst come to meet me.
35: So David received of her hand that which she had brought him, and said unto her, Go up in peace to thine house.
36: And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal was drunken.
37: But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that he died.
38: And it came to pass about ten days after, that the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.
39: And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed be the LORD, that hath pleaded the cause of his servant, and hath destroyed the wicked.
40: And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David send us.
41: And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, let thine handmaid be a servant unto thee.
42: And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that went after her; and she came to David.
43: David also took Ahinoam of Jezreel; and they were also both of them his wives.
44: But Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to Phalti the son of Laish, which was of Gallim.

Chapter 26

1: And the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gibeath, saying, Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon?
2: Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel, to take David.
3: And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon, by the way. But David abode in the wilderness.
4: David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.
5: And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay sleeping, and he was very weary.
6: Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, the son of Achish, saying, Behold, I have seen the place where Saul is sleeping.
7: So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear was fastened to the wall.
8: Then said Abishai to David, God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me slay him.
9: And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD's anointed?
10: David said furthermore, As the LORD liveth, the LORD shall smite him; or his day shall come to die; or he shall be cut off.
11: The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed: but, I pray thee, take the spear and the cruse of water, and let us go.
12: So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man knew it.
13: Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of an hill afar off; a great space being between him and Saul.
14: And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then why dost thou bring the king's horse?
15: And David said to Abner, Art not thou a valiant man? and who is like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou brought the king's horse?

16: This thing is not good that thou hast done. As the LORD liveth, ye are worthy to die, because ye have
17: And Saul knew David's voice, and said, Is this thy voice, my son David? And David said, It is my voice
18: And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil
19: Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have stirred
20: Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Israel is co
21: Then said Saul, I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul
22: And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and f
23: The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness; for the LORD delivered thee int
24: And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eye
25: Then Saul said to David, Blessed be thou, my son David: thou shalt both do great things, and also sha

Chapter 27

1: And David said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for m
2: And David arose, and he passed over with the six hundred men that were with him unto Achish, the son
3: And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, even David with h
4: And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.
5: And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some t
6: Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day
7: And the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was a full year and four months.
8: And David and his men went up, and invaded the Geshurites, and the Gezrites, and the Amalekites: for
9: And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxe
10: And Achish said, Whither have ye made a road to day? And David said, Against the south of Judah, ar
11: And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell o
12: And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel utterly to abhor him; therefore he s

Chapter 28

1: And it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight
2: And David said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Th
3: Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city
4: And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in Shunem: and Saul gathered
5: And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.
6: And when Saul enquired of the LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, no
7: Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and
8: And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they car
9: And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those tha
10: And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, As the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to
11: Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel.

12: And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying,
13: And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw
14: And he said unto her, What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered with
15: And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore
16: Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and i
17: And the LORD hath done to him, as he spake by me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine
18: Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, there
19: Moreover the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow sha
20: Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel
21: And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine
22: Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a mors
23: But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and
24: And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded i
25: And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went

Chapter 29

1: Now the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountain v
2: And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but David and his men passe
3: Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these Hebrews here? And Achish said unto the princes
4: And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, M
5: Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, Saul slew his thousands, and Da
6: Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, as the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and th
7: Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displease not the lords of the Philistines.
8: And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I
9: And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, as an angel of God: notw
10: Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as
11: So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. A

Chapter 30

1: And it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites
2: And had taken the women captives, that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carri
3: So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their s
4: Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more pow
5: And David's two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the
6: And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the peopl
7: And David said to Abiathar the priest, Ahimelech's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Abia
8: And David enquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he

9: So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where the Philistines were gathered together.
10: But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not follow David.
11: And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat.
12: And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and when he had eaten, his spirit revived.
13: And David said unto him, To whom belondest thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of the Philistines.
14: We made an invasion upon the south of the Cherethites, and upon the coast which belongeth to Judah.
15: And David said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God.
16: And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and revelling.
17: And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there escaped not one of them.
18: And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away: and David rescued his two wives.
19: And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoils.
20: And David took all the flocks and the herds, which they drave before those other cattle, and said, This is my portion.
21: And David came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom the LORD had sent before him.
22: Then answered all the wicked men and men of Belial, of those that went with David, and said, Because we have sworn unto thee, saying, We will be with thee whithersoever thou shalt go, and now we are forsaken.
23: Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and hath delivered us out of the hand of all our enemies.
24: For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but as his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his portion be.
25: And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day.
26: And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, even to his friends, saying, Peace be unto you.
27: To them which were in Bethel, and to them which were in south Ramoth, and to them which were in Jazer.
28: And to them which were in Aroer, and to them which were in Siphmoth, and to them which were in Eshtemoa.
29: And to them which were in Rachal, and to them which were in the cities of the Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of the Simeonites.
30: And to them which were in Hormah, and to them which were in Chorashan, and to them which were in Bethgader.
31: And to them which were in Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to come.

Chapter 31

1: Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell on the ground.
2: And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and he died.
3: And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.
4: Then said Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised fellows do so to me, as they have done to Jonathan.
5: And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.
6: So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.
7: And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side of Jordan, heard that which the LORD had done to Saul and to his sons, they came down from the other side of Jordan unto David.
8: And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons dead on the hill.
9: And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about.
10: And they put his armour in the house of Ashtaroth: and they fastened his body to the wall of Bethshan.
11: And when the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead heard of that which the Philistines had done to Saul;

12: All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from

13: And they took their bones, and buried them under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

Book: 2Samuel

Chapter 1

- 1: Now it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Amalekites.
- 2: It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul with his clothes rent.
- 3: And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel.
- 4: And David said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people were slain.
- 5: And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?
- 6: And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear.
- 7: And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here am I.
- 8: And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite.
- 9: He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for anguish is come upon me, because I am fallen.
- 10: So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I brought his armour here.
- 11: Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them; and likewise all the men that were with him.
- 12: And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the LORD.
- 13: And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a Philistine.
- 14: And David said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy the LORD's anointed?
- 15: And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.
- 16: And David said unto him, Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I am the son of a Philistine.
- 17: And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son:
- 18: (Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow: behold, it is written in the book of Jasher.)
- 19: The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!
- 20: Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the men of the land be merry.
- 21: Ye mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings.
- 22: From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul and Jonathan.
- 23: Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were as one.
- 24: Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold.
- 25: How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine high places.
- 26: I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.
- 27: How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

Chapter 2

- 1: And it came to pass after this, that David enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah?
- 2: So David went up thither, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail Nabal's wife the Carmelitess.
- 3: And his men that were with him did David bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the strong holds.
- 4: And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, We have anointed thee king over Judah.
- 5: And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabeshgilead, and said unto them, Blessed be ye of the LORD.

6: And now the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because
7: Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also
8: But Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, took Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over
9: And made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over
10: Ishbosheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years.
11: And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.
12: And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ishbosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to
13: And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and met together by the pool of Gibeon.
14: And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Joab said, Let them arise.
15: Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which pertained to Ishbosheth the son
16: And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell.
17: And there was a very sore battle that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants
18: And there were three sons of Zeruiah there, Joab, and Abishai, and Asahel: and Asahel was as light of foot
19: And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following
20: Then Abner looked behind him, and said, Art thou Asahel? And he answered, I am.
21: And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men
22: And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground?
23: Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear smote him under the ribs.
24: Joab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of the Ephraimites.
25: And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one troop, and stood with
26: Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be better for us
27: And Joab said, As God liveth, unless thou hadst spoken, surely then in the morning the people had gone after
28: So Joab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought
29: And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jordan, and went toward
30: And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked
31: But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, so that three hundred and threescore
32: And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Bethlehem. And Joab

Chapter 3

1: Now there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: but David waxed stronger and stronger
2: And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his firstborn was Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess;
3: And his second, Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah
4: And the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital;
5: And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.
6: And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner
7: And Saul had a concubine, whose name was Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and Ishbosheth said to Abner

8: Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ishbosheth, and said, Am I a dog's head, which against Judah?
9: So do God to Abner, and more also, except, as the LORD hath sworn to David, even so I do to him;
10: To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah.
11: And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him.
12: And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? saying also, Make thy covenant with me, and I will bring thee into the house of David.
13: And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is, Thou shalt not come into the house of David, until thou have brought Ishbosheth with thee.
14: And David sent messengers to Ishbosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me.
15: And Ishbosheth sent, and took her from her husband, even from Phaltiel the son of Laish.
16: And her husband went with her along weeping behind her to Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, and be gone.
17: And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David in times past to be king over Israel:
18: Now then do it: for the LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of my servant David I will save Israel from the hand of the Philistines, and from the hand of all their enemies.
19: And Abner also spake in the ears of Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron.
20: So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that were with him to eat bread.
21: And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may be gathered unto thee.
22: And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from pursuing a troop, and brought in a great spoil of the Philistines.
23: When Joab and all the host that was with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner is come unto the king.
24: Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee; why is it that thou hast not slain him?
25: Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know thy going out and thy coming in.
26: And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again to Hebron.
27: And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab took him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly, and slew him.
28: And afterward when David heard it, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the LORD for ever from the blood of Abner the son of Ner.
29: Let it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and let there not fail from the house of Joab.
30: So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had slain their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the day of the battle.
31: And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth.
32: And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.
33: And the king lamented over Abner, and said, Died Abner as a fool dieth?
34: Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before wicked men, so fellest thou him.
35: And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, Shall I eat meat?
36: And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.
37: For all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.
38: And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day?
39: And I am this day weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zeruiah be too hard for me:

Chapter 4

1: And when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were dismayed.
2: And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands: the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the other

3: And the Beerothites fled to Gittaim, and were sojourners there until this day.)
4: And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came.
5: And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day.
6: And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him.
7: For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bedchamber, and they smote him, and slew him.
8: And they brought the head of Ishbosheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of the man whom thou hast slain.
9: And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said unto them, Behold ye have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed?
10: When one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of his head and his feet, and hid him in the well.
11: How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I pardon them?
12: And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged them in a brook.

Chapter 5

1: Then came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and flesh.
2: Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and David said unto them, I am a poor man, and ye are this day as brethren unto me.
3: So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David made a league with them in Hebron before the LORD.
4: David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years.
5: In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.
6: And the king and his men went to Jerusalem unto the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, We will not give thee this land.
7: Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion: the same is the city of David.
8: And David said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, and the lame of the leg that dwelleth in the rock, he shall be the ruler of the house of Israel.
9: So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built round about from Millo and inward.
10: And David went on, and grew great, and the LORD God of hosts was with him.
11: And Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built David an habitation.
12: And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom over all Israel.
13: And David took him more concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come from Hebron: and there were born unto him sons.
14: And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shammuah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon.
15: Ibhar also, and Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia,
16: And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphalet.
17: But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to fight against David.
18: The Philistines also came and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.
19: And David enquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hands?
20: And David came to Baalperazim, and David smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth against me and mine enemies.
21: And there they left their images, and David and his men burned them.
22: And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.
23: And when David enquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; but fetch a compass behind the rocks.
24: And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to fight.

25: And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from Geba until thou comest to Gath.

Chapter 6

1: Again, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand.

2: And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him from Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God.

3: And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that was in Gibeon.

4: And they brought it out of the house of Abinadab which was at Gibeon, accompanying the ark of God: and there stood Eleazar the son of Ahimelech the priest.

5: And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on chittims, and on sors, and on organs, and on voices.

6: And when they came to Nachon's threshingfloor, Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold thereof, because the oxen had stumbled.

7: And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died.

8: And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzzah: and he called the name of that place Perez Uzzah.

9: And David was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the LORD come to me?

10: So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David: but David carried it as far as the threshingfloor of Nachon.

11: And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Obedom the Gittite three months: and the LORD blessed the house of Obedom and his family.

12: And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Obedom, and all that pertain thereto.

13: And it was so, that when they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings.

14: And David danced before the LORD with all his might; and David was girded with a linen ephod.

15: So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the organ, and with voices, and with psalteries, and with organs, and with voices.

16: And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, Michal Saul's daughter looked through a window.

17: And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David danced before the LORD.

18: And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people.

19: And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as to the men.

20: Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How hast thou glorified thyself to day, that thou hast brought in the ark of the LORD thy God unto David's house?

21: And David said unto Michal, It was before the LORD, which chose me before thy father, and before all Israel, that I should build an altar unto the LORD.

22: And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and of the maidservants which thou hast sent.

23: Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child unto the day of her death.

Chapter 7

1: And it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the LORD had given him rest round about from all his enemies,

2: That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in an house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth in a tent.

3: And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all that is in thine heart; for the LORD is with thee.

4: And it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying,

5: Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6: Whereas I have not dwelt in any house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even unto this day.

7: In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel spake I a word with any of the tribes, saying, Build ye me an house.

8: Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheep, and from the goats.

9: And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and

10: Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place
11: And as since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel, and have caused thee to
12: And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, who
13: He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.
14: I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men,
15: But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.
16: And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established
17: According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.
18: Then went king David in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, Who am I, O Lord GOD? and what is
19: And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord GOD; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house
20: And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord GOD, knowest thy servant.
21: For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy
22: Wherefore thou art great, O LORD God: for there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee
23: And what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people
24: For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel to be a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD,
25: And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house
26: And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God over Israel: and let the LORD
27: For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house
28: And now, O Lord GOD, thou art that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness
29: Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee

Chapter 8

1: And after this it came to pass that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took Methu
2: And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lin
3: David smote also Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his border at the r
4: And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand foot
5: And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syria
6: Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought
7: And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusa
8: And from Betah, and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king David took exceeding much brass.
9: When Toi king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hadadezer,
10: Then Toi sent Joram his son unto king David, to salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought a
11: Which also king David did dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of al
12: Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of Amalek, and of the
13: And David gat him a name when he returned from smiting of the Syrians in the valley of salt, being eigh
14: And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons, and all they of Edom became Da

15: And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16: And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder;

17: And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and Seraiah was th

18: And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over both the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were

Chapter 9

1: And David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may shew him kindness for Jonat

2: And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was Ziba. And when they had called him unto

3: And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew the kindness of God unto h

4: And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of Madaian.

5: Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, from Lodebar.

6: Now when Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, was come unto David, he fell on his fac

7: And David said unto him, Fear not: for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and

8: And he bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such a dead dog as

9: Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, I have given unto thy master's son all th

10: Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in the fru

11: Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so sh

12: And Mephibosheth had a young son, whose name was Micha. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba w

13: So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for he did eat continually at the king's table; and was lame on both feet.

Chapter 10

1: And it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in

2: Then said David, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father shewed kindness un

3: And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth hono

4: Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their ga

5: When they told it unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the ki

6: And when the children of Ammon saw that they stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired

7: And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

8: And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the S

9: When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choices

10: And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put them in a

11: And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon

12: Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and the LOR

13: And Joab drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fl

14: And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abishai, and

15: And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together.

16: And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the river: and they came to Helam:

17: And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam.
18: And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and slew Uriah and all the brave men.
19: And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they

Chapter 11

1: And it came to pass, after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and all the army of Israel, to fight with the Syrians.
2: And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that David arose from off his bed, and walked upon the roof of the house.
3: And David sent and enquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this Bathsheba, the daughter of Eliab, the Gileadite?
4: And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; for she was purged from her uncleanness.
5: And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I am with child.
6: And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.
7: And when Uriah was come unto him, David demanded of him how Joab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.
8: And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house.
9: But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.
10: And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Call thy servants.
11: And Uriah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, shall abide in tents; as we have done hitherto: I will not go down to my house, lest I be counted one of the ungodly.
12: And David said to Uriah, Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in the palace that day.
13: And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him drunk: and at evening he went out to stand watch upon the roof of the house.
14: And it came to pass in the morning, that David wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Uriah.
15: And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle, and retire ye from him.
16: And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew the men were.
17: And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell some of the people of the servants of David.
18: Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war;
19: And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,
20: And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city, to smite, and to slay? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him?
21: Who smote Abimelech the son of Jerubbesheth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him?
22: So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.
23: And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field.
24: And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dead, and some are wounded.
25: Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing displease thee, for the blood is upon me, and upon my brethren.
26: And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.
27: And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bore him children.

Chapter 12

1: And the LORD sent Nathan unto David. And he came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in a city.
2: The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:
3: But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew

4: And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd,
5: And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, As the LORD liveth, the
6: And he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.
7: And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I anointed thee king over
8: And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of
9: Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed U
10: Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and ha
11: Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy
12: For thou didst it secretly: but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.
13: And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, The LORD
14: Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme
15: And Nathan departed unto his house. And the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David,
16: David therefore besought God for the child; and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the e
17: And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, n
18: And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him
19: But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore D
20: Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and ca
21: Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for th
22: And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell whether GOD will
23: But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall
24: And David comforted Bathsheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, a
25: And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; and he called his name Jedidiah, because of the LOR
26: And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.
27: And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city
28: Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I tak
29: And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.
30: And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof was a talent of gold with the preci
31: And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under saws, and under harrows of iron

Chapter 13

1: And it came to pass after this, that Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name was Tamar;
2: And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin; and Amnon thought
3: But Amnon had a friend, whose name was Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother: and Jonadab
4: And he said unto him, Why art thou, being the king's son, lean from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? Ar
5: And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father com
6: So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto

7: Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him meat.
8: So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took flour, and kneaded it.
9: And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, Have out.
10: And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar brought it.
11: And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me.
12: And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to be done in Israel:
13: And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel.
14: Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, forced her, and lay with her.
15: Then Amnon hated her exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he loved her.
16: And she said unto him, There is no cause: this evil in sending me away is greater than the other that thou hast done unto me.
17: Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this woman out from me, and bolt the door.
18: And she had a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters that were with him.
19: And Tamar put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and laid her hands on her head.
20: And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, that thou cause no scandal to the king.
21: But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth.
22: And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad: for Absalom hated Amnon, because he had defiled Tamar his sister.
23: And it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom had sheepshearers in Baalhazor, which is beside Jerusalem.
24: And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and all his servants, and all the sons of the king, be with thy servant.
25: And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And the king's servants said, We will go.
26: Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Well.
27: But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him.
28: Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's heart is merry with wine, and then say unto him, I beseech thee, let us go: for we have sheepshearers.
29: And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and went with Absalom.
30: And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain Amnon.
31: Then the king arose, and tare his garments, and lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with the king.
32: And Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have slain the king's sons: for the king's sons are all alive, and well.
33: Now therefore let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead.
34: But Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, the king's sons were fled.
35: And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: as thy servant said, so it is.
36: And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and they were all well.
37: But Absalom fled, and went to Talmai, the son of Ammihud, king of Geshur. And David mourned for his son Amnon.
38: So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three years.

39: And the soul of king David longed to go forth unto Absalom: for he was comforted concerning Amnon,

Chapter 14

1: Now Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was toward Absalom.

2: And Joab sent to Tekoah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself
3: And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab put the words in her mouth.
4: And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance.
5: And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, I am indeed a widow woman, and mine
6: And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and there was none to part them.
7: And, behold, the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother.
8: And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.
9: And the woman of Tekoah said unto the king, My lord, O king, the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house.
10: And the king said, Whosoever saith ought unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.
11: Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, that thou wouldest not suffer the
12: Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he shall hear me.
13: And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? for thou art wise.
14: For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither will we be gathered.
15: Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, it is because the people have
16: For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my house.
17: Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of God is with thee.
18: Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall hear.
19: And the king said, Is not the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, As thou sayest.
20: To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord is wise, according to his word.
21: And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Absalom.
22: And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and thanked the king: and Joab said, To do as my lord the king hath said.
23: So Joab arose and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem.
24: And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him not see my face. So Absalom returned to his house.
25: But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom for his beauty: from the sole of his foot unto the crown of his head.
26: And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled it: because the hair was heavy on him,) then he weighed it with an hundred shekels of gold.
27: And unto Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tamar: she was a virgin.
28: So Absalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face.
29: Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he had called for him, he would not come.
30: Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire.
31: Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom unto his house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants done thus? for they have set fire to my field.
32: And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, and say unto him, Behold, I am dead.
33: So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king, and bowed on his face to the king.

Chapter 15

1: And it came to pass after this, that Absalom prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.
2: And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that

3: And Absalom said unto him, See, thy matters are good and right; but there is no man deputed of the king to do this thing.

4: Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him right.

5: And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took it.

6: And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: so Absalom stole the heart of Israel.

7: And it came to pass after forty years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow which I have vowed.

8: For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again to Jerusalem, I will shave my head.

9: And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.

10: But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, say, Peace, peace.

11: And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, that were called; and they went in their similitude.

12: And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, David's counsellor, from his city, even from Giloh, while David was at Hebron.

13: And there came a messenger to David, saying, The hearts of the men of Israel are after Absalom.

14: And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us flee; for we shall hear the sound of the trumpet.

15: And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall command.

16: And the king went forth, and all his household after him. And the king left ten women, which were concubines.

17: And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18: And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites.

19: Then said the king to Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide in the city.

20: Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go wearily.

21: And Ittai answered the king, and said, As the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely in whatsoever the king shall command, I will do.

22: And David said to Ittai, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the Gittites.

23: And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook.

24: And lo Zadok also, and all the Levites were with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they passed over.

25: And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he will bring me again, and I will see it.

26: But if he thus say, I have no delight in thee; behold, here am I, let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27: The king said also unto Zadok the priest, Art not thou a seer? return into the city in peace, and your two sons.

28: See, I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29: Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they tarried there.

30: And David went up by the ascent of mount Olivet, and wept as he went up, and had his head covered, and he went weeping.

31: And one told David, saying, Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, O LORD, how many are my foes!

32: And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top of the mount, where he worshipped God, behold his two sons.

33: Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be a burden unto me:

34: But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant, then shall thy return be good.

35: And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing thou shalt say, they shall do.

36: Behold, they have there with them their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadok's son, and Jonathan Abiathar's son;

37: So Hushai David's friend came into the city, and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

Chapter 16

- 1: And when David was a little past the top of the hill, behold, Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him, v
- 2: And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses be for the king's h
- 3: And the king said, And where is thy master's son? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Je
- 4: Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine are all that pertained unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba said, I hum
- 5: And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Sa
- 6: And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty
- 7: And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and thou man of Belial:
- 8: The LORD hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned
- 9: Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? le
- 10: And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah? so let him curse, because the LORD
- 11: And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, see
- 12: It may be that the LORD will look on mine affliction, and that the LORD will requite me good for his cur
- 13: And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the hill's side over against him, and
- 14: And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.
- 15: And Absalom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him.
- 16: And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai sa
- 17: And Absalom said to Hushai, Is this thy kindness to thy friend? why wentest thou not with thy friend?
- 18: And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Israel, c
- 19: And again, whom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy
- 20: Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall do.
- 21: And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the h
- 22: So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concu
- 23: And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had enquired at the

Chapter 17

- 1: Moreover Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise a
- 2: And I will come upon him while he is weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the peop
- 3: And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: so all the
- 4: And the saying pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.
- 5: Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise what he saith.
- 6: And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after
- 7: And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath given is not good at this time.
- 8: For, said Hushai, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be chafed in t
- 9: Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when some of them b
- 10: And he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth

11: Therefore I counsel that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, from Dan even to Beersheba, as the
12: So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the c
13: Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into
14: And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite is better than the couns
15: Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsel Absal
16: Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilderness,
17: Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by Enrogel; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a
18: Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Absalom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to
19: And the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and
20: And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is Ahimaaz and Jon
21: And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told kin
22: Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over Jordan: by the morning
23: And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat hi
24: Then David came to Mahanaim. And Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with hi
25: And Absalom made Amasa captain of the host instead of Joab: which Amasa was a man's son, whose
26: So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.
27: And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of
28: Brought beds, and basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched corn, a
29: And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him

Chapter 18

1: And David numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hund
2: And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand o
3: But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if
4: And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and
5: And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young ma
6: So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the wood of Ephraim;
7: Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaught
8: For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured more people
9: And Absalom met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the t
10: And a certain man saw it, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hanged in an oak.
11: And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him, and why didst thou not smite
12: And the man said unto Joab, Though I should receive a thousand shekels of silver in mine hand, yet w
13: Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the ki
14: Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them thr
15: And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about and smote Absalom, and slew him.

16: And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab held back the
17: And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very great heap of stones
18: Now Absalom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which is in the king's dale: for
19: Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD ha
20: And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: b
21: Then said Joab to Cushi, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cushi bowed himself unto Joab, an
22: Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run af
23: But howsoever, said he, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the p
24: And David sat between the two gates: and the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wa
25: And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is tidings in his mou
26: And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Beho
27: And the watchman said, Me thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaaz the son
28: And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face bef
29: And the king said, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered, When Joab sent the king
30: And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.
31: And, behold, Cushi came; and Cushi said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the LORD hath avenged thee t
32: And the king said unto Cushi, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Cushi answered, The enemies of m
33: And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went,

Chapter 19

1: And it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.
2: And the victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day
3: And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when the
4: But the king covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O my son Absalom, O Absalom, my
5: And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy serv
6: In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, that thou regar
7: Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou
8: Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth
9: And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saved us out of the h
10: And Absalom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why speak ye not a word of
11: And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, sayi
12: Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the kin
13: And say ye to Amasa, Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God do so to me, and more also, if the
14: And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this w
15: So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduc
16: And Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which was of Bahurim, hasted and came down with the men

17: And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and
18: And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. A
19: And said unto the king, Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which th
20: For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all the h
21: But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because h
22: And David said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be adversaries
23: Therefore the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto him.
24: And Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor
25: And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him, W
26: And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an a
27: And he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is as an angel of God: do
28: For all of my father's house were but dead men before my lord the king: yet didst thou set thy servant a
29: And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, Thou and Ziba d
30: And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come aga
31: And Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct h
32: Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and he had provided the king of sustena
33: And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalem.
34: And Barzillai said unto the king, How long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jerusale
35: I am this day fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste wha
36: Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me w
37: Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grav
38: And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem goo
39: And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over, the king kissed Barzillai, and
40: Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducte
41: And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the
42: And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king is near of kin to us: wherefore
43: And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we ha

Chapter 20

1: And there happened to be there a man of Belial, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite
2: So every man of Israel went up from after David, and followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but the men of J
3: And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten women his concubines, whom he
4: Then said the king to Amasa, Assemble me the men of Judah within three days, and be thou here prese
5: So Amasa went to assemble the men of Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had app
6: And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than did Absalom: take t
7: And there went out after him Joab's men, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty me

8: When they were at the great stone which is in Gibeon, Amasa went before them. And Joab's garment th
9: And Joab said to Amasa, Art thou in health, my brother? And Joab took Amasa by the beard with the rig
10: But Amasa took no heed to the sword that was in Joab's hand: so he smote him therewith in the fifth ri
11: And one of Joab's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that is for David, let him
12: And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people s
13: When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the
14: And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto Abel, and to Bethmaachah, and all the Berites: and the
15: And they came and besieged him in Abel of Bethmaachah, and they cast up a bank against the city, and
16: Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, tha
17: And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Joab? And he answered, I am he. Th
18: Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at
19: I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother i
20: And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.
21: The matter is not so: but a man of mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri by name, hath lifted up his
22: Then the woman went unto all the people in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of
23: Now Joab was over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and
24: And Adoram was over the tribute: and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder:
25: And Sheva was scribe: and Zadok and Abiathar were the priests:
26: And Ira also the Jairite was a chief ruler about David.

Chapter 21

1: Then there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David enquired of the LO
2: And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of
3: Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the aton
4: And the Gibeonites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for u
5: And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us that we should be
6: Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD in Gibeah of
7: But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of the LORD's oath th
8: But the king took the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and M
9: And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the hill before the LO
10: And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, from the beginnin
11: And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done.
12: And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Jabesh
13: And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gather
14: And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in Zelah, in the sep
15: Moreover the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him

16: And Ishbibenob, which was of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose spear weighed three hundred shekels.
17: But Abishai the son of Zeruiah succoured him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of Gath fled.
18: And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: then Sibbechai the Gathite slew Hachishai the brother of Ishbibenob.
19: And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaareoregim, a Bethlehemite, slew the brother of Hachishai.
20: And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers and six toes.
21: And when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimeah the brother of David slew him.
22: These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

Chapter 22

1: And David spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of all his oppressors:
2: And he said, The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;
3: The God of my rock; in him will I trust: he is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my stronghold;
4: I will call on the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.
5: When the waves of death compassed me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid;
6: The sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me;
7: In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did hear my voice out of his temple.
8: Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.
9: There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.
10: He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his feet.
11: And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.
12: And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.
13: Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled.
14: The LORD thundered from heaven, and the most High uttered his voice.
15: And he sent out arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.
16: And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the LORD.
17: He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of many waters;
18: He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.
19: They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.
20: He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he delighted in me.
21: The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.
22: For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.
23: For all his judgments were before me: and as for his statutes, I did not depart from them.
24: I was also upright before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.
25: Therefore the LORD hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness he hath rewarded me.
26: With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.
27: With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself unsavoury.

28: And the afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes are upon the haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.
29: For thou art my lamp, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darkness.
30: For by thee I have run through a troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall.
31: As for God, his way is perfect; the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him.
32: For who is God, save the LORD? and who is a rock, save our God?
33: God is my strength and power: and he maketh my way perfect.
34: He maketh my feet like hinds' feet: and setteth me upon my high places.
35: He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.
36: Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath made me great.
37: Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; so that my feet did not slip.
38: I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.
39: And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.
40: For thou hast girded me with strength to battle: them that rose up against me hast thou subdued under me.
41: Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.
42: They looked, but there was none to save; even unto the LORD, but he answered them not.
43: Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth, I did stamp them as the mire of the street, and as the dirt.
44: Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me to be head of the heathen.
45: Strangers shall submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.
46: Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid out of their close places.
47: The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of the rock of my salvation.
48: It is God that avengeth me, and that bringeth down the people under me,
49: And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me.
50: Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.
51: He is the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, unto David, and to his seed for ever.

Chapter 23

1: Now these be the last words of David. David the son of Jesse said, and the man who was raised up on high.
2: The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word was in my tongue.
3: The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.
4: And he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender green grass springeth up, as the fig tree putteth forth her fruit, as the olive tree putteth forth her oil.
5: Although my house be not so with God; yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure.
6: But the sons of Belial shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands.
7: But the man that shall touch them must be fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly consumed at the burning.
8: These be the names of the mighty men whom David had: The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains.
9: And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahohite, one of the three mighty men with David, when he defied the Philistines.
10: He arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and he

11: And after him was Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together
12: But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the LORD wrought
13: And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time unto the cave of Adullam
14: And David was then in an hold, and the garrison of the Philistines was then in Bethlehem.
15: And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bethlehem, which
16: And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of B
17: And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: is not this the blood of the men that went
18: And Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear
19: Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the
20: And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he s
21: And he slew an Egyptian, a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down t
22: These things did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among three mighty men.
23: He was more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three. And David set him over h
24: Asahel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of Bethlehem,
25: Shammah the Harodite, Elikah the Harodite,
26: Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite,
27: Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite,
28: Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite,
29: Heleb the son of Baanah, a Netophathite, Ittai the son of Ribai out of Gibeath of the children of Benjamin
30: Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the brooks of Gaash,
31: Abialbon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite,
32: Eliahba the Shaalbonite, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan,
33: Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Sharar the Hararite,
34: Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maachathite, Eliam the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,
35: Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite,
36: Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,
37: Zelek the Ammonite, Nahari the Beerothite, armourbearer to Joab the son of Zeruiah,
38: Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,
39: Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

Chapter 24

1: And again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he moved David against them to say,
2: For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which was with him, Go now through all the tribes of Is
3: And Joab said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an
4: Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab
5: And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in Aroer, on the right side of the city that lieth in the midst of t

6: Then they came to Gilead, and to the land of Tahtimhodshi; and they came to Danjaan, and about to Zidon:
7: And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites: and they
8: So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and two
9: And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hun
10: And David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, I
11: For when David was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet Gad, David's see
12: Go and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I
13: So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in
14: And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; for his mercie
15: So the LORD sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there die
16: And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD repented him of th
17: And David spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have si
18: And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshi
19: And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded.
20: And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Araunah went out
21: And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the thre
22: And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: beh
23: All these things did Araunah, as a king, give unto the king. And Araunah said unto the king, The LORD
24: And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt o
25: And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the L

Book: 1Kings

Chapter 1

1: Now king David was old and stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.
2: Wherefore his servants said unto him, Let there be sought for my lord the king a young virgin: and let her be brought in, and let her stand before the king, and let her be his concubine, as he hath said, that he will be king.
3: So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag a Shunammite, a virgin, and she was very fair.
4: And the damsel was very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not.
5: Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.
6: And his father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a goodly man, and comely.
7: And he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the priest: and they following Adonijah, came to Gibeon, and there they slew sheep, and oxen, and fat cattle, and called all the sons of the king, and the captains of the host, and all the mighty men of the army.
8: But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and Abishag the Shunammite, they called not.
9: And Adonijah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zoheleth, which is by Enrogel, and called all the captains of the host, and all the mighty men of the army.
10: But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother, he called not.
11: Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bathsheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah hath slain sheep and oxen and fat cattle, and hath called all the sons of the king, and the captains of the host, and all the mighty men of the army?
12: Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.
13: Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, I will not build me a house, nor will I dwell in cedar, but I will dwell in tabernacles?
14: Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and confirm thy words.
15: And Bathsheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Abishag the Shunammite was standing before him.
16: And Bathsheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, What wouldest thou?
17: And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.
18: And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest it not:
19: And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and the captains of the host, and all the mighty men of the army.
20: And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit upon the throne of David.
21: Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted enemies.
22: And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in.
23: And they told the king, saying, Behold Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed.
24: And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?
25: For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and the captains of the host, and all the mighty men of the army.
26: But me, even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon, thou hast not called.
27: Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of David?
28: Then king David answered and said, Call me Bathsheba. And she came into the king's presence, and bowed.
29: And the king sware, and said, As the LORD liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,
30: Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.
31: Then Bathsheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, Let my lord live.
32: And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada.
33: The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon mine ass, and let him go to Gethse:

34: And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him there king over Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet.
35: Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead.
36: And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD God of my lord the king.
37: As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and make his throne great.
38: So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Gittites,
39: And Zadok the priest took an horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet.
40: And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the ground was shaken.
41: And Adonijah and all the guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when they were risen up to go, Behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came; and Adonijah said unto him, Come in: for thou art a brother.
42: And while he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came; and Adonijah said unto him, Come in: for thou art a brother.
43: And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king.
44: And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada.
45: And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: and they are come up to the king.
46: And also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.
47: And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, God make the name of Solomon great.
48: And also thus said the king, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which hath given one to sit on my throne.
49: And all the guests that were with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.
50: And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.
51: And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar.
52: And Solomon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth:
53: So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon.

Chapter 2

1: Now the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,
2: I go the way of all the earth: be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;
3: And keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments,
4: That the LORD may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to do all that I commanded thee, that they may not forsake me, then shall thy throne be established for ever.
5: Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah did to me, and what he did to the two captains of the army, and how he slew them, and how he cast me down from the altar.
6: Do therefore according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.
7: But shew kindness unto the sons of Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that eat at thy table.
8: And, behold, thou hast with thee Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with bad words.
9: Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him.
10: So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David.
11: And the days that David reigned over Israel were forty years: seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty years reigned he in Jerusalem.
12: Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.
13: And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, Comest thou?
14: He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15: And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: and now I ask one petition of thee, deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17: And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me whatsoever I shall say.

18: And Bathsheba said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19: Bathsheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her.

20: Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; I pray thee, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, What dost thou ask?

21: And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife.

22: And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Abishag the Shunammite? for he is a virgin.

23: Then king Solomon swore by the LORD, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not asked for him.

24: Now therefore, as the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, I will do as thou sayest.

25: And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon him that he died.

26: And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to Anathoth, unto thine own fields; for thou art worthy to be there: and thou shalt be a priest unto the LORD thy God.

27: So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might fulfil the word of the LORD which he said unto Nathan the prophet.

28: Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And he fled, and came to the tabernacle of the LORD.

29: And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, he is by the door.

30: And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth.

31: And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; that thou mayest take away the blood from Gath.

32: And the LORD shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he.

33: Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: but unto thee and to all that are with thee, it shall be peace.

34: So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house.

35: And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host: and Zadok the priest did the king's business.

36: And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell therein.

37: For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook Kidron, thou shalt know for certain that I have sworn unto thee, saying, Thou shalt not be king.

38: And Shimei said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do.

39: And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto Achish king of Gath.

40: And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish to seek his servants: and Shimei was with him.

41: And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again.

42: And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, saying, Thou shalt not go out of Jerusalem?

43: Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

44: The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou hast done against me.

45: And king Solomon shall be blessed, and the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever.

46: So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died.

Chapter 3

1: And Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into Jerusalem.

2: Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD.

3: And Solomon loved the LORD, walking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense on the high place.
4: And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings were burnt there.
5: In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee.
6: And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great mercy, according as he walked before thee.
7: And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: and I am but a child.
8: And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered.
9: Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and evil.
10: And the speech pleased the LORD, that Solomon had asked this thing.
11: And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither riches, nor the life of many days: but thou hast said, Give me an understanding heart to judge thy people: forasmuch as thou hast said these words, I will do according to thy words.
12: Behold, I have done according to thy words: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there shall be none like thee before thee.
13: And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches, and honour: so that there shall be none like thee among all kings.
14: And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father David did, I will prolong thy days.
15: And Solomon awoke; and, behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the altar of the LORD.
16: Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, and stood before him.
17: And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child.
18: And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we lay in one bed.
19: And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.
20: And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom.
21: And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it, I saw that it was not my son.
22: And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the living is thy son.
23: Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, No.
24: And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.
25: And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.
26: Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for her bowels yearned upon her son, saying, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof.
27: Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof.
28: And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the king's wisdom was great.

Chapter 4

1: So king Solomon was king over all Israel.
2: And these were the princes which he had; Azariah the son of Zadok the priest,
3: Elihoreph and Ahiah, the sons of Shisha, scribes; Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, the recorder.
4: And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the host: and Zadok and Abiathar were the priests:
5: And Azariah the son of Nathan was over the officers: and Zabud the son of Nathan was principal officer.
6: And Ahishar was over the household: and Adoniram the son of Abda was over the tribute.
7: And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household:
8: And these are their names: The son of Hur, in mount Ephraim:

9: The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Bethshemesh, and Elonbethhanan:
10: The son of Hesed, in Aruboth; to him pertained Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher:
11: The son of Abinadab, in all the region of Dor; which had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife:
12: Baana the son of Ahilud; to him pertained Taanach and Megiddo, and all Bethshean, which is by Zartanah:
13: The son of Geber, in Ramothgilead; to him pertained the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which are in Gilead:
14: Ahinadab the son of Iddo had Mahanaim:
15: Ahimaaz was in Naphtali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife:
16: Baanah the son of Hushai was in Asher and in Aloth:
17: Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Issachar:
18: Shimei the son of Elah, in Benjamin:
19: Geber the son of Uri was in the country of Gilead, in the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of the land of the Canaanites:
20: Judah and Israel were many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking, and making merry:
21: And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt:
22: And Solomon's provision for one day was thirty measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal:
23: Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallow deer,
24: For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from Tiphseh even to Azzah, over all the land of the Canaanites:
25: And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree, from Dan even to Beer-sheba:
26: And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.
27: And those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, even as he desired:
28: Barley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries brought they unto the place where the officers were, according to the commandment of king Solomon:
29: And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as he said:
30: And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt:
31: For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahan:
32: And he spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.
33: And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lebanon even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall:
34: And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his fame.

Chapter 5

1: And Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king over Israel:
2: And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,
3: Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God for lack of help:
4: But now the LORD my God hath given me rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary nor evil before me:
5: And, behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God, as the LORD spake unto David my father:
6: Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thee:
7: And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel:
8: And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire, as thou hast said.

9: My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea: and I will convey them by sea in floats unto Joppa, and thence by land to Jerusalem.
10: So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and fir trees according to all his desire.
11: And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of barley for his servants.
12: And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon, and between Israel and Hiram.
13: And king Solomon raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men.
14: And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home.
15: And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in Lebanon.
16: Beside the chief of Solomon's officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, were the carriers of burdens.
17: And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and hewed stones, to lay the temple.
18: And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and the stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones.

Chapter 6

1: And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, that king Solomon began to build the temple of the LORD.
2: And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits.
3: And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house.
4: And for the house he made windows of narrow lights.
5: And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about, against the walls of the house round about, and he made windows therein.
6: The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for the house he made three chambers.
7: And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe nor saw heard, that the day of building.
8: The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs unto the one chamber, from the second chamber.
9: So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of cedar.
10: And then he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber.
11: And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying,
12: Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep my commandments, then I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.
13: And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.
14: So Solomon built the house, and finished it.
15: And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls thereof.
16: And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: only the innermost chamber he overlaid with pure gold.
17: And the house, that is, the temple before it, was forty cubits long.
18: And the cedar of the house within was carved with knops and open flowers: all was cedar; there was no gold seen.
19: And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD.
20: And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits high.
21: So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle.
22: And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar that was before the oracle he overlaid with gold.
23: And within the oracle he made two cherubims of olive tree, each ten cubits high.
24: And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the wings unto the ends thereof was ten cubits.

25: And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the cherubims were of one measure and one size.
26: The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the other cherub.
27: And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims,
28: And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.
29: And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubims and palm trees
30: And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.
31: And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side posts were a fifth part
32: The two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubims and palm trees
33: So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, a fourth part of the wall.
34: And the two doors were of fir tree: the two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the
35: And he carved thereon cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted
36: And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.
37: In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif:
38: And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout

Chapter 7

1: But Solomon was building his own house thirteen years, and he finished all his house.
2: He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth
3: And it was covered with cedar above upon the beams, that lay on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row.
4: And there were windows in three rows, and light was against light in three ranks.
5: And all the doors and posts were square, with the windows: and light was against light in three ranks.
6: And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and
7: Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: and it was covered
8: And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Solomon
9: All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and
10: And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits
11: And above were costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.
12: And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both
13: And king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre.
14: He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and
15: For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass
16: And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one ch
17: And nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapiters which were upon the top of the
18: And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapiters that w
19: And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily work in the porch, four cubits.
20: And the chapiters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was

21: And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof Boaz.
22: And upon the top of the pillars was lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished.
23: And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cubits.
24: And under the brim of it round about there were knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea.
25: It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three toward the south, and three toward the east.
26: And it was an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of knops.
27: And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof.
28: And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had borders, and the borders were between the ledges.
29: And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubims: and upon the ledges of the bases were lions, oxen, and cherubims.
30: And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters.
31: And the mouth of it within the chapter and above was a cubit: but the mouth thereof was round after the work of the wheel.
32: And under the borders were four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels were joined to the base: and the axletrees were in the middle of the base.
33: And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their naves, and their wheels.
34: And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the undersetters were of the same work as the wheels.
35: And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base there was a ledge.
36: For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubims, lions, and pomegranates.
37: After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.
38: Then made he ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the bases he made a laver.
39: And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea upon the bases.
40: And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons. So Hiram made an end of doing all the vessels.
41: The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two networks.
42: And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, even two rows of pomegranates for one network.
43: And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;
44: And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;
45: And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon.
46: In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zarthan.
47: And Solomon left all the vessels unweighed, because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight thereof.
48: And Solomon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the LORD: the altar of gold, and the table of gold.
49: And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the vessels of pure gold.
50: And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers of pure gold; and the vessels of silver.
51: So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD. And Solomon brought all the vessels that David his father had made.

Chapter 8

1: Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of Israel.
2: And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the feast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month.
3: And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark.

4: And they brought up the ark of the LORD, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels thereof.

5: And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark.

6: And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, into the oracle of the house.

7: For the cherubims spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark with their wings.

8: And they drew out the staves, that the ends of the staves were seen out in the holy place before the oracle.

9: There was nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, when the LORD made a covenant with Israel.

10: And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house.

11: So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house.

12: Then spake Solomon, The LORD said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

13: I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14: And the king turned his face about, and blessed all the congregation of Israel: (and all the congregation of Israel stood.)

15: And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and said,

16: Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel.

17: And it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

18: And the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name,

19: Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build an house for my name.

20: And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father.

21: And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers.

22: And Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and said,

23: And he said, LORD God of Israel, there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keepeth covenant and mercy with his people.

24: Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, saying,

25: Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying,

26: And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David.

27: But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain thee.

28: Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hear.

29: That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place of which thou hast said,

30: And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray toward this house.

31: If any man trespass against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and he swear.

32: Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him his reward.

33: When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and shall say,

34: Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou swarest unto our fathers, saying,

35: When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this house,

36: Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou teach them not to say,

37: If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpillar; if they shall say,

38: What prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know

39: Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his way.
40: That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.
41: Moreover concerning a stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake:
42: (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come into the land which thou gavest unto thy people Israel, saying, I will go into a certain land, because I have heard of thy name.
43: Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: thou shalt hear him.
44: If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto thee, saying, Turn again, O LORD, unto us, we beseech thee, for we are thy people.
45: Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.
46: If they sin against thee, (for there is no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to their enemy, saying, O LORD, turn again from us, for we have sinned against thee.
47: Yet if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and say unto thee, O LORD, we have sinned against thee, and we have done evil, and have turned from thee.
48: And so return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive.
49: Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their cause.
50: And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee: for thou art gracious and merciful.
51: For they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of a great people.
52: That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, when they shall say, Turn again, O LORD, unto us.
53: For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, as thou spakest unto the LORD thy God, saying, Let not my people be as the people of which thou hast said, They are not thy people.
54: And it was so, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto thee, O LORD.
55: And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying,
56: Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: the LORD our God hath not failed us.
57: The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forsake us:
58: That he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, that we may prosper, and that we may have good success in all our ways.
59: And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God.
60: That all the people of the earth may know that the LORD is God, and that there is none else.
61: Let your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, that ye may prosper.
62: And the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.
63: And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and fourscore thousand sheep, and he offered all the sacrifice of the fat of the peace offerings.
64: The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered sacrifice, and burnt incense, and burnt sweet incense.
65: And at that time Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the entering in of the month Ethanim, until the month Sivan.
66: On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart.

Chapter 9

1: And it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all the houses that he had to build.
2: That the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon.
3: And the LORD said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me.
4: And if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do my commandments:
5: Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying, Thou shalt not fail.
6: But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, I will cut off thy kingdom, and will give it unto thy neighbour.

7: Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast down, and will make it a desolation: and every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss;
8: And at this house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus to this land, and to this house?
9: And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of Egypt.
10: And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,
11: (Now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his commandment;) so did Solomon finish up all his work.
12: And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they pleased him.
13: And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of Lebanon.
14: And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.
15: And this is the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and for Gezer, and for Asdod.
16: For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt therein:
17: And Solomon built Gezer, and Bethhoron the nether,
18: And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land,
19: And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and for all his servants, and for all the children of Israel.
20: And all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which were not of Israel,
21: Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy.
22: But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondmen: but they were men of war, and his servants.
23: These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people.
24: But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto her house which Solomon had built for her, as he commanded: and she did according to all that Solomon commanded her.
25: And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built to the LORD: twice in summer, and once in autumn.
26: And king Solomon made a navy of ships in Eziongeber, which is beside Eloth, on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom.
27: And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.
28: And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

Chapter 10

1: And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came
2: And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and
3: And Solomon told her all her questions: there was not any thing hid from the king, which he told her not.
4: And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom, and the house that he had built,
5: And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel,
6: And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom,
7: Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not
8: Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy
9: Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: because the
10: And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious
11: And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of almug
12: And the king made of the almug trees pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harp

13: And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which she brought.
14: Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold.
15: Beside that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia.
16: And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of gold went to one target.
17: And he made three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king made also a great chariot of beaten gold.
18: Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.
19: The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind: and there were stays on either side of the throne, to serve for arms.
20: And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like of this.
21: And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold, none being of silver: for the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy.
22: For the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy.
23: So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.
24: And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.
25: And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armours, and horses, and mules, and camels, and dromedaries.
26: And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and horsemen.
27: And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycamore tree in the land.
28: And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn of Egypt.
29: And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred shekels of silver.

Chapter 11

1: But king Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, and of the Ammonites, and of the Egyptians, and of the Chanaanites, and of the Hittites.
2: Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for they will turn away your heart.
3: And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.
4: For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and he was not faithful unto the LORD his God, as David his father had been.
5: For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.
6: And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as did David his father.
7: Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem.
8: And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.
9: And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel, who had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not the commandment of the LORD.
10: And had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not the commandment of the LORD.
11: Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my commandments which I commanded thee,
12: Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thee.
13: Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but will give one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake.
14: And the LORD stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he was of the king's seed in Edom.
15: For it came to pass, when David was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the dead, that David slew all the Edomites.
16: (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom:)
17: That Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad being but a young man.

18: And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they
19: And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own
20: And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house:
21: And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host
22: Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine
23: And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer
24: And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when David slew them of Zobah: and
25: And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad did: and he
26: And Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name w
27: And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: Solomon built Millo, and repaired the
28: And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valour: and Solomon seeing the young man that he was
29: And it came to pass at that time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet Ahijah the Sh
30: And Ahijah caught the new garment that was on him, and rent it in twelve pieces:
31: And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I w
32: (But he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I hav
33: Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, C
34: Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his
35: But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes.
36: And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have a light alway before me in Jerus
37: And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over I
38: And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that
39: And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.
40: Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam. And Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto Shishak kin
41: And the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the boo
42: And the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years.
43: And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his s

Chapter 12

1: And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king.
2: And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fle
3: That they sent and called him. And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto R
4: Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his
5: And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.
6: And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men, that stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived
7: And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them,
8: But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men

9: And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me,
10: And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto the people,
11: And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath charged you with a heavy yoke,
12: So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come now to Rehoboam.
13: And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;
14: And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke.
15: Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was from the LORD, that he might prove Israel whether they would turn from his commandment or no.
16: So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, Vain are we.
17: But as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.
18: Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died.
19: So Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.
20: And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was come again, that they sent and called him.
21: And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin.
22: But the word of God came unto Shemaiah the man of God, saying,
23: Speak unto Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin,
24: Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house.
25: Then Jeroboam built Shechem in mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built Penuel.
26: And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David:
27: If this people go up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again to the house of David.
28: Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you, that ye say, We will go up to Jerusalem.
29: And he set the one in Bethel, and the other put he in Dan.
30: And this thing became a sin: for the people went to worship before the one, even unto Dan.
31: And he made an house of high places, and made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi.
32: And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto the feast which the children of Israel do at Jerusalem.
33: So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Bethel the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the beginning of the reign of Rehoboam son of Solomon.

Chapter 13

1: And, behold, there came a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto Bethel: and Jeroboam stood by the altar to burn incense.
2: And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; Behold, thou art forsaken.
3: And he gave a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God hath spoken.
4: And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar, that he said unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that I may not be taken away.
5: The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had spoken.
6: And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that I may not be taken away.
7: And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and I will give thee a reward.
8: And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread, nor drink water, nor turn again to thee.
9: For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again to thee.

10: So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bethel.
11: Now there dwelt an old prophet in Bethel; and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God v
12: And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God v
13: And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,
14: And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the
15: Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.
16: And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with
17: For it was said to me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn
18: He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD
19: So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.
20: And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that bro
21: And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as
22: But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which the Lord did say to t
23: And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass
24: And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way
25: And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcass
26: And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God,
27: And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.
28: And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: t
29: And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: a
30: And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, saying, Alas, my brother!
31: And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then
32: For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Bethel, and against all the h
33: After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people pri
34: And this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the

Chapter 14

1: At that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick.
2: And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the
3: And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee wh
4: And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah
5: And the LORD said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son;
6: And it was so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come
7: Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the pe
8: And rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and yet thou hast not been as my
9: But hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and m

10: Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.
11: Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.
12: Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: and when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall come to thee, and thou shalt kiss him: and he shall weep over thee, and thou shalt say unto him, Weep not, for the LORD hath said, Thou shalt be buried in the land.
13: And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because he was a good man.
14: Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that he hath made: and he shall smite Israel, and he shall root up Israel out of the land which he hath given unto them.
15: For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall root up Israel out of the land which he hath given unto them.
16: And he shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, who did sin, and who made Israel to sin.
17: And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: and when she came to the threshold of the door, the child shall come to her, and she shall say unto him, Weep not, for the LORD hath said, Thou shalt be buried in the land.
18: And they buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of the prophet.
19: And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
20: And the days which Jeroboam reigned were two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nebat his son reigned in his stead.
21: And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he dwelt in Jerusalem.
22: And Judah did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they committed, for they built them high places, and images, and groves, on every high hill, and under every green tree.
23: For they also built them high places, and images, and groves, on every high hill, and under every green tree.
24: And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD had forbidden Israel.
25: And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem.
26: And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he carried away all: and he took away the shields of brass which king Rehoboam made.
27: And king Rehoboam made in their stead brasen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the captains of the guard.
28: And it was so, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them in.
29: Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
30: And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all their days.
31: And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And his mother Maachah lived.

Chapter 15

1: Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat reigned Abijam over Judah.
2: Three years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.
3: And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and his heart was not perfect towards the LORD his God.
4: Nevertheless for David's sake did the LORD his God give him a lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him.
5: Because David did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him.
6: And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life.
7: Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
8: And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead.
9: And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah.
10: And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.
11: And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did David his father.
12: And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

13: And also Maachah his mother, even her he removed from being queen, because she had made an idol.
14: But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.
15: And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated.
16: And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.
17: And Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built Ramah, that he might not suffer any to go out of Judah.
18: Then Asa took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and he sent Benhadad king of Syria.
19: There is a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee silver and gold.
20: So Benhadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the city of Ramah.
21: And it came to pass, when Baasha heard thereof, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.
22: Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah; none was exempted: and they took away the stones, and the timber, and the rubbish of the building of Ramah.
23: The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of Asa?
24: And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.
25: And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and in the third year of Asa king of Judah did he die.
26: And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin wherewith he died.
27: And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him, and he died.
28: Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.
29: And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any.
30: Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD his God to anger.
31: Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of Israel?
32: And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.
33: In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, and in the sixth year of Asa king of Judah did he die.
34: And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he died.

Chapter 16

1: Then the word of the LORD came to Jehu the son of Hanani against Baasha, saying,
2: Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel; and thou hast not walked in my commandments.
3: Behold, I will take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like that of Baasha.
4: Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls eat.
5: Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of Israel?
6: So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in his stead.
7: And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha.
8: In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, and in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did he die.
9: And his servant Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk.
10: And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah.
11: And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Elah.
12: Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha.

13: For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made
14: Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of
15: In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. And the people
16: And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: where
17: And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.
18: And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's
19: For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, in walking in the way of Jeroboam,
20: Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the
21: Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath
22: But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so
23: In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, twelve years: six years
24: And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name
25: But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that were before him.
26: For he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to
27: Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he shewed, are they not written in the
28: So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.
29: And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel:
30: And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that were before him.
31: And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Ne
32: And he reared up an altar for Baal in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.
33: And Ahab made a grove; and Ahab did more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the k
34: In his days did Hiel the Bethelite build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his firstborn, and

Chapter 17

1: And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel
2: And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,
3: Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.
4: And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.
5: So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, th
6: And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he
7: And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.
8: And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,
9: Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a w
10: So he arose and went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow wom
11: And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in
12: And she said, As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a

13: And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go and do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first,
14: For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail,
15: And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat many days,
16: And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD,
17: And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and she said unto Elijah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to trouble me?
18: And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a chamber,
19: And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I dwell?
20: And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, restore the soul of this child.
21: And the LORD heard the voice of Elijah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he revived.
22: And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother.
23: And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD is true.
24: And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD is true.

Chapter 18

1: And it came to pass after many days, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah in the third year, saying,
2: And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab. And there was a sore famine in Samaria.
3: And Ahab called Obadiah, which was the governor of his house. (Now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly.)
4: For it was so, when Jezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them in caves and in dens, and fed them with bread and meat.
5: And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find the LORD.
6: So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way.
7: And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said unto him, Art thou here, my lord?
8: And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.
9: And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?
10: As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee:
11: And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.
12: And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither he will.
13: Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred prophets of the LORD?
14: And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here: and he shall slay me.
15: And Elijah said, As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to-morrow.
16: So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.
17: And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, Art thou he that troubleth Israel?
18: And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the LORD your God.
19: Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred.
20: So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel.
21: And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow me.
22: Then said Elijah unto the people, I, even I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but Baal's prophets are

23: Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces.
24: And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God that answereth me, he be God.
25: And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many, and he is one.
26: And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning till noon.
27: And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud: for he is a god; either he is God, or he is not: for ye are many, and he is one.
28: And they cried aloud, and cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till the blood gushed out upon the ground.
29: And it came to pass, when midday was past, and they prophesied until the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that Elijah came near unto them, and said, I have been here, and ye have not answered me.
30: And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, Israel shall be thy people.
31: And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as his trench was.
32: And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four great trenchers with water, and pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.
33: And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they filled the trenchers with water, and poured it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.
34: And he said, Do it the fourth time. And they did it the fourth time. And he said, The LORD God, he is God.
35: And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.
36: And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, O LORD, hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the LORD God, and that thou hast said, Israel shall be thy people.
37: Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the trench, and dried up the water that was in the trench.
38: And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: and they said, The LORD, he is the God; the LORD, he is the God.
39: And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah cut them with knives, and threw them into the trench of water.
40: And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for there is a sound of abundance of rain.
41: So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and he cast himself down, and worshipped the LORD.
42: And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing.
43: And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's foot.
44: And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain.
45: And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel.

Chapter 19

1: And Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withal how he had slain all the prophets with the sword.
2: Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not of thy life as I make of these prophets.
3: And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beersheba, which belongeth to Judah.
4: But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he would not eat nor drink.
5: And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat.
6: And he looked, and, behold, there was a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head. And he ate and drank, and lay down.
7: And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat; because the journey is great.
8: And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat forty days and forty nights unto Horeb.
9: And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD came to him, and said, What dost thou here, Elijah?
10: And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, and have worshipped Baalim.

11: And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by
12: And after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.
13: And it was so, when Elijah heard it, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in
14: And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Israel have
15: And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus: and when thou co
16: And Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and Elisha the son of Shaphat of A
17: And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay: and him that esc
18: Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and every m
19: So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing with twelve yoke of oxen
20: And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother,
21: And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the

Chapter 20

1: And Benhadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and there were thirty and two kings with
2: And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Benhadad,
3: Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even the goodliest, are mine.
4: And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all th
5: And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Benhadad, saying, Although I have sent unt
6: Yet I will send my servants unto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and
7: Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this mar
8: And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not unto him, nor consent.
9: Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Benhadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for
10: And Benhadad sent unto him, and said, The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria
11: And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himse
12: And it came to pass, when Ben-hadad heard this message, as he was drinking, he and the kings in the
13: And, behold, there came a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou s
14: And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Even by the young men of the princes o
15: Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thir
16: And they went out at noon. But Benhadad was drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings
17: And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Benhadad sent out, and they tolo
18: And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for wa
19: So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed
20: And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: and Benhadad the ki
21: And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great s
22: And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and s
23: And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they wer

24: And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms:
25: And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and
26: And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Benhadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to Aphek:
27: And the children of Israel were numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel
28: And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because thou hast
29: And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battlements
30: But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men of the
31: And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are many:
32: So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said,
33: Now the men did diligently observe whether any thing would come from him, and did hastily catch it: and when
34: And Ben-hadad said unto him, The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt dwell
35: And a certain man of the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour in the word of the LORD, Smite me:
36: Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou shalt
37: Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that in smiting him
38: So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face:
39: And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the field,
40: And as thy servant was busy here and there, he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shalt thou
41: And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Israel discerned him that he was the prophet,
42: And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I have
43: And the king of Israel went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

Chapter 21

1: And it came to pass after these things, that Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which was in Jezreel, and
2: And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because
3: And Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee:
4: And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had said:
5: But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?
6: And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard:
7: And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, and eat bread, and
8: So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and
9: And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people:
10: And set two men, sons of Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme
11: And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel
12: They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.
13: And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sat before him: and the men of Belial witnessed against
14: Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

15: And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to
16: And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vine
17: And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,
18: Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which is in Samaria: behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth
19: And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possess
20: And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: be
21: Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that p
22: And will make thine house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha
23: And of Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.
24: Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the
25: But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD
26: And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all things as did the Amorites, whom the LO
27: And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon h
28: And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,
29: Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not

Chapter 22

1: And they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.
2: And it came to pass in the third year, that Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israe
3: And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead is ours, and we be still, and
4: And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramothgilead? And Jehoshaphat said t
5: And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.
6: Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Sh
7: And Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?
8: And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom
9: Then the king of Israel called an officer, and said, Hasten hither Micaiah the son of Imlah.
10: And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, having put on their ro
11: And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With
12: And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramothgilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall d
13: And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of th
14: And Micaiah said, As the LORD liveth, what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.
15: So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go against Ramothgilead to batt
16: And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but that which
17: And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD
18: And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good conce
19: And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all t

20: And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramothgilead? And one
21: And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.
22: And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the m
23: Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the
24: But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, Which way
25: And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide
26: And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and
27: And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with
28: And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearke
29: So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramothgilead.
30: And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put th
31: But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fig
32: And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it is the
33: And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that
34: And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harm
35: And the battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and di
36: And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every ma
37: So the king died, and was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria.
38: And one washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood; and they washed
39: Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the ivory house which he made, and all the ci
40: So Ahab slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.
41: And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.
42: Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five yea
43: And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right
44: And Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.
45: Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they n
46: And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the lan
47: There was then no king in Edom: a deputy was king.
48: Jehoshaphat made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold: but they went not; for the ships were bro
49: Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ship
50: And Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: a
51: Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat ki
52: And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mot
53: For he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God of Israel, according to

Book: 2Kings

Chapter 1

- 1: Then Moab rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab.
- 2: And Ahaziah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers to enquire of Baalim and of prophets.
- 3: But the angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Syria.
- 4: Now therefore thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up: because thou hast said, I will not see death.
- 5: And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?
- 6: And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king: for thus saith he, He shall be well.
- 7: And he said unto them, What manner of man was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words?
- 8: And they answered him, He was an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said unto them, Ye are the men.
- 9: Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of the wall.
- 10: And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty.
- 11: Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, Behold, fire is come down from heaven, and hath consumed the two captains and all that belonged unto them.
- 12: And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty.
- 13: And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came, and fell on his knees before him, and said, Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties.
- 14: Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties.
- 15: And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him.
- 16: And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Baalim and of prophets, and thou hast not kept my commandments which I have said, therefore shall thou be consumed.
- 17: So he died according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken. And Jehoram reigned in his stead.
- 18: Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

Chapter 2

- 1: And it came to pass, when the LORD would take up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with Elisha.
- 2: And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Bethel. And Elisha said, I will not.
- 3: And the sons of the prophets that were at Bethel came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that Elijah hath taken thee up?
- 4: And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, I will not.
- 5: And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that Elijah hath taken thee up?
- 6: And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, I will not.
- 7: And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two stood by Jordan.
- 8: And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither.
- 9: And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee.
- 10: And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be thy sign.
- 11: And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and they two were parted thence.
- 12: And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more.
- 13: He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan.
- 14: And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the LORD?

15: And when the sons of the prophets which were to view at Jericho saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah
16: And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray t
17: And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they s
18: And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you
19: And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my
20: And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him.
21: And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LO
22: So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake.
23: And he went up from thence unto Bethel: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little ch
24: And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came
25: And he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

Chapter 3

1: Now Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat
2: And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away
3: Nevertheless he cleaved unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he depa
4: And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand
5: But it came to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.
6: And king Jehoram went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all Israel.
7: And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled agains
8: And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of Edom.
9: So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom: and they fetched a compass of
10: And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them
11: But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may enquire of the LORD by h
12: And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and t
13: And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with thee? get thee to the prophets of thy fath
14: And Elisha said, As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the
15: But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the LORD
16: And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Make this valley full of ditches.
17: For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled w
18: And this is but a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Moabites also into your hand.
19: And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all
20: And it came to pass in the morning, when the meat offering was offered, that, behold, there came water
21: And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they gathered all t
22: And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the w
23: And they said, This is blood: the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefo

24: And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they
25: And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it;
26: And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men
27: Then he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt offering

Chapter 4

1: Now there cried a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant
2: And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thy
3: Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels; borrow not a full
4: And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out in
5: So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought the vessels to her; and
6: And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And
7: Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and
8: And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where was a great woman; and she constrained him
9: And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this is an holy man of God, which passeth by
10: Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and
11: And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.
12: And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunammite. And when he had called her, she stood before
13: And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what
14: And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no child, and her
15: And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.
16: And he said, About this season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, My
17: And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the
18: And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.
19: And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.
20: And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died.
21: And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out
22: And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the
23: And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? it is neither new moon, nor sabbath. And she said,
24: Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy riding for me, ex
25: So she went and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of G
26: Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, Is it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is
27: And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: but Gehazi came near to
28: Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me?
29: Then he said to Gehazi, Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou mee
30: And the mother of the child said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And h

31: And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither
32: And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed.
33: He went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, and prayed unto the LORD.
34: And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes.
35: Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him: and
36: And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her. And when she was come in unto
37: Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and took up her son, and went
38: And Elisha came again to Gilgal: and there was a dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets were
39: And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds
40: So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that the
41: But he said, Then bring meal. And he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they
42: And there came a man from Baalshalisha, and brought the man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves
43: And his servitor said, What, should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that
44: So he set it before them, and they did eat, and left thereof, according to the word of the LORD.

Chapter 5

1: Now Naaman, captain of the host of the king of Syria, was a great man with his master, and honourable
2: And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little
3: And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord were with the prophet that is in Samaria! for he would
4: And one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Israel.
5: And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, and
6: And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have
7: And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, Am I God
8: And it was so, when Elisha the man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he
9: So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.
10: And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall
11: But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and
12: Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in
13: And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, if the prophet had bid thee do so, wouldest
14: Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God.
15: And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said
16: But he said, As the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, I will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but
17: And Naaman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth?
18: In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, that when my master goeth into the house of Rimmon to worship
19: And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him a little way.
20: But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Naaman this Syrian

21: So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw him running after him, he lighted down from
22: And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from
23: And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two
24: And when he came to the tower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house: and he
25: But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi?
26: And he said unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to me?
27: The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from

Chapter 6

1: And the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait
2: Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there
3: And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.
4: So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood.
5: But as one was felling a beam, the axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for
6: And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And he cut down a stick, and cast
7: Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.
8: Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a
9: And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for this
10: And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved his
11: Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and
12: And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that is in Israel, telleth the
13: And he said, Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold
14: Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and they came by night, and compassed
15: And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the
16: And he answered, Fear not: for they that be with us are more than they that be with them.
17: And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened
18: And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee
19: And Elisha said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to
20: And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, open the eyes of the
21: And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite them?
22: And he answered, Thou shalt not smite them: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive?
23: And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and
24: And it came to pass after this, that Benhadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged
25: And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for
26: And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my
27: And he said, If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the

28: And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son
29: So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat
30: And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes; and he passed
31: Then he said, God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on the
32: But Elisha sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and the king sent a man from before him: but
33: And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, the

Chapter 7

1: Then Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, To morrow about this time shall
2: Then a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, if the LORD w
3: And there were four leprous men at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we
4: If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit st
5: And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the utt
6: For the LORD had made the host of the Syrians to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even
7: Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even
8: And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and
9: Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace:
10: So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp
11: And he called the porters; and they told it to the king's house within.
12: And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have
13: And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain,
14: They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and
15: And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the
16: And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was sold for a
17: And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the peop
18: And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a s
19: And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the LORD should make windows in
20: And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

Chapter 8

1: Then spake Elisha unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thy children, and dwell in some other land: for the famine is now grievous in the land.
2: And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and abode in the land of the Philistines seven years.
3: And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she came with her household, and came to Syria: and she dwelt in the land of Syria.
4: And the king talked with Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things which thou hast done.
5: And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman came in, and bowed down before the king, and said, Thy servant the Philistine woman, she is here.
6: And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain officer, saying, Let it be so.
7: And Elisha came to Damascus; and Benhadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The prophet Elisha is here.

8: And the king said unto Hazael, Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and enquire
9: So Hazael went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty
10: And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the LORD hath sh
11: And he settled his countenance stedfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God wept.
12: And Hazael said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the evil that thou wilt do u
13: And Hazael said, But what, is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answer
14: So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And h
15: And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on h
16: And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah, Je
17: Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.
18: And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for the daughter of Ahab wa
19: Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, as he promised him to give him a
20: In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and made a king over themselves.
21: So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the Edomite
22: Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. Then Libnah revolted at the same time
23: And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles o
24: And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Ahaziah his s
25: In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Juda
26: Two and twenty years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem
27: And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house
28: And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against Hazael king of Syria in Ramothgilead; and
29: And king Joram went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him at R

Chapter 9

1: And Elisha the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and said unto him, Gird up thy loins, a
2: And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in
3: Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee ki
4: So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Ramothgilead.
5: And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee,
6: And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith
7: And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prop
8: For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, a
9: And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of B
10: And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of Jezreel, and there shall be none to bury her. And he op
11: Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, Is all well? wherefore came th
12: And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith th

13: Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of the stairs, and bled him.
14: So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi conspired against Joram. (Now Joram had kept Raab the Syrian woman.)
15: But king Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hazai king of Syria.
16: So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And Ahaziah king of Judah was come thither.
17: And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, Behold, a company.
18: So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu said, Peace.
19: Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu said, Peace.
20: And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi.
21: And Joram said, Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah were sitting.
22: And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, Is it peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the horses stand still?
23: And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, There is treachery, O Ahaziah.
24: And Jehu drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jehoram between his arms, and the arrow went into his liver.
25: Then said Jehu to Bidkar his captain, Take up, and cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite.
26: Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and I will bury him.
27: But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed him, and slew him with the sword.
28: And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers.
29: And in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ahaziah to reign over Judah.
30: And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and she painted her face, and tired her head.
31: And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, Had Zimri peace, who slew his master?
32: And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him.
33: And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall.
34: And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed woman, and bury her: for she is a curse.
35: And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands.
36: Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the LORD, which he spake by the mouth of his servants the prophets, saying, Jezebel shall be as dung upon the face of the field.
37: And the carcase of Jezebel shall be as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; so that they shall not be able to find her.

Chapter 10

1: And Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of the kingdom, saying,
2: Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you, and there are with you,
3: Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, and fight against him.
4: But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?
5: And he that was over the house, and he that was over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the sons, said,
6: Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be mine, and if ye will hearken unto my voice, then set the king's sons on the wall.
7: And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and slew seventy persons.
8: And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Bury them.
9: And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous.

10: Know now that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake
11: So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his kinsfolks
12: And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria. And as he was at the shearing house in the way,
13: Jehu met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are
14: And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house
15: And when he was departed thence, he lighted on Jehonadab the son of Rechab coming to meet him: and
16: And he said, Come with me, and see my zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot.
17: And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed h
18: And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, Ahab served Baal a little; but Jehu sha
19: Now therefore call unto me all the prophets of Baal, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be war
20: And Jehu said, Proclaim a solemn assembly for Baal. And they proclaimed it.
21: And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man lef
22: And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Baal. An
23: And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said unto the worshipp
24: And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, a
25: And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to th
26: And they brought forth the images out of the house of Baal, and burned them.
27: And they brake down the image of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it a draught hou
28: Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.
29: Howbeit from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from a
30: And the LORD said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine ey
31: But Jehu took no heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Israel with all his heart: for he departed n
32: In those days the LORD began to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel;
33: From Jordan eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, fro
34: Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book o
35: And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son reigned in his s
36: And the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty and eight years.

Chapter 11

1: And when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the s
2: But Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole
3: And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And Athaliah did reign over the land.
4: And the seventh year Jehoiada sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the gu
5: And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in on th
6: And a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye kee
7: And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the

8: And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh first shall smite him.
9: And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they smote the king.
10: And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king David's spears and shields, that were in the house of the king.
11: And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the house.
12: And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony; and they bowed before him.
13: And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she came to the people into the temple.
14: And when she looked, behold, the king stood by a pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the captains of the army.
15: But Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, He is the king.
16: And they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house.
17: And Jehoiada made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people.
18: And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images.
19: And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they slew Athaliah with the sword.
20: And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Athaliah with the sword.
21: Seven years old was Jehoash when he began to reign.

Chapter 12

1: In the seventh year of Jehu Jehoash began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zibiah.
2: And Jehoash did that which was right in the sight of the LORD all his days wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him.
3: But the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.
4: And Jehoash said to the priests, All the money of the dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD:
5: Let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house.
6: But it was so, that in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.
7: Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the house?
8: And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.
9: But Jehoiada the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side.
10: And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's scribe and the head of the household brought the money into the house of the LORD.
11: And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house.
12: And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house.
13: Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, and such like.
14: But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.
15: Moreover they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on the workmen.
16: The trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: it was the priests'.
17: Then Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and Hazael set his face to go against Jerusalem.
18: And Jehoash king of Judah took all the hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his fathers had dedicated.
19: And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
20: And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Joash in the house of Millo, which goeth down to Samaria.

21: For Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he

Chapter 13

1: In the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Ahaziah king of Judah Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel.
2: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and followed the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat.
3: And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of Hazael king of Syria.
4: And Jehoahaz besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: for he saw the oppression of Israel.
5: (And the LORD gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the king of Syria departed.)
6: Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, who made Israel sin, but walked therein.
7: Neither did he leave of the people to Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen.
8: Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the kings of Israel?
9: And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and Joash his son reigned in his stead.
10: In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel.
11: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam.
12: And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, and his might wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the kings of Israel?
13: And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria.
14: Now Elisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Joash the king of Israel came down unto him.
15: And Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.
16: And he said to the king of Israel, Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand upon it: and Elisha said, Lay it there.
17: And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened it. Then Elisha said, Shoot. And he shot. And Elisha said, Smite upon the ground with the arrow.
18: And he said, Take the arrows. And he took them. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground with the arrow.
19: And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten the Moabites.
20: And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.
21: And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man, and fled.
22: But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.
23: And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and had respect unto them, because of Jehoahaz.
24: So Hazael king of Syria died; and Benhadad his son reigned in his stead.
25: And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz took again out of the hand of Benhadad the son of Hazael the cities of Israel.

Chapter 14

1: In the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel reigned Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah.
2: He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem.
3: And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he did according to the counsel of the priests.
4: Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.
5: And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants which had killed the king his father.
6: But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law.
7: He slew of Edom in the valley of salt ten thousand, and took Selah by war, and called the name of it Jokim.

8: Then Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come and fight with me.
9: And Jehoash the king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that was in Lebanon said to the cedar that was in Lebanon, Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry at home: for thou hast said, I will not see war, nor will I be a warrior: for I have been at ease.
10: Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry at home: for thou hast said, I will not see war, nor will I be a warrior: for I have been at ease.
11: But Amaziah would not hear. Therefore Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah fought in the valley of the salt sea.
12: And Judah was put to the worse before Israel; and they fled every man to their tents.
13: And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at Bethsillo, and he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD.
14: And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD.
15: Now the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
16: And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead.
17: And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel twenty years.
18: And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
19: Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to Lachish; but they sent after him.
20: And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David.
21: And all the people of Judah took Azariah, which was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Amaziah.
22: He built Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.
23: In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign.
24: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam his father, which he did, and which made Israel to be hated of the LORD his God.
25: He restored the coast of Israel from the entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel.
26: For the LORD saw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter: for there was not any shut up, nor any oppressed, nor any afflicted: for he said, I will not blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: for I will be a father to the fatherless, and a husband to the widow.
27: And the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them from the hand of Jeroboam.
28: Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
29: And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Israel; and Zachariah his son reigned in his stead.

Chapter 15

1: In the twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel began Azariah son of Amaziah king of Judah to reign.
2: Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem. And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD.
3: And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done.
4: Save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.
5: And the LORD smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house.
6: And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
7: So Azariah slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.
8: In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah the son of Jeroboam reign over Israel.
9: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam his father, which he did.
10: And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him.
11: And the rest of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.
12: This was the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel.

13: Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Uzziah king of Judah; and he
14: For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son
15: And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the
16: Then Menahem smote Tiphseh, and all that were therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah: because
17: In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel
18: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the
19: And Pul the king of Assyria came against the land: and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver
20: And Menahem exacted the money of Israel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels
21: And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles
22: And Menahem slept with his fathers; and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.
23: In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel in
24: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the
25: But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in
26: And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles
27: In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel
28: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the
29: In the days of Pekah king of Israel came Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, and took Ijon, and Abelbethmaach, and
30: And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and
31: And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles
32: In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel began Jotham the son of Uzziah king of
33: Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.
34: And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Uzziah had
35: Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places
36: Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles
37: In those days the LORD began to send against Judah Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah
38: And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son

Chapter 16

1: In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign
2: Twenty years old was Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not
3: But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son to pass through the fire, according
4: And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.
5: Then Rezin king of Syria and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to war: and the
6: At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria, and drove the Jews from Elath: and the Syrians
7: So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, saying, I am thy servant and thy son: come
8: And Ahaz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the

9: And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and too
10: And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that was at D
11: And Urijah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus: so Urijah th
12: And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: and the king approached to the a
13: And he burnt his burnt offering and his meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the b
14: And he brought also the brasen altar, which was before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from
15: And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt offeri
16: Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.
17: And king Ahaz cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down th
18: And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he t
19: Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the k
20: And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezekiah his s

Chapter 17

1: In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel n
2: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before h
3: Against him came up Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and gave him pres
4: And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, a
5: Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it thre
6: In the ninth year of Hoshea the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and p
7: For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them
8: And walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, a
9: And the children of Israel did secretly those things that were not right against the LORD their God, and t
10: And they set them up images and groves in every high hill, and under every green tree:
11: And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD carried away b
12: For they served idols, whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing.
13: Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Judah, by all the prophets, and by all the seers, sayi
14: Notwithstanding they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that dic
15: And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies w
16: And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and made them molten images, even two
17: And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used divination and encha
18: Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left
19: Also Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel wh
20: And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of sp
21: For he rent Israel from the house of David; and they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and Jerob
22: For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not from them;

23: Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was
24: And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath.
25: And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD
26: Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed
27: Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from th
28: Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in Bethel, and taught
29: Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the
30: And the men of Babylon made Succothbenoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Har
31: And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burnt their children in fire to Adrammelec
32: So they feared the LORD, and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places,
33: They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried
34: Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statu
35: With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, Ye shall not fear other gods, n
36: But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and a stretched out arm,
37: And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ye
38: And the covenant that I have made with you ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.
39: But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.
40: Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.
41: So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their child

Chapter 18

1: Now it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that Hezekiah the son of Aha
2: Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jeru
3: And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father did.
4: He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the b
5: He trusted in the LORD God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah,
6: For he clave to the LORD, and departed not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the
7: And the LORD was with him; and he prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he rebelled against the
8: He smote the Philistines, even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchmen to th
9: And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of E
10: And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hezekiah, that is the ninth year of H
11: And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them in Halah and in Habor by the r
12: Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that
13: Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fe
14: And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return from
15: And Hezekiah gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of

16: At that time did Hezekiah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars;
17: And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsaris and Rabshakeh from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a letter
18: And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household,
19: And Rabshakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria,
20: Thou sayest, (but they are but vain words,) I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust?
21: Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean
22: But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: is not that he, whose high places and whose altars are in the mountain?
23: Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses,
24: How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust in the LORD?
25: Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land,
26: Then said Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and Shebna, and Joah, unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy master,
27: But Rabshakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words?
28: Then Rabshakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the words of the king of Assyria:
29: Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:
30: Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered.
31: Harken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and let me have the land:
32: Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and oil:
33: Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?
34: Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have they delivered their land?
35: Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, that they should not say so?
36: But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, They shall not speak a word for thee.
37: Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the scribe.

Chapter 19

1: And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth,
2: And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests,
3: And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy:
4: It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to say these words unto thee:
5: So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.
6: And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words of these men,
7: Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will send a blast upon the king of Assyria,
8: So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was come.
9: And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers to Hezekiah,
10: Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trustest deceive thee,
11: Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: and thou shalt be the next.
12: Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezai, and

13: Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and
14: And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into
15: And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest between the
16: LORD, bow down thine ear, and hear: open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sennacherib
17: Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands,
18: And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone,
19: Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of
20: Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, That which
21: This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin the daughter of Zion hath despised
22: Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted
23: By thy messengers thou hast reproached the LORD, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I
24: I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of
25: Hast thou not heard long ago how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have
26: Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the
27: But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.
28: Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put my hook in
29: And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the
30: And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit
31: For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD
32: Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shall
33: By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD
34: For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.
35: And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians,
36: So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.
37: And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Shar-
Sennacherib

Chapter 20

1: In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and
2: Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,
3: I beseech thee, O LORD, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart,
4: And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle court, that the word of the LORD came to
5: Turn again, and tell Hezekiah the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father,
6: And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of
7: And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered.
8: And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up
9: And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken

10: And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow
11: And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: and he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by wh
12: At that time Berodachbaladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present unto He
13: And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his precious things, the silver,
14: Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from
15: And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All the things that are in m
16: And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD.
17: Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store u
18: And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall
19: Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said,
20: And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he made a pool, and a conduit, and br
21: And Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

Chapter 21

1: Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. A
2: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom th
3: For he built up again the high places which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars f
4: And he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem will I put my name.
5: And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.
6: And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with
7: And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to Davi
8: Neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they
9: But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LO
10: And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying,
11: Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly above all th
12: Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Juda
13: And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and I will
14: And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and
15: Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the da
16: Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to anoth
17: Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not writte
18: And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of l
19: Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. A
20: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Manasseh did.
21: And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and v
22: And he forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23: And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24: And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land

25: Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the

26: And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

Chapter 22

1: Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. A

2: And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his father, a

3: And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah

4: Go up to Hilkiyah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is brought into the house of the LORD

5: And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the

6: Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7: Howbeit there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, becau

8: And Hilkiyah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house o

9: And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have

10: And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiyah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Sha

11: And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes

12: And the king commanded Hilkiyah the priest, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Achbor the son of M

13: Go ye, enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this

14: So Hilkiyah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went unto Huldah the prop

15: And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16: Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even a

17: Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke m

18: But to the king of Judah which sent you to enquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith th

19: Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thyself before the LORD, when thou heardest

20: Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace

Chapter 23

1: And the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem.

2: And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Je

3: And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to k

4: And the king commanded Hilkiyah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers o

5: And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the hi

6: And he brought out the grove from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, a

7: And he brake down the houses of the sodomites, that were by the house of the LORD, where the wome

8: And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests ha

9: Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, but they

10: And he defiled Topheth, which is in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his brother to pass through the fire there.
11: And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD.
12: And the altars that were on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, he brake down.
13: And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of the mount of corruption, he brake down, and filled with bones.
14: And he brake in pieces the images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.
15: Moreover the altar that was at Bethel, and the high place which Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, he brake down, and filled with bones.
16: And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the mount, and sent, and took away the bones thence.
17: Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is the sepulchre of the man of God, which came here, and said, Let not the LORD be angry with you, for ye have done thus.
18: And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones alone, with the bones of the king of Israel.
19: And all the houses also of the high places that were in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made, he brake down, and filled with bones.
20: And he slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and burned men's bones upon them.
21: And the king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, as it is written in the book of the law.
22: Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel.
23: But in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, wherein this passover was holden to the LORD in Jerusalem.
24: Moreover the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the auncient high places, he brake down, and filled with bones.
25: And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his might, and with all his strength, and with all his power, according to all that is written in the book of the law.
26: Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah for all that they had done.
27: And the LORD said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as I have removed Israel, and will cast off Jerusalem, my people, and the temple that I have sanctified, saying, I will be in Jerusalem.
28: Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
29: In his days Pharaohnechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and Pharaohnechoh, his servants, and his people, died in the river.
30: And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre. And Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem.
31: Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem.
32: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.
33: And Pharaohnechoh put him in bands at Riblah in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem.
34: And Pharaohnechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and turned his name to Jehoiakim.
35: And Jehoiakim gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to his commandment.
36: Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.
37: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

Chapter 24

1: In his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years: then he returned to Jerusalem.
2: And the LORD sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the Ammonites, to remove Jerusalem, saying, He shall be as Babylon.
3: Surely at the commandment of the LORD came this upon Judah, to remove them out of his sight, for they had forsaken him, and not kept his commandments, nor his law, which he commanded them by his servants the prophets.
4: And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the LORD would not forgive.
5: Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
6: So Jehoiakim slept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

7: And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Babylon had taken from thence.
8: Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months.
9: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.
10: At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged.
11: And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.
12: And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants.
13: And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house.
14: And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, even ten thousand.
15: And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and all the men of the court.
16: And all the men of might, even seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all that were strong, and all the king's officers, and all the officers of the army.
17: And the king of Babylon made Mattaniah his father's brother king in his stead, and changed his name to Zedekiah.
18: Zedekiah was twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.
19: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiakim had done.
20: For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out.

Chapter 25

1: And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that the famine was sore in the city, and there was no bread for the people.
2: And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.
3: And on the ninth day of the fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people.
4: And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by the way of the gate between two walls.
5: And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: and all the army of the king were scattered.
6: So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon to Riblah; and they gave judgment upon him.
7: And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass.
8: And in the fifth month, on the seventh day of the month, which is the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar, he came to Jerusalem.
9: And he burnt the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great house.
10: And all the army of the Chaldees, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down the walls of Jerusalem.
11: Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, the captain of the guard took them.
12: But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land to be vinedressers and husbandmen.
13: And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, he took.
14: And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered.
15: And the firepans, and the bowls, and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took.
16: The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; the brasen sea, and the pillars, and the bases, and the brasen sea, and the bases, and the brasen sea, and the bases.
17: The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the chapter upon it was brass: and the height of the other pillar was like unto it.
18: And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door.
19: And out of the city he took an officer that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were strong.
20: And Nebuzaradan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah:

21: And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath. So Judah was ca
22: And as for the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had
23: And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made
24: And Gedaliah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not to be the servants of the C
25: But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of th
26: And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and came to Egypt: for
27: And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the tw
28: And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Bab
29: And changed his prison garments: and he did eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.
30: And his allowance was a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the da

Book: 1Chronicles

Chapter 1

1: Adam, Sheth, Enosh,

2: Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered,

3: Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech,

4: Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5: The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.

6: And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

7: And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

8: The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

9: And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah;

10: And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11: And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

12: And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (of whom came the Philistines,) and Caphthorim.

13: And Canaan begat Zidon his firstborn, and Heth,

14: The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,

15: And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

16: And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

17: The sons of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether.

18: And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber.

19: And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was Peleg; because in his days the earth was divided.

20: And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

21: Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah,

22: And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

23: And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these were the sons of Joktan.

24: Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,

25: Eber, Peleg, Reu,

26: Serug, Nahor, Terah,

27: Abram; the same is Abraham.

28: The sons of Abraham; Isaac, and Ishmael.

29: These are their generations: The firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

30: Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, Hadad, and Tema,

31: Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael.

32: Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian,

33: And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoah, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these are the sons of Abraham.

34: And Abraham begat Isaac. The sons of Isaac; Esau and Israel.
35: The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.
36: The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek.
37: The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.
38: And the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan.
39: And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Homam: and Timna was Lotan's sister.
40: The sons of Shobal; Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shephi, and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah
41: The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.
42: The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, and Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz, and Aran.
43: Now these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom before any king reigned over the children of Israel.
44: And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.
45: And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead.
46: And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead.
47: And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.
48: And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.
49: And when Shaul was dead, Baalhanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.
50: And when Baalhanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Palti; and his wife's name was Hadad.
51: Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke Aliah, duke Jetheth,
52: Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,
53: Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,
54: Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

Chapter 2

1: These are the sons of Israel; Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Issachar, and Zebulun,
2: Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.
3: The sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah: which three were born unto him of the daughter of Shua.
4: And Tamar his daughter in law bore him Pharez and Zerah. All the sons of Judah were five.
5: The sons of Pharez; Hezron, and Hamul.
6: And the sons of Zerah; Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: five of them in all.
7: And the sons of Carmi; Achar, the troubler of Israel, who transgressed in the thing accursed.
8: And the sons of Ethan; Azariah.
9: The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and Ram, and Chelubai.
10: And Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon, prince of the children of Judah;
11: And Nahshon begat Salma, and Salma begat Boaz,
12: And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Jesse,
13: And Jesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and Shimma the third,

14: Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the fifth,
15: Ozem the sixth, David the seventh:
16: Whose sisters were Zeruiah, and Abigail. And the sons of Zeruiah; Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three.
17: And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa was Jether the Ishmeelite.
18: And Caleb the son of Hezron begat children of Azubah his wife, and of Jerioth: her sons are these; Jesai, and Jerubbaal, and Jeremot, and Jephonai.
19: And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur.
20: And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat Bezaleel.
21: And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir the father of Gilead, whom he married when he was in the land of Syria.
22: And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead.
23: And he took Geshur, and Aram, with the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath, and the towns thereof, and he dwelt in Geshur.
24: And after that Hezron was dead in Calebephratah, then Abiah Hezron's wife bare him Ashur the father of Jerahmeel.
25: And the sons of Jerahmeel the firstborn of Hezron were, Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Shimon.
26: Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose name was Atarah; she was the mother of Onam.
27: And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel were, Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker.
28: And the sons of Onam were, Shammai, and Jada. And the sons of Shammai; Nadab, and Abishur.
29: And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid.
30: And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: but Seled died without children.
31: And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the children of Sheshan; Ahlai.
32: And the sons of Jada the brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether died without children.
33: And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel.
34: Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jarha.
35: And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife; and she bare him Attai.
36: And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat Zabad,
37: And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat Obed,
38: And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azariah,
39: And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah,
40: And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum,
41: And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Elishama.
42: Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel were, Mesha his firstborn, which was the father of Zipporah,
43: And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema.
44: And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkoam: and Rekem begat Shammai.
45: And the son of Shammai was Maon: and Maon was the father of Bethzur.
46: And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez.
47: And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Gesham, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.
48: Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah.

3: And these were of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash: and the name of their sister was
4: And Penuel the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah. These are the sons of Hur, the firstborn
5: And Ashur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah.
6: And Naarah bare him Ahuzam, and Hepher, and Temeni, and Haahashtari. These were the sons of Naarah.
7: And the sons of Helah were, Zereth, and Jezoar, and Ethnan.
8: And Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel the son of Harum.
9: And Jabez was more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name Jabez, saying, Because
10: And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my
11: And Chelub the brother of Shuah begat Mehir, which was the father of Eshton.
12: And Eshton begat Bethrapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah the father of Irnash. These are the men of
13: And the sons of Kenaz; Othniel, and Seraiah: and the sons of Othniel; Hathath.
14: And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seraiah begat Joab, the father of the valley of Charashim; for they
15: And the sons of Caleb the son of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam: and the sons of Elah, even Kenaz.
16: And the sons of Jehaleleel; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asareel.
17: And the sons of Ezra were, Jether, and Mered, and Ephraim, and Jalon: and she bare Miriam, and Sham
18: And his wife Jehudijah bare Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Jekuthiel the
19: And the sons of his wife Hodiah the sister of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the
20: And the sons of Shimon were, Amnon, and Rinnah, Benhanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi were, Z
21: The sons of Shelah the son of Judah were, Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah
22: And Jokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Joash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Jas
23: These were the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king
24: The sons of Simeon were, Nemuel, and Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, and Shaul:
25: Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son.
26: And the sons of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zacchur his son, Shimei his son.
27: And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all
28: And they dwelt at Beersheba, and Moladah, and Hazarshual,
29: And at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad,
30: And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag,
31: And at Bethmarcaboth, and Hazarsusim, and at Bethbirei, and at Shaaraim. These were their cities un
32: And their villages were, Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities:
33: And all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto Baal. These were their habitations, an
34: And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah, the son of Amaziah,
35: And Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel,
36: And Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and Benaiah,
37: And Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah

2: And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.
3: And the children of Amram; Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam. The sons also of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu,
4: Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas begat Abishua,
5: And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi,
6: And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and Zerahiah begat Meraioth,
7: Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,
8: And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Ahimaaz,
9: And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Johanan,
10: And Johanan begat Azariah, (he it is that executed the priest's office in the temple that Solomon built in
11: And Azariah begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,
12: And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Shallum,
13: And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah,
14: And Azariah begat Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak,
15: And Jehozadak went into captivity, when the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of
16: The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.
17: And these be the names of the sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shimei.
18: And the sons of Kohath were, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.
19: The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. And these are the families of the Levites according to their fathers.
20: Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son,
21: Joah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his son, Jeaterai his son.
22: The sons of Kohath; Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son,
23: Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir his son,
24: Tahath his son, Uriel his son, Uziah his son, and Shaul his son.
25: And the sons of Elkanah; Amasai, and Ahimoth.
26: As for Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah; Zophai his son, and Nahath his son,
27: Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah his son.
28: And the sons of Samuel; the firstborn Vashni, and Abiah.
29: The sons of Merari; Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Uzza his son,
30: Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his son.
31: And these are they whom David set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the ark
32: And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Solomon
33: And these are they that waited with their children. Of the sons of the Kohathites: Heman a singer, the son of
34: The son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Eliel, the son of Toah,
35: The son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai,
36: The son of Elkanah, the son of Joel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah,

37: The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah,
38: The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.
39: And his brother Asaph, who stood on his right hand, even Asaph the son of Berachiah, the son of Shimon,
40: The son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Malchiah,
41: The son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah,
42: The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei,
43: The son of Jahath, the son of Gershon, the son of Levi.
44: And their brethren the sons of Merari stood on the left hand: Ethan the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Shimon,
45: The son of Hashabiah, the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah,
46: The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shamer,
47: The son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi.
48: Their brethren also the Levites were appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.
49: But Aaron and his sons offered upon the altar of the burnt offering, and on the altar of incense, and were anointed with oil.
50: And these are the sons of Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son,
51: Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son,
52: Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son,
53: Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.
54: Now these are their dwelling places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the tribe of Levi.
55: And they gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about it.
56: But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephunneh.
57: And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah, namely, Hebron, the city of refuge, and Libnah,
58: And Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs,
59: And Ashan with her suburbs, and Bethshemesh with her suburbs:
60: And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and Alemeth with her suburbs, and Anathoth,
61: And unto the sons of Kohath, which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe of Manasseh,
62: And to the sons of Gershon throughout their families out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Zebulun,
63: Unto the sons of Merari were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad.
64: And the children of Israel gave to the Levites these cities with their suburbs.
65: And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon,
66: And the residue of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim,
67: And they gave unto them, of the cities of refuge, Shechem in mount Ephraim with her suburbs; they gave also Gezer with her suburbs,
68: And Jokmeam with her suburbs, and Bethhoron with her suburbs,
69: And Aijalon with her suburbs, and Gathrimmon with her suburbs:
70: And out of the half tribe of Manasseh; Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of Merari,
71: Unto the sons of Gershon were given out of the family of the half tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ashtoth with her suburbs.

72: And out of the tribe of Issachar; Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath with her suburbs,

73: And Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs:

74: And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs,

75: And Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs:

76: And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and

77: Unto the rest of the children of Merari were given out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbs

78: And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, were given them out of the tribe of

79: Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs:

80: And out of the tribe of Gad; Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim with her suburbs,

81: And Heshbon with her suburbs, and Jazer with her suburbs.

Chapter 7

1: Now the sons of Issachar were, Tola, and Puah, Jashub, and Shimrom, four.

2: And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of

3: And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Ishiah, five: all

4: And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, were bands of soldiers for war, six a

5: And their brethren among all the families of Issachar were valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their

6: The sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediael, three.

7: And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of the house of the

8: And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abi

9: And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers,

10: The sons also of Jediael; Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaa

11: All these the sons of Jediael, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thou

12: Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children of Ir, and Hushim, the sons of Aher.

13: The sons of Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.

14: The sons of Manasseh; Ashriel, whom she bare: (but his concubine the Aramitess bare Machir the fath

15: And Machir took to wife the sister of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name was Maachah;) and th

16: And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his bro

17: And the sons of Ulam; Bedan. These were the sons of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh

18: And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishod, and Abiezer, and Mahalah.

19: And the sons of Shemidah were, Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam.

20: And the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Eladah his son, and

21: And Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath that were bor

22: And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23: And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Beriah, becau

24: (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Bethhoron the nether, and the upper, and Uzzenasherah.)

25: And Rephah was his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son,
26: Laadan his son, Ammihud his son, Elishama his son,
27: Non his son, Jehoshuah his son,
28: And their possessions and habitations were, Bethel and the towns thereof, and eastward Naaran, and
29: And by the borders of the children of Manasseh, Bethshean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, M
30: The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister.
31: And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who is the father of Birzavith.
32: And Heber begat Japhlet, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister.
33: And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These are the children of Japhlet.
34: And the sons of Shamer; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram.
35: And the sons of his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal.
36: The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah,
37: Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera.
38: And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and Ara.
39: And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Haniel, and Rezia.
40: All these were the children of Asher, heads of their father's house, choice and mighty men of valour, ch

Chapter 8

1: Now Benjamin begat Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third,
2: Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.
3: And the sons of Bela were, Addar, and Gera, and Abihud,
4: And Abishua, and Naaman, and Ahoah,
5: And Gera, and Shephuphan, and Huram.
6: And these are the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they
7: And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ahihud.
8: And Shaharaim begat children in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away; Hushim and Baara
9: And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham,
10: And Jeuz, and Shachia, and Mirma. These were his sons, heads of the fathers.
11: And of Hushim he begat Abitub, and Elpaal.
12: The sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod, with the towns thereof:
13: Beriah also, and Shema, who were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Aijalon, who drove away t
14: And Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth,
15: And Zebadiah, and Arad, and Ader,
16: And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah;
17: And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hezeki, and Heber,
18: Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal;

19: And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi,
20: And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel,
21: And Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi;
22: And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,
23: And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan,
24: And Hananiah, and Elam, and Antothijah,
25: And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak;
26: And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah,
27: And Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham.
28: These were heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief men. These dwelt in Jerusalem.
29: And at Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon; whose wife's name was Maachah:
30: And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,
31: And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zacher.
32: And Mikloth begat Shimeah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against them.
33: And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and
34: And the son of Jonathan was Meribbaal; and Meribbaal begat Micah.
35: And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tarea, and Ahaz.
36: And Ahaz begat Jehoadah; and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat M
37: And Moza begat Binea: Rapha was his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son:
38: And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and O
39: And the sons of Eshek his brother were, Ulam his firstborn, Jehush the second, and Eliphelet the third.
40: And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hun

Chapter 9

1: So all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Is
2: Now the first inhabitants that dwelt in their possessions in their cities were, the Israelites, the priests, Lev
3: And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of L
4: Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez the
5: And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the firstborn, and his sons.
6: And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.
7: And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah,
8: And Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of
9: And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were ch
10: And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin,
11: And Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son o
12: And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasiai the son of Adiel,

13: And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore;
14: And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the son
15: And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph;
16: And Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asaph;
17: And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum was
18: Who hitherto waited in the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi;
19: And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of Levi;
20: And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, and the LORD was with him.
21: And Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
22: All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned
23: So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely, the house of the LORD.
24: In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.
25: And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to come after seven days from time to time with them.
26: For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the chambers and treasures.
27: And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening of the door.
28: And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and out before the LORD.
29: Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the oil.
30: And some of the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices.
31: And Mattithiah, one of the Levites, who was the firstborn of Shallum the Korahite, had the set office over the oil.
32: And other of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, were over the shewbread, to prepare it every day.
33: And these are the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the chambers were free of charge.
34: These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Jerusalem.
35: And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wife's name was Maachah,
36: And his firstborn son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab,
37: And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.
38: And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.
39: And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Nachbi.
40: And the son of Jonathan was Meribbaal: and Meribbaal begat Micah.
41: And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, and Ahaz.
42: And Ahaz begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza;
43: And Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son.
44: And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Ahaz.

Chapter 10

1: Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell on the ground.
2: And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Aijalon, and

3: And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.
4: Then said Saul to his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and defile thee: for thou knowest that I have sworn, saying, Thou shalt not be defiled. So Saul died, as he desired.
5: And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.
6: So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.
7: And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they came and buried him in the valley of Berith.
8: And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons dead on the hill.
9: And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines.
10: And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon.
11: And when all Jabeshgilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul,
12: They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried them there secretly.
13: So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD, which he had spoken by the hand of Samuel.
14: And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

Chapter 11

1: Then all Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.
2: And moreover in time past, even when Saul was king, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel.
3: Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD.
4: And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus; where the Jebusites were, the inhabitants of the land.
5: And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle, and dwelt therein.
6: And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be chief and captain. So Joab the son of Zeruiah and his men were first, and they smote the Jebusites.
7: And David dwelt in the castle; therefore they called it the city of David.
8: And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about: and Joab repaired the rest of the city.
9: So David waxed greater and greater: for the LORD of hosts was with him.
10: These also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with him in his host, after he was king.
11: And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobeam, an Hachmonite, the chief of the three mighties.
12: And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo, the Ahohite, who was one of the three mighties.
13: He was with David at Pasdammim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground, and David and his men brake through the host of the Philistines.
14: And they set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD wrought a great victory for David.
15: Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adullam; and the host of David was then in the hold.
16: And David was then in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison was then at Bethlehem.
17: And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bethlehem, that I might drink.
18: And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Bethlehem, that I might drink.
19: And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men that have perished?
20: And Abishai the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred.
21: Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to drink.
22: Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts; he slew two

23: And he slew an Egyptian, a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's hand was a sword.
24: These things did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among the three mighties.
25: Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the first three: and David set him over the shield-bearers.
26: Also the valiant men of the armies were, Asahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem, the Hararite,
27: Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the Pelonite,
28: Ira the son of Ikesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,
29: Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilai the Ahohite,
30: Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite,
31: Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeath, that pertained to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,
32: Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, Abiel the Arbathite,
33: Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite,
34: The sons of Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Hararite,
35: Ahiam the son of Sacar the Hararite, Eliphal the son of Ur,
36: Hopher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite,
37: Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the son of Ezbai,
38: Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of Haggeri,
39: Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah,
40: Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,
41: Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the son of Ahlai,
42: Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,
43: Hanan the son of Maachah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite,
44: Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Aroerite,
45: Jediael the son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite,
46: Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite,
47: Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Mesobaite.

Chapter 12

1: Now these are they that came to David to Ziklag, while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Jesse.
2: They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in hurling stones and shooting bows with the right and left hand.
3: The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Laai the Gibeonite,
4: And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel,
5: Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite,
6: Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Korhites,
7: And Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of Gedor.
8: And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David into the hold to the wilderness men of might, and famous men,
9: Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third,

10: Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,
11: Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,
12: Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,
13: Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleventh.
14: These were of the sons of Gad, captains of the host: one of the least was over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.
15: These are they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had overflowed all his banks; and they passed Jordan on the first day of the month.
16: And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David.
17: And David went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me, I will give you a great reward: but if ye be come to fight against me, then shall I fight against you.
18: Then the spirit came upon Amasai, who was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are we, David, and the sons of the king.
19: And there fell some of Manasseh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle: but they were not numbered.
20: As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jedaiel, and Michael, and the men of their house.
21: And they helped David against the band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were chief of the host.
22: For at that time day by day there came to David to help him, until it was a great host, like the host of God.
23: And these are the numbers of the bands that were ready armed to the war, and came to David to Hebron, when he came thither to fight against the Philistines.
24: The children of Judah that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ready armed to the war.
25: Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.
26: Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred.
27: And Jehoiada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred.
28: And Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.
29: And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto the greatest part of them were slain.
30: And of the children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, famous throughout Israel.
31: And of the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make war against Israel.
32: And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel should do, twenty thousand.
33: Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which were commanded by Barak.
34: And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.
35: And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.
36: And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand.
37: And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, twenty thousand.
38: All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over Israel.
39: And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.
40: Moreover they that were nigh them, even unto Issachar and Zebulun and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on donkeys, and on beasts of the burden, and bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on donkeys, and on beasts of the burden, and bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on donkeys, and on beasts of the burden.

Chapter 13

1: And David consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.
2: And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the LORD our God, let us bring up the ark of our God to us: for we enquired not at it in the days of Saul.
3: And let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for we enquired not at it in the days of Saul.

4: And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.
5: So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God up to Jerusalem.
6: And David went up, and all Israel, to Baalah, that is, to Kirjathjearim, which belonged to Judah, to bring up the ark of God.
7: And they carried the ark of God in a new cart out of the house of Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio drave the oxen.
8: And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with harps, and with dances, and with tambourines, and with psalteries, and with organs, and with bells.
9: And when they came unto the threshingfloor of Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen were unsteady.
10: And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, because he put his hand to the ark: and he died.
11: And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that place is called Perez Uzza to this day.
12: And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me?
13: So David brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of Obededom.
14: And the ark of God remained with the family of Obededom in his house three months. And the LORD blessed Obededom and his whole household.

Chapter 14

1: Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.
2: And David perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was lifted up on high.
3: And David took more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters.
4: Now these are the names of his children which he had in Jerusalem; Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon.
5: And Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet,
6: And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,
7: And Elishama, and Beeliada, and Eliphalet.
8: And when the Philistines heard that David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to fight against David.
9: And the Philistines came and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.
10: And David enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? And wilt thou deliver them into mine hand?
11: So they came up to Baalperazim; and David smote them there. Then David said, God hath broken in upon the host of the Philistines, as he hath said.
12: And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.
13: And the Philistines yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.
14: Therefore David enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, and smite them from the front.
15: And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle.
16: David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from Gibeon even to the gates of Jerusalem.
17: And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought the fear of him upon all nations.

Chapter 15

1: And David made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched a tent for it.
2: Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to be before the LORD, and to minister unto him for ever.
3: And David gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he hath chosen.
4: And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites:
5: Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twenty:

6: Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:
7: Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:
8: Of the sons of Elizaphan; Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred:
9: Of the sons of Hebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore:
10: Of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.
11: And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah,
12: And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites: sanctify yourselves, both ye and your sons,
13: For because ye did it not at the first, the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not,
14: So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel.
15: And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded,
16: And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments.
17: So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren, Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of Asaph,
18: And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni,
19: So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass;
20: And Zechariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, and Jehoshaphat,
21: And Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obedom, and Jeiel, and Azaziah, with harps on the string;
22: And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, was for song: he instructed about the song, because he was skilful.
23: And Berechiah and Elkanah were doorkeepers for the ark.
24: And Shebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nethaneel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, and Mattithiah,
25: So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD,
26: And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they sang,
27: And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah,
28: Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornets,
29: And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal, the daughter of David,

Chapter 16

1: So they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt offerings,
2: And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD God of Israel.
3: And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh,
4: And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to record, and to thank the LORD God of Israel,
5: Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliezer, and Benaiah,
6: Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.
7: Then on that day David delivered first this psalm to thank the LORD into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.
8: Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.
9: Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.
10: Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

11: Seek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually.
12: Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;
13: O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.
14: He is the LORD our God; his judgments are in all the earth.
15: Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word which he commanded to a thousand generations;
16: Even of the covenant which he made with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac;
17: And hath confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant,
18: Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance;
19: When ye were but few, even a few, and strangers in it.
20: And when they went from nation to nation, and from one kingdom to another people;
21: He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reproveth kings for their sakes,
22: Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.
23: Sing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.
24: Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.
25: For great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised: he also is to be feared above all gods.
26: For all the gods of the people are idols: but the LORD made the heavens.
27: Glory and honour are in his presence; strength and gladness are in his place.
28: Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.
29: Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the LORD
30: Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved.
31: Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.
32: Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that is therein.
33: Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he cometh to judge the earth.
34: O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.
35: And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen,
36: Blessed be the LORD God of Israel for ever and ever. And all the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD
37: So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the LORD
38: And Obbedom with their brethren, threescore and eight; Obbedom also the son of Jeduthun and Hosai
39: And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the LORD in the high place
40: To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of the burnt offering continually morning and evening
41: And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to sing
42: And with them Heman and Jeduthun with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and David with psaltery
43: And all the people departed every man to his house: and David returned to bless his house.

Chapter 17

1: Now it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedar, and the ark of the LORD is in a tent.

2: Then Nathan said unto David, Do all that is in thine heart; for God is with thee.
3: And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,
4: Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in:
5: For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Israel unto this day; but have gone from
6: Wheresoever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the judges of Israel, whom I commanded,
7: Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from
8: And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee:
9: Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and I will dwell in the midst of them:
10: And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies.
11: And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy son after thee:
12: He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.
13: I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from Saul:
14: But I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for ever.
15: According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.
16: And David the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, Who am I, O LORD God, and what is mine house, that thou shouldst build me an house?
17: And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for ever:
18: What can David speak more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant.
19: O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in that thou hast said of thy servant:
20: O LORD, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard:
21: And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem to be his own people, as thou saidst of thy servant:
22: For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.
23: Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established:
24: Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God of Israel.
25: For thou, O my God, hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath prayed and said, O LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:
26: And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:
27: Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou, O LORD God, thou hast said.

Chapter 18

1: Now after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns for ever:
2: And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts.
3: And David smote Hadarezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river Euphrates:
4: And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen:
5: And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two thousand men:
6: Then David put garrisons in Syriadamascus; and the Syrians became David's servants, and brought gifts.
7: And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.
8: Likewise from Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought David very much brass, wherewith Solomon

9: Now when Tou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king of Zobah;
10: He sent Hadoram his son to king David, to enquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he
11: Them also king David dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all the
12: Moreover Abishai the son of Zeruiah slew of the Edomites in the valley of salt eighteen thousand.
13: And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the LORD preserv
14: So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.
15: And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, recorder.
16: And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Abimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and Shavsha was s
17: And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David w

Chapter 19

1: Now it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned
2: And David said, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father shewed kindnes
3: But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father
4: Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard
5: Then there went certain, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the m
6: And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves odious to David, Hanun and the c
7: So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Maachah and his people; who came and
8: And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.
9: And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: and the king
10: Now when Joab saw that the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the cho
11: And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of Abishai his brother, and they set themselves i
12: And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon
13: Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God:
14: So Joab and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled
15: And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his b
16: And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and dr
17: And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and s
18: But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand men which fought in c
19: And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made pea

Chapter 20

1: And it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, Joab led forth
2: And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there
3: And he brought out the people that were in it, and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with
4: And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at Gezer with the Philistines; at which time Sibbecha
5: And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goli

8: These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

Chapter 21

Chapter 22

1: Then David said, This is the house of the LORD God, and this is the altar of the burnt offering for Israel.
2: And David commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Israel; and he set masons
3: And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass
4: Also cedar trees in abundance: for the Zidonians and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David.
5: And David said, Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the LORD God of Israel:
6: Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Israel.
7: And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, it was in my mind to build an house unto the name of the LORD God of Israel:
8: But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great cities:
9: Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about:
10: He shall build an house for my name; and he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish his kingdom.
11: Now, my son, the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as thou hast been commanded.
12: Only the LORD give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest prosper, and build the house of the LORD thy God.
13: Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged thee with.
14: Now, behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD an hundred thousand talents of silver,
15: Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning workmen for every sort of work.
16: Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.
17: David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying,
18: Is not the LORD your God with you? and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given thee rest on every side, and thou hast said, I will build an house for the LORD God of Israel.
19: Now set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God of Israel.

Chapter 23

1: So when David was old and full of days, he made Solomon his son king over Israel.
2: And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.
3: Now the Levites were numbered from the age of thirty years and upward: and their number by their poll was
4: Of which, twenty and four thousand were to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were to be porters:
5: Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which David the king had made.
6: And David divided them into courses among the sons of Levi, namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.
7: Of the Gershonites were, Laadan, and Shimei.
8: The sons of Laadan; the chief was Jehiel, and Zetham, and Joel, three.
9: The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and Haziel, and Haran, three. These were the chief of the fathers of Laadan.
10: And the sons of Shimei were, Jahath, Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four were the sons of Shimei.
11: And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah had not many sons; therefore they were not numbered.
12: The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four.
13: The sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: and Aaron was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things.
14: Now concerning Moses the man of God, his sons were named of the tribe of Levi.
15: The sons of Moses were, Gershom, and Eliezer.

16: Of the sons of Gershom, Shebuel was the chief.

17: And the sons of Eliezer were, Rehabiah the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah

18: Of the sons of Izhar; Shelomith the chief.

19: Of the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth.

20: Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the first, and Jesiah the second.

21: The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; Eleazar, and Kish.

22: And Eleazar died, and had no sons, but daughters: and their brethren the sons of Kish took them.

23: The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three.

24: These were the sons of Levi after the house of their fathers; even the chief of the fathers, as they were

25: For David said, The LORD God of Israel hath given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem

26: And also unto the Levites; they shall no more carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service of the

27: For by the last words of David the Levites were numbered from twenty years old and above:

28: Because their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the court

29: Both for the shewbread, and for the fine flour for meat offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for the

30: And to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even;

31: And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts

32: And that they should keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy

Chapter 24

1: Now these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar

2: But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed

3: And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, as

4: And there were more chief men found of the sons of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and thus were

5: Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of

6: And Shemaiah the son of Nethaneel the scribe, one of the Levites, wrote them before the king, and the

7: Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah,

8: The third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim,

9: The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin,

10: The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to Abijah,

11: The ninth to Jeshuah, the tenth to Shecaniah,

12: The eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Jakim,

13: The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshebeab,

14: The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,

15: The seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses,

16: The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Jehezkeel,

17: The one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18: The three and twentieth to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Maaziah.

19: These were the orderings of them in their service to come into the house of the LORD, according to the commandment of the LORD.

20: And the rest of the sons of Levi were these: Of the sons of Amram; Shubael: of the sons of Shubael; Jehiel.

21: Concerning Rehabiah: of the sons of Rehabiah, the first was Isshiah.

22: Of the Izharites; Shelomoth: of the sons of Shelomoth; Jahath.

23: And the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth.

24: Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah: of the sons of Michah; Shamir.

25: The brother of Michah was Isshiah: of the sons of Isshiah; Zechariah.

26: The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno.

27: The sons of Merari by Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

28: Of Mahli came Eleazar, who had no sons.

29: Concerning Kish: the son of Kish was Jerahmeel.

30: The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth. These were the sons of the Levites after the commandment of the LORD.

31: These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king.

Chapter 25

1: Moreover David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman.

2: Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaniah, and Asarelah, the sons of Asaph under the king.

3: Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and Zeri, and Jeshaiiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, six, under Jeduthun.

4: Of Heman: the sons of Heman: Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shebuel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, and Hananiah, six, under Heman.

5: All these were the sons of Heman the king's seer in the words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave them wisdom.

6: All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and organs.

7: So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, even all that were appointed to the service of the house of the LORD.

8: And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar.

9: Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to Gedaliah, who with his brethren and sons were twelve.

10: The third to Zaccur, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

11: The fourth to Izri, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

12: The fifth to Nethaniah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

13: The sixth to Bukkiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

14: The seventh to Jesharelah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

15: The eighth to Jeshaiiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

16: The ninth to Mattaniah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

17: The tenth to Shimei, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

18: The eleventh to Azareel, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

19: The twelfth to Hashabiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

20: The thirteenth to Shubael, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

21: The fourteenth to Mattithiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
22: The fifteenth to Jeremoth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
23: The sixteenth to Hananiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
24: The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
25: The eighteenth to Hanani, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
26: The nineteenth to Mallothi, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
27: The twentieth to Eliathah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
28: The one and twentieth to Hothir, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
29: The two and twentieth to Giddalti, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
30: The three and twentieth to Mahazioth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
31: The four and twentieth to Romamtiezer, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.

Chapter 26

1: Concerning the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites was Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of Korah.
2: And the sons of Meshelemiah were, Zechariah the firstborn, Jediael the second, Zebadiah the third, Jathai the fourth,
3: Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seventh.
4: Moreover the sons of Obededom were, Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, and Jathai the fourth,
5: Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth: for God blessed him.
6: Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were strong men.
7: The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren were strong men, Elihu the fifth,
8: All these of the sons of Obededom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the house of their father.
9: And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.
10: Also Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the firstborn, yet he was the chief),
11: Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thirty.
12: Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, having wards one against another.
13: And they cast lots, as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.
14: And the lot eastward fell to Shelemiah. Then for Zechariah his son, a wise counsellor, they cast lots; and the lot came forth westward.
15: To Obededom southward; and to his sons the house of Asuppim.
16: To Shuppim and Hosah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shallecheth, by the causeway of the house of God.
17: Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Asuppim two and two.
18: At Parbar westward, four at the causeway, and two at Parbar.
19: These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Merari.
20: And of the Levites, Ahijah was over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the house of the king.
21: As concerning the sons of Laadan; the sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, even of Laadan the son of Gershon.
22: The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD.
23: Of the Amramites, and the Izharites, the Hebronites, and the Uzzielites:

24: And Shebuel the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures.

25: And his brethren by Eliezer; Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son.

26: Which Shelomith and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king dedicated.

27: Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD.

28: And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of Neri.

29: Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons were for the outward business over Israel, for officers and judges.

30: And of the Hebronites, Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were over the king's treasures.

31: Among the Hebronites was Jerijah the chief, even among the Hebronites, according to the generations of the Hebronites.

32: And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made officers over the king's treasures.

Chapter 27

1: Now the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds.

2: Over the first course for the first month was Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

3: Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4: And over the course of the second month was Dodai an Ahohite, and of his course was Mikloth also the Ahohite.

5: The third captain of the host for the third month was Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

6: This is that Benaiah, who was mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ammishai the Getherite.

7: The fourth captain for the fourth month was Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

8: The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

9: The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ira the son of Ikesh the Tekoite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

10: The seventh captain for the seventh month was Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

11: The eighth captain for the eighth month was Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

12: The ninth captain for the ninth month was Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

13: The tenth captain for the tenth month was Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

14: The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

15: The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand men.

16: Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shimon the Gerasite.

17: Of the Levites, Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites, Zadok:

18: Of Judah, Elihu, one of the brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael:

19: Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jerimoth the son of Azriel:

20: Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaziah: of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pethuel:

21: Of the half tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Abniam:

22: Of Dan, Azareel the son of Jeroham. These were the princes of the tribes of Israel.

23: But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because the LORD had said to David, I will not take the number of Israel.

24: Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel.

25: And over the king's treasures was Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the villages, in the cities, and in the suburbs, was Baruch the son of Giam.

26: And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ezri the son of Chelub:
27: And over the vineyards was Shimei the Ramathite: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellar:
28: And over the olive trees and the sycamore trees that were in the low plains was Baalhanan the Gederite:
29: And over the herds that fed in Sharon was Shitrai the Sharonite: and over the herds that were in the valleys:
30: Over the camels also was Obil the Ishmaelite: and over the asses was Jehdeiah the Meronothite:
31: And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king David's:
32: Also Jonathan David's uncle was a counsellor, a wise man, and a scribe: and Jehiel the son of Hachmuni:
33: And Ahithophel was the king's counsellor: and Hushai the Archite was the king's companion:
34: And after Ahithophel was Jehoiada the son of Benaiah, and Abiathar: and the general of the king's army.

Chapter 28

1: And David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies, the heads of the tribes, and the rulers of the thousands, and the rulers of the hundreds, and the rulers of the fifties, and the rulers of the tens, and all the chief men of Israel.
2: Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, I am a man of war, and I have fought battles: I have kept my voice from being heard, and I have not been at ease.
3: But God said unto me, Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou hast been a man of war, and I have fought battles.
4: Howbeit the LORD God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever.
5: And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of Israel.
6: And he said unto me, Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him to be king over Israel.
7: Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my commandments and my judgments.
8: Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep ye the covenant and the shewbread.
9: And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind.
10: Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do it.
11: Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the chambers thereof, and of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the furniture of the house of the LORD.
12: And the pattern of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the furniture of the house of the LORD.
13: Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD.
14: He gave of gold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; silver also for all things of silver.
15: Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick.
16: And by weight he gave gold for the tables of shewbread, for every table; and likewise silver for the tables of silver.
17: Also pure gold for the fleshhooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the golden basons he gave gold by weight.
18: And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubim.
19: All this, said David, the LORD made me understand in writing by his hand upon me, even all the works of this pattern.
20: And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismayed.
21: And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, even they shall be with thee for all the service of the house of the LORD.

Chapter 29

1: Furthermore David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen to build the house of the LORD.
2: Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for things to be made of gold, and silver for things to be made of silver, and brass for things to be made of brass, and iron for things to be made of iron, and precious stones, and odours, and all manner of precious things.
3: Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of mine own substance, given unto the house of the LORD.

4: Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to
5: The gold for things of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the
6: Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds,
7: And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver
8: And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, to build
9: Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly,
10: Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed be thou, O LORD
11: Thine, O LORD, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all
12: Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might,
13: Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.
14: But who am I, and what is my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all
15: For we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as were all our fathers: our days on the earth are as a
16: O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name come
17: I know also, my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness
18: O LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the
19: And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes,
20: And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed
21: And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow
22: And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son
23: Then Solomon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all
24: And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, submitted themselves
25: And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed upon him such riches
26: Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel.
27: And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty years
28: And he died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead
29: Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of Samuel the seer, and
30: With all his reign and his might, and the times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kings

Book: 2Chronicles

Chapter 1

1: And Solomon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and the LORD his God was with him, and
2: Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and
3: So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that was at Gibeon; for there was
4: But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjathjearim to the place which David had prepared for it:
5: Moreover the brasen altar, that Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, he put before the tabernacle:
6: And Solomon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which was at the tabernacle of the congregation:
7: In that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.
8: And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me thy servant.
9: Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over
10: Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people: for who can judge
11: And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or
12: Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such
13: Then Solomon came from his journey to the high place that was at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the LORD.
14: And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and
15: And the king made silver and gold at Jerusalem as plenteous as stones, and cedar trees made he as the
16: And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen
17: And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse

Chapter 2

1: And Solomon determined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.
2: And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountains.
3: And Solomon sent to Hiram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him Huram thy brother, and Huram thy brother's sons, men skilful to work in gold, silver, brass, and iron, in purple, blue, and crimson, and in fine linen, to build an house for me to dwell in, because thou art a God fearing man:
4: Behold, I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him sweet incense, according to all that is commanded thee.
5: And the house which I build is great: for great is our God above all gods.
6: But who is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who is able to do all these things?
7: Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, blue, and crimson, and in fine linen, to dwell in the house which I will build:
8: Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and algum trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skilfully cut timber in Lebanon.
9: Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be wonderful great.
10: And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand measures of wine, and twenty thousand measures of oil.
11: Then Hiram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, Because the LORD hath given unto David my father all that he desired, and thou hast prospered, and thou hast built an house for the name of the LORD thy God.
12: Hiram said moreover, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, that made heaven and earth, who hath given unto Hiram thy father, and unto me, wisdom and understanding, to do all that thou hast commanded me to do.
13: And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Hiram my father's, of the sons of the women of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, silver, brass, and iron, in purple, blue, and crimson, and in fine linen, to dwell in the house which thou wilt build:
14: The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, silver, brass, and iron, in purple, blue, and crimson, and in fine linen, to dwell in the house which thou wilt build:
15: Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants.

16: And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in floats
17: And Solomon numbered all the strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith
18: And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to

Chapter 3

1: Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, where the Lord ap
2: And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.
3: Now these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for the building of the house of God. The leng
4: And the porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the hou
5: And the greater house he cieled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm tree
6: And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim.
7: He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold
8: And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twent
9: And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.
10: And in the most holy house he made two cherubims of image work, and overlaid them with gold.
11: And the wings of the cherubims were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, re
12: And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing
13: The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and
14: And he made the vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought cherubims thereon.
15: Also he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapter that was on th
16: And he made chains, as in the oracle, and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made an hundred
17: And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and cal

Chapter 4

1: Moreover he made an altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth ther
2: Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height
3: And under it was the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing th
4: It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three
5: And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flow
6: He made also ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: such thing
7: And he made ten candlesticks of gold according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the rig
8: He made also ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And
9: Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid
10: And he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.
11: And Hiram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basons. And Hiram finished the work that he was
12: To wit, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapters which were on the top of the two pillars, and
13: And four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to co

14: He made also bases, and lavers made he upon the bases;

15: One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

16: The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks, and all their instruments, did Hiram his father make.

17: In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zeredathah.

18: Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found.

19: And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables.

20: Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold.

21: And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, made he of gold, and that perfect gold;

22: And the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold: and the entry of the house.

Chapter 5

1: Thus all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought in.

2: Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of Israel.

3: Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which was in the seventh month.

4: And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark.

5: And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in it.

6: Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed.

7: And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the house.

8: For the cherubims spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark.

9: And they drew out the staves of the ark, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle.

10: There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put therein at Horeb, when the LORD spake unto Moses.

11: And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place: (for all the priests that were present were sanctified.)

12: Also the Levites which were the singers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and brethren.

13: It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praise.

14: So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house.

Chapter 6

1: Then said Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

2: But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3: And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel.

4: And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake unto David my father.

5: Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel.

6: But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and have chosen David to be over my people Israel.

7: Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

8: But the LORD said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name.

9: Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build.

10: The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of David.

11: And in it have I put the ark, wherein is the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Israel.
12: And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread
13: For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high.
14: And said, O LORD God of Israel, there is no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which keepeth
15: Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest
16: Now therefore, O LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised
17: Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.
18: But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot
19: Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken
20: That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that
21: Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make
22: If a man sin against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath cometh
23: Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing
24: And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee;
25: Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the
26: When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; yet if they pray
27: Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast
28: If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars;
29: Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when
30: Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto
31: That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, so long as they live in the land which thou gavest unto our
32: Moreover concerning the stranger, which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country for thy
33: Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger
34: If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto
35: Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.
36: If they sin against thee, (for there is no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver
37: Yet if they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee
38: If they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they
39: Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and
40: Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent unto the prayer that
41: Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests
42: O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: remember the mercies of David thy servant.

Chapter 7

1: Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt
2: And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the

3: And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house,
4: Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.
5: And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep,
6: And the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also with instruments of musick of the LORD, which David the king had made.
7: Moreover Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the drink offerings.
8: Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, as at the day of dedication of the house.
9: And in the eighth day they made a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days.
10: And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart.
11: Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came into Solomon's house.
12: And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this house.
13: If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people,
14: If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wickedness,
15: Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.
16: For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there.
17: And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee,
18: Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, Thy son shall be king.
19: But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall not do them,
20: Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified by my name, will I cast down, and will give it to the children of strangers.
21: And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, Why is the LORD thus doing to Israel?
22: And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt.

Chapter 8

1: And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and the king's house,
2: That the cities which Hiram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell therein.
3: And Solomon went to Hamathzobah, and prevailed against it.
4: And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hamath.
5: Also he built Bethhoron the upper, and Bethhoron the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;
6: And Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and the store cities for the king.
7: As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Canaanites,
8: But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, the same did Solomon make servants for his chariots, and for his horsemen.
9: But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of the army.
10: And these were the chief of king Solomon's officers, even two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.
11: And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her, as the LORD had said.
12: Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch.
13: Even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts.
14: And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their service.

15: And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any
16: Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, a
17: Then went Solomon to Eziongeber, and to Eloth, at the sea side in the land of Edom.
18: And Hiram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; a

Chapter 9

1: And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard qu
2: And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.
3: And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built,
4: And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their a
5: And she said to the king, It was a true report which I heard in mine own land of thine acts, and of thy wis
6: Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the one half of
7: Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy
8: Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the LOR
9: And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and preci
10: And the servants also of Hiram, and the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir, brought
11: And the king made of the algum trees terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and
12: And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which
13: Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six tale
14: Beside that which chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of Arabia and governors of the c
15: And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of beaten gold went
16: And three hundred shields made he of beaten gold: three hundred shekels of gold went to one shield. .
17: Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.
18: And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and
19: And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the lik
20: And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the fores
21: For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Hiram: every three years once came the ship
22: And king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.
23: And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in
24: And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, a
25: And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom
26: And he reigned over all the kings from the river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border
27: And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that
28: And they brought unto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.
29: Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not written in the book of Nathan the proph
30: And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years.

31: And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam h

Chapter 10

1: And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem were all Israel come to make him king.
2: And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was in Egypt, whither he had fled from the p
3: And they sent and called him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came and spake to Rehoboam, saying,
4: Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy fat
5: And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.
6: And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he y
7: And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words
8: But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were
9: And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spok
10: And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the
11: For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised yo
12: So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come
13: And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men,
14: And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I
15: So the king hearkened not unto the people: for the cause was of God, that the LORD might perform his
16: And when all Israel saw that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, say
17: But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.
18: Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that was over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him wit
19: And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

Chapter 11

1: And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin an hun
2: But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,
3: Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, sayi
4: Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house:
5: And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defence in Judah.
6: He built even Bethlehem, and Etam, and Tekoa,
7: And Bethzur, and Shoco, and Adullam,
8: And Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph,
9: And Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah,
10: And Zorah, and Aijalon, and Hebron, which are in Judah and in Benjamin fenced cities.
11: And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.
12: And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah a
13: And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14: For the Levites left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for Jeroboam
15: And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for the devils, and for the calves which he had made
16: And after them out of all the tribes of Israel such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Israel came
17: So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years
18: And Rehoboam took him Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David to wife, and Abihail the daughter
19: Which bare him children; Jeush, and Shamariah, and Zaham.
20: And after her he took Maachah the daughter of Absalom; which bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and
21: And Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he had
22: And Rehoboam made Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought
23: And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin

Chapter 12

1: And it came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, he fought
2: And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rehoboam Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem
3: With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number
4: And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.
5: Then came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Judah, that were gathered together
6: Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, The LORD is righteous
7: And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying
8: Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know my service, and the service of the kingdom
9: So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD
10: Instead of which king Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed them to the hands of the chief
11: And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought
12: And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy him
13: So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam was one and forty
14: And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.
15: Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, are they not written in the book of Shemaiah the prophet, and
16: And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and Abijah his son reigned in

Chapter 13

1: Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began Abijah to reign over Judah.
2: He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Michaiah the daughter of Uriel of Gibeon
3: And Abijah set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, even four hundred thousand chosen
4: And Abijah stood up upon mount Zemaraim, which is in mount Ephraim, and said, Hear me, thou Jeroboam
5: Ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even
6: Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of David, is risen up, and hath rebelled
7: And there are gathered unto him vain men, the children of Belial, and have strengthened themselves against

8: And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye be a g
9: Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you p
10: But as for us, the LORD is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto
11: And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: th
12: And, behold, God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm
13: But Jeroboam caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and th
14: And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind: and they cried unto the LORD
15: Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God sm
16: And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand.
17: And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hund
18: Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, becaus
19: And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him, Bethel with the towns thereof, and Jesh
20: Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and the LORD struck him, and he d
21: But Abijah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen da
22: And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the story of the prophet

Chapter 14

1: So Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his s
2: And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:
3: For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and the high places, and brake down the images, and c
4: And commanded Judah to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandmen
5: Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah the high places and the images: and the kingdom was qu
6: And he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the
7: Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates,
8: And Asa had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and o
9: And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and three h
10: Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zephathah at Mareshah
11: And Asa cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, it is nothing with thee to help, whether with m
12: So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.
13: And Asa and the people that were with him pursued them unto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthr
14: And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they sp
15: They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to

Chapter 15

1: And the Spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded:
2: And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The LO
3: Now for a long season Israel hath been without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without

4: But when they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.
5: And in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations.
6: And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.
7: Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be rewarded.
8: And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the idols.
9: And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and all that were bound to him.
10: So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.
11: And they offered unto the LORD the same time, of the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen, and three thousand sheep.
12: And they entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul, and with all their strength, and with all their might, and with all their mind, and with all their substance, according to the covenant of the LORD their God.
13: That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.
14: And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.
15: And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole soul, and had taken away the idols: therefore they were strengthened.
16: And also concerning Maachah the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from being queen, because she had an image in the house: for Asa the king had a high regard to that which was right.
17: But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days.
18: And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated.
19: And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

Chapter 16

1: In the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa Baasha king of Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah.
2: Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and he hired Benhadad the son of Nimshi king of Syria.
3: There is a league between me and thee, as there was between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold.
4: And Benhadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ramah, and all the fenced cities thereof.
5: And it came to pass, when Baasha heard it, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease.
6: Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, and built Geba.
7: And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, Because thou hast relied on the Syrians, therefore shall the Syrians be thy strength.
8: Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou hast relied on the Syrians, therefore shall they be thy strength.
9: For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them that are without guile.
10: Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him in a prison house; for he was in a rage with him because he said so.
11: And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.
12: And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding sore.
13: And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.
14: And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him there.

Chapter 17

1: And Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel.
2: And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ramah and Geba.
3: And the LORD was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways of his father David, and sought

4: But sought to the Lord God of his father, and walked in his commandments, and not after the doings of his fathers:
5: Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jehoshaphat presents:
6: And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover he took away the high places and groves:
7: Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, even to Benhail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah,
8: And with them he sent Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth,
9: And they taught in Judah, and had the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout the land:
10: And the fear of the LORD fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that were round about Judah, so that they made no wars:
11: Also some of the Philistines brought Jehoshaphat presents, and tribute silver; and the Arabians brought skins and asses:
12: And Jehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah castles, and cities of store.
13: And he had much business in the cities of Judah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, were in Judah:
14: And these are the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of the host were three hundred and thirty.
15: And next to him was Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.
16: And next him was Amasiah the son of Zichri, who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.
17: And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred and fourscore thousand.
18: And next him was Jehozabad, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war:
19: These waited on the king, beside those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

Chapter 18

1: Now Jehoshaphat had riches and honour in abundance, and joined affinity with Ahab.
2: And after certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and he and all the people of Israel sacrificed to Baal.
3: And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramothgilead? And the king of Judah answered him, I will go as thou sayest: for I am as thou art, and I will do as thou dost.
4: And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.
5: Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go to Ramothgilead?
6: But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?
7: And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD, but he despiseth us, and we hate him: for he saith that which is contrary to the word of the LORD.
8: And the king of Israel called for one of his officers, and said, Fetch quickly Micaiah the son of Imla.
9: And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes.
10: And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these horns shalt thou smite the Syrians in the battle, and thou shalt smite the Syrians down to the ground.
11: And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramothgilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall be with thee.
12: And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets concur: now will thou be as one of them, and say good unto the king.
13: And Micaiah said, As the LORD liveth, even what my God saith, that will I speak.
14: And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go to Ramothgilead to battle?
15: And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me?
16: Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and I said, I will not go to battle.
17: And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good unto me?
18: Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD; I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of the LORD round about him:

19: And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramothgilead?
20: Then there came out a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said,
21: And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the Lord said, Thou
22: Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LO
23: Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and smote Micaiah upon the cheek, and said, Which
24: And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide
25: Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and
26: And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with
27: And Micaiah said, If thou certainly return in peace, then hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said
28: So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramothgilead.
29: And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put th
30: Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that were with him, saying, Fight ye
31: And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It is the king o
32: For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel,
33: And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harm
34: And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed himself up in his chariot against the

Chapter 19

1: And Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem.
2: And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou
3: Nevertheless there are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land
4: And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and he went out again through the people from Beersheba to mor
5: And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city,
6: And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye judge not for man, but for the LORD, who is with y
7: Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for there is no iniquity with th
8: Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat set of the Levites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the fath
9: And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect hea
10: And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and
11: And, behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah the son of I

Chapter 20

1: It came to pass after this also, that the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them othe
2: Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from
3: And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the LORD, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah
4: And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask help of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Judah th
5: And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before
6: And said, O LORD God of our fathers, art not thou God in heaven? and rulest not thou over all the kingd

7: Art not thou our God, who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest
8: And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,
9: If, when evil cometh upon us, as the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house
10: And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and mount Seir, whom thou wouldest not let Israel
11: Behold, I say, how they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us
12: O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against
13: And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.
14: Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a
15: And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus
16: To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at
17: Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD
18: And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jeru
19: And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise
20: And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth
21: And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should pra
22: And when they began to sing and to praise, the LORD set ambushments against the children of Amm
23: For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and
24: And when Judah came toward the watch tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and
25: And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in
26: And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Berachah; for there they blessed the
27: Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the forefront of them, to g
28: And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD.
29: And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the LORD fo
30: So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: for his God gave him rest round about.
31: And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he
32: And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the
33: Howbeit the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto
34: Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of Jehu the
35: And after this did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of Israel, who did very wick
36: And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Eziongaber
37: Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, Because thou

Chapter 21

1: Now Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehora
2: And he had brethren the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Mi
3: And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in J

4: Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his
5: Jehoram was thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.
6: And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of
7: Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with
8: In his days the Edomites revolted from under the dominion of Judah, and made themselves a king.
9: Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and sm
10: So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time also did Libnah r
11: Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to
12: And there came a writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of David thy
13: But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusale
14: Behold, with a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy
15: And thou shalt have great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the s
16: Moreover the LORD stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that w
17: And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in th
18: And after all this the LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.
19: And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of
20: Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and

Chapter 22

1: And the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Ahaziah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men
2: Forty and two years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. H
3: He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.
4: Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors after
5: He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against
6: And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because of the wounds which were given him at Ramah, when
7: And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God by coming to Joram: for when he was come, he went out with
8: And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the p
9: And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and
10: But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the s
11: But Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among
12: And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Athaliah reigned over the land.

Chapter 23

1: And in the seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azariah the
2: And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of th
3: And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Be
4: This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Le

5: And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be at the house of the LORD.
6: But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and they that minister of the Levites; and the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever shall be found without, he shall be put to death.
7: And the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest had commanded, and to the king's commandment.
8: Moreover Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, to all the Levites.
9: And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple.
10: Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and gave him the testimony, and made him king.
11: Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people.
12: And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpeters with him.
13: Then Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Stand against her.
14: So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering of the horse gate by the king's house, she was slain.
15: And Jehoiada made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORD's people.
16: Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images.
17: Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Levites, with their offices.
18: And he set the porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none which was unclean in any thing should enter.
19: And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land.
20: And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

Chapter 24

1: Joash was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother was Zibiah.
2: And Joash did that which was right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jehoiada the priest.
3: And Jehoiada took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.
4: And it came to pass after this, that Joash was minded to repair the house of the LORD.
5: And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and bring in to the LORD the collection that is due, for the house of God.
6: And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites the collection that is due, for the house of God?
7: For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the dedicated things of the LORD were gathered up, and brought into the house of Baal.
8: And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.
9: And they made a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD the collection that is due, for the house of God.
10: And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made the chest full.
11: Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and they received thereof according to their office.
12: So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state.
13: And when they had finished it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, whereunto they were commanded to bring it.
14: But Jehoiada waxed old, and was full of days when he died; an hundred and thirty years old was he when he died.
15: And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both to the king and to the people.
16: Now after the death of Jehoiada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king said unto them, I will do as ye say.

18: And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served groves and idols: and wrath came
19: Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them: but
20: And the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, which stood above the people
21: And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court
22: Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew
23: And it came to pass at the end of the year, that the host of Syria came up against him: and they came
24: For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the LORD delivered a very great
25: And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired
26: And these are they that conspired against him; Zabad the son of Shimeath an Ammonitess, and Jehozabab
27: Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens laid upon him, and the repairing of the house

Chapter 25

1: Amaziah was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in
2: And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart.
3: Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed
4: But he slew not their children, but did as it is written in the law in the book of Moses, where the LORD com
5: Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over
6: He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver.
7: But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD
8: But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hateth
9: And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to
10: Then Amaziah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go home again
11: And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the valley of salt, and smote
12: And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto t
13: But the soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell up
14: Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that he brought
15: Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amaziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which
16: And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of the king's cou
17: Then Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, kin
18: And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that was in Lebanon sent to
19: Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at
20: But Amaziah would not hear; for it came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of their enem
21: So Joash the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face, both he and Amaziah king o
22: And Judah was put to the worse before Israel, and they fled every man to his tent.
23: And Joash the king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, at Be
24: And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Ob

25: And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel.
26: Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah?
27: Now after the time that Amaziah did turn away from following the LORD they made a conspiracy against him.
28: And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of Judah.

Chapter 26

1: Then all the people of Judah took Uzziah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father.
2: He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.
3: Sixteen years old was Uzziah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem.
4: And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah did.
5: And he sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God: and as long as he lived, he prospered.
6: And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jathah, and the wall of Bezek.
7: And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gurbaal, and the Meunites, and the Ammonites.
8: And the Ammonites gave gifts to Uzziah: and his name spread abroad even to the entering in of Egypt; for he was mighty.
9: Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the wall.
10: Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country and in the mountains.
11: Moreover Uzziah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of the years of his reign.
12: The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two thousand and six hundred.
13: And under their hand was an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that were ready for war.
14: And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and stones.
15: And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks.
16: But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God.
17: And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, that were valiant.
18: And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense: for this is the priest's duty.
19: Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with them, the cloud covered him.
20: And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead.
21: And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house, being a leper.
22: Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, write.
23: So Uzziah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which belongeth to the kings of Judah.

Chapter 27

1: Jotham was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.
2: And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit he did not build.
3: He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of Ophel he built much.
4: Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.
5: He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave gifts to Jotham.
6: So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the LORD his God.

7: Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the
8: He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.
9: And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in

Chapter 28

1: Ahaz was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: but he
2: For he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for Baalim.
3: Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the fire, after the
4: He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.
5: Wherefore the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and
6: For Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, which were
7: And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the governor of the ho
8: And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, an
9: But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out before the host that cam
10: And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bondmen and bondwomen
11: Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: f
12: Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son o
13: And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the
14: So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.
15: And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed
16: At that time did king Ahaz send unto the kings of Assyria to help him.
17: For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away captives.
18: The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Judah, and had taken
19: For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of Israel; for he made Judah naked, and transg
20: And Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.
21: For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the king, and of th
22: And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: this is that king Ahaz.
23: For he sacrificed unto the gods of Damascus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the
24: And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the hous
25: And in every several city of Judah he made high places to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked
26: Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kin
27: And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jerusalem: but they brought him

Chapter 29

1: Hezekiah began to reign when he was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years
2: And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done
3: He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repa

4: And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east street,
5: And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites, sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD
6: For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and ha
7: Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor
8: Wherefore the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to trouble
9: For, lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives are in captiv
10: Now it is in mine heart to make a covenant with the LORD God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn
11: My sons, be not now negligent: for the LORD hath chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and t
12: Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Koh
13: And of the sons of Elizaphan; Shimri, and Jeiel: and of the sons of Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah:
14: And of the sons of Heman; Jehiel, and Shimei: and of the sons of Jeduthun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel.
15: And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandme
16: And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse it, and brought out all the
17: Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came
18: Then they went in to Hezekiah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and th
19: Moreover all the vessels, which king Ahaz in his reign did cast away in his transgression, have we prep
20: Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the
21: And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a sin offe
22: So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled it on the altar: likewise, wh
23: And they brought forth the he goats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they
24: And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, to make an at
25: And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, accordi
26: And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets.
27: And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And when the burnt offering began
28: And all the congregation worshipped, and the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and all this c
29: And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were present with him bowed themse
30: Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the LORD wit
31: Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near a
32: And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullock
33: And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.
34: But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore their brethren
35: And also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with the fat of the peace offerings, and the drink offerin
36: And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was done s

Chapter 30

1: And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they s

2: For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover
3: For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither
4: And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation.
5: So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beersheba even to Dan, saying,
6: So the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according
7: And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their
8: Now be ye not stiffnecked, as your fathers were, but yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his
9: For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children shall find compassion before them
10: So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh even unto Zebulun
11: Nevertheless divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem
12: Also in Judah the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the
13: And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month
14: And they arose and took away the altars that were in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they
15: Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites
16: And they stood in their place after their manner, according to the law of Moses the man of God: the priests
17: For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Levites had the charge
18: For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not
19: That prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according
20: And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.
21: And the children of Israel that were present at Jerusalem kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days
22: And Hezekiah spake comfortably unto all the Levites that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and
23: And the whole assembly took counsel to keep other seven days: and they kept other seven days with
24: For Hezekiah king of Judah did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep
25: And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came
26: So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel there
27: Then the priests the Levites arose and blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer

Chapter 31

1: Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the stones, and pulled down the walls, and digged out the foundations.
2: And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the priests and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, and according to the law that was written.
3: He appointed also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening, and for the burnt offerings of the sabbaths, and of the new moons, and of the set feasts, and of all the appointed feasts of the LORD.
4: Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give the portion of the priests and the Levites, as the law commanded.
5: And as soon as the commandment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the firstfruits of wheat, and of barley, and of figs, and of pomegranates, and of oil, and of wine.
6: And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the firstfruits of their land, and of all the increase of their land, and of all the tithes of their land.
7: In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month.
8: And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people.

9: Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps.
10: And Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok answered him, and said, Since the people began to
11: Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them,
12: And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully: over which Cononiah the
13: And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah
14: And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, was over the freewill offerings of God
15: And next him were Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in the c
16: Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even unto every one that entereth i
17: Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites from twenty years ol
18: And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all
19: Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every sev
20: And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah, and wrought that which was good and right and truth befo
21: And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the comman

Chapter 32

1: After these things, and the establishment thereof, Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered into J
2: And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that he was purposed to fight against Jerusa
3: He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were with
4: So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ran thro
5: Also he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised it up to the towers, an
6: And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate
7: Be strong and courageous, be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude th
8: With him is an arm of flesh; but with us is the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the
9: After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he himself laid siege aga
10: Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the siege in Jerusalem?
11: Doth not Hezekiah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The LC
12: Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Je
13: Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of other lands? were the gods of the
14: Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver
15: Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him
16: And his servants spake yet more against the LORD God, and against his servant Hezekiah.
17: He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods
18: Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem that were on the w
19: And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, which w
20: And for this cause Hezekiah the king, and the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed and cried to hea
21: And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains i

22: Thus the LORD saved Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria.
23: And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and presents to Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he was strengthened.
24: In those days Hezekiah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and said, O LORD, I beseech thee, recover my soul.
25: But Hezekiah rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for his heart was lifted up: therefore the LORD was angry with him, and would not hear him.
26: Notwithstanding Hezekiah humbled himself for the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
27: And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and gold, and precious stones, and pearls, and costly garments, and all manner of vessels of silver and gold.
28: Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and coovers for all manner of flocks.
29: Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him riches and honour in abundance.
30: This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gihon, and brought it straight down to the city of David.
31: Howbeit in the business of the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent unto him to enquire of the wonder that he had done, he showed them nothing.
32: Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his goodness, behold, they are written in the vision of Isaiah the son of Amos, the prophet.
33: And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David.

Chapter 33

1: Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem.
2: But he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom he had made to err.
3: For he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for Baalim.
4: Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Jerusalem shall my name be called.
5: And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.
6: And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and he used witchcraft, and he observed times, and he used incense, and he used images.
7: And he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David, In Jerusalem shall my name be called.
8: Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers: for ye have despised me.
9: So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and to do worse than the heathen, whom he had made to err.
10: And the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.
11: Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh.
12: And when he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, and humbled himself greatly before the LORD.
13: And prayed unto him: and he was intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem.
14: Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of Gihon, in the valley, even to the tower of the watch.
15: And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built.
16: And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings and thank offerings, and he commanded the people of Jerusalem to do so.
17: Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, yet unto the LORD their God only.
18: Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spake unto him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah.
19: His prayer also, and how God was intreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places whither he went, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah.
20: So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.
21: Amon was two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem.
22: But he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Manasseh his father: for Amon sacrificed

23: And humbled not himself before the LORD, as Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespassed against the LORD his God, and served him.
24: And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.
25: But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land buried him.

Chapter 34

1: Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years.
2: And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and did that which was good in the sight of the LORD.
3: For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father.
4: And they brake down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the images, that were on high above them, he cut down, and brought the wood thereof to Jerusalem, and burnt them in the open field.
5: And he burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.
6: And so did he in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their matters.
7: And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, he burnt them in the open field.
8: Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the scribe, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan, and they went to see the house of the LORD.
9: And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, which the Levites the keepers of the door had brought, as the commandment of the LORD was by the hand of Shaphan the scribe.
10: And they put it in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to flog the workmen.
11: Even to the artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to flog the workmen.
12: And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, the sons of Shaphan the scribe.
13: Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner.
14: And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hilkiah the priest found a book of the law.
15: And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD.
16: And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed unto me, I have done.
17: And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it to the workmen.
18: Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it in the hearing of the king.
19: And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.
20: And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan, saying,
21: Go, enquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found.
22: And Hilkiah, and they that the king had appointed, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the keeper of the wardrobe.
23: And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,
24: Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all that is written in the book that is found.
25: Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger, and have said, We will not see the LORD.
26: And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to enquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Thy heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words.
27: Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall mine hand be against thee.
28: Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall mine hand be against thee.
29: Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.
30: And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
31: And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which are written in the book of the law that was found.

32: And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to it. And the inhabitants of J

33: And Josiah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israe

Chapter 35

1: Moreover Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the four

2: And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD,

3: And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the h

4: And prepare yourselves by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the writing of Da

5: And stand in the holy place according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the p

6: So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to

7: And Josiah gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that we

8: And his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites: Hilkiah and Zechariah a

9: Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashabiah and Jeiel and Jozabad, chie

10: So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, acco

11: And they killed the passover, and the priests sprinkled the blood from their hands, and the Levites flaye

12: And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of t

13: And they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the other holy offerings sod the

14: And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aa

15: And the singers the sons of Asaph were in their place, according to the commandment of David, and A

16: So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt of

17: And the children of Israel that were present kept the passover at that time, and the feast of unleavened

18: And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did a

19: In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

20: After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Char

21: But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not a

22: Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, that he might fight with him

23: And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore wo

24: His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and t

25: And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in

26: Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his goodness, according to that which was written in the law of

27: And his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

Chapter 36

1: Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in

2: Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jeru

3: And the king of Egypt put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the land in an hundred talents of silv

4: And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to

5: Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.
6: Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in fetters, to carry him to Babylon.
7: Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his temple.
8: Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, are written in the book of the kings of Judah.
9: Jehoiachin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem.
10: And when the year was expired, king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, with the good women of Jerusalem.
11: Zedekiah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.
12: And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God, and humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet.
13: And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck.
14: Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations which Jehoiakim had done.
15: And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; but they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD God was kindled against them, and he sent, and brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the midst of Jerusalem.
16: But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD God was kindled against them, and he sent, and brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the midst of Jerusalem.
17: Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the midst of Jerusalem.
18: And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the king's treasures, he carried away to Babylon.
19: And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof.
20: And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where they were servants to him until the first year of Cyrus king of Persia.
21: To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate, she kept her sabbath, because she was desolate.
22: Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished.
23: Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me.

Book: Ezra

Chapter 1

- 1: Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might
- 2: Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth;
- 3: Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is
- 4: And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver
- 5: Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all the
- 6: And all they that were about them strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods,
- 7: Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had bro
- 8: Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered t
- 9: And this is the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty kr
- 10: Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousa
- 11: All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar br

Chapter 2

- 1: Now these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been car
- 2: Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mizpar, Bigvai
- 3: The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.
- 4: The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.
- 5: The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five.
- 6: The children of Pahathmoab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelv
- 7: The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.
- 8: The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.
- 9: The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.
- 10: The children of Bani, six hundred forty and two.
- 11: The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three.
- 12: The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.
- 13: The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty and six.
- 14: The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six.
- 15: The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four.
- 16: The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.
- 17: The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three.
- 18: The children of Jorah, an hundred and twelve.
- 19: The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.
- 20: The children of Gibbar, ninety and five.
- 21: The children of Bethlehem, an hundred twenty and three.

56: The children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel

57: The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of A
58: All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.
59: And these were they which went up from Telmelah, Telharsa, Cherub, Addan, and Immer: but they cou
60: The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.
61: And of the children of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai;
62: These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: th
63: And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a
64: The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,
65: Beside their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and se
66: Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;
67: Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.
68: And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which is at Jerusalem
69: They gave after their ability unto the treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold,
70: So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Neth

Chapter 3

1: And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathere
2: Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of She
3: And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries:
4: They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and offered the daily burnt offerings by number, a
5: And afterward offered the continual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the
6: From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But the found
7: They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them
8: Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, bega
9: Then stood Jeshua with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of Judah, together, to
10: And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their appar
11: And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; because he is good, fo
12: But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the
13: So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the p

Chapter 4

1: Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the tem
2: Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you
3: But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have n
4: Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building,
5: And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even
6: And in the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation against t

7: And in the days of Artaxerxes wrote Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companions, unto
8: Rehum the chancellor and Shimshai the scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in
9: Then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Dinaites
10: And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Asnapper brought over, and set in the cities of S
11: This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants the m
12: Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jerusalem, build
13: Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not
14: Now because we have maintenance from the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's
15: That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the
16: We certify the king that, if this city be builded again, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou sh
17: Then sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and to Shimshai the scribe, and to the rest o
18: The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.
19: And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath made insu
20: There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which have ruled over all countries beyond the riv
21: Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until anothe
22: Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?
23: Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes' letter was read before Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe, and th
24: Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year o

Chapter 5

1: Then the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that w
2: Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the h
3: At the same time came to them Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shetharboznai, and their com
4: Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this building?
5: But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till th
6: The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shetharboznai, and his companion
7: They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Darius the king, all peace.
8: Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Judea, to the house of the great God, which
9: Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to
10: We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chi
11: And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and b
12: But after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of N
13: But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon the same king Cyrus made a decree to build this hous
14: And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the tem
15: And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the
16: Then came the same Sheshbazzar, and laid the foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusalem.

17: Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which

Chapter 6

1: Then Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasure
2: And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that is in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein
3: In the first year of Cyrus the king the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God
4: With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expenses be given out of the king's
5: And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of
6: Now therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shetharboznai, and your companions the Apharsachi
7: Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build th
8: Moreover I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of G
9: And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of t
10: That they may offer sacrifices of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king
11: Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his hou
12: And the God that hath caused his name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to the
13: Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river, Shetharboznai, and their companions, according to that w
14: And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophe
15: And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign
16: And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept
17: And offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundre
18: And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their courses, for the service of God, which
19: And the children of the captivity kept the passover upon the fourteenth day of the first month.
20: For the priests and the Levites were purified together, all of them were pure, and killed the passover fo
21: And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated them
22: And kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, and

Chapter 7

1: Now after these things, in the reign of Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra the son of Seraiah, the son of Aza
2: The son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub,
3: The son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth,
4: The son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki,
5: The son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest:
6: This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he was a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God o
7: And there went up some of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and the Levites, and the singers, an
8: And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.
9: For upon the first day of the first month began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first day of the fifth
10: For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do it, and to teach in Israel statute

17: And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphia, and I told them what the
18: And by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mah
19: And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiah of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons, twenty;
20: Also of the Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hu
21: Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to
22: For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enem
23: So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was intreated of us.
24: Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with
25: And weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our
26: I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred tal
27: Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of fine copper, precious as gold.
28: And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the LORD; the vessels are holy also; and the silver and the gol
29: Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief
30: So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them
31: Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: a
32: And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days.
33: Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God by
34: By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.
35: Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered bu
36: And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this sid

Chapter 9

1: Now when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priest
2: For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the holy seed have mi
3: And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and
4: Then were assembled unto me every one that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the
5: And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle,
6: And said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are in
7: Since the days of our fathers have we been in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have
8: And now for a little space grace hath been shewed from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to es
9: For we were bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto
10: And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,
11: Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to poss
12: Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, no
13: And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our G
14: Should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these abominations?

15: O LORD God of Israel, thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are before thee.

Chapter 10

1: Now when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down before the LORD God of Israel,

2: And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, one of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, We have trespassed against thee and against the LORD God of Israel,

3: Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them: according to the counsel of the LORD God of Israel.

4: Arise; for this matter belongeth unto thee: we also will be with thee: be of good courage, and do it.

5: Then arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, to swear that they should do according to the counsel of the LORD God of Israel.

6: Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib.

7: And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should assemble themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days:

8: And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, he should not have part in the covenant.

9: Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days.

10: And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives in spite of the LORD God of Israel.

11: Now therefore make confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people, and from the land of the strangers.

12: Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

13: But the people are many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither is it far off from us.

14: Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our midst come and stand before thee.

15: Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah were employed about this matter: and they were not with the people.

16: And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with certain chief of the fathers, after the commandment of the LORD God of Israel, and of the king,

17: And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

18: And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: namely, of the sons of Heli; Zephaniah, and Meshai.

19: And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, they offered a ram of the flock.

20: And of the sons of Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah.

21: And of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and Uzziab.

22: And of the sons of Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nethaneel, Jozabad, and Elasa.

23: Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same is Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliashib.

24: Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

25: Moreover of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar.

26: And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and Eliah.

27: And of the sons of Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza.

28: Of the sons also of Bebai; Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai.

29: And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30: And of the sons of Pahathmoab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui.

31: And of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,

32: Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah.

33: Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shimei.

34: Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Uel,
35: Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chelluh,
36: Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib,
37: Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau,
38: And Bani, and Binnui, Shimei,
39: And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah,
40: Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai,
41: Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah,
42: Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph.
43: Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah.
44: All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

Book: Nehemiah

Chapter 1

1: The words of Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah. And it came to pass in the month Chisleu, in the twentieth year, that I went up to Jerusalem.
2: That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the city.
3: And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and sorrow.
4: And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days, and said, I beseech thee, O LORD God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy with them.
5: Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, who say, I beseech thee, O LORD God of heaven.
6: We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the precepts which thou commandedst thy servant Moses.
7: Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, If ye transgress my commandments, I will send you out of the land which I have sworn unto your fathers to give you.
8: But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto the ends of the earth, yet will I gather you from thence, and will bring you unto the land which I have sworn to give you.
9: Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand.
10: O LORD, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy people, who say, I beseech thee, O LORD God of heaven.

Chapter 2

1: And it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that wine was before me.
2: Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this is nothing else but thy grief.
3: And said unto the king, Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when the city and the gates thereof are desolate?
4: Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of heaven.
5: And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me.
6: And the king said unto me, (the queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou come?
7: Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may give me a conveyance till I come to Jerusalem.
8: And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the castle, for the wall, and for the dwelling.
9: Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent with me eunuchs of the king, and horsemen.
10: When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly.
11: So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.
12: And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man what my God had put in my heart to do for Jerusalem.
13: And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung port, and entered by the wall.
14: Then I went on to the gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but there was no place for the beast that I rode.
15: Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.
16: And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the governors.
17: Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are desolate, and the walls thereof are ruined.
18: Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had said unto me.
19: But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard of it, they laughed at me.
20: Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will not be afraid of them.

Chapter 3

1: Then Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep gate; they
2: And next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.
3: But the fish gate did the sons of Hassenaah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors
4: And next unto them repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz. And next unto them repaired M
5: And next unto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their LORD
6: Moreover the old gate repaired Jehoiada the son of Paseah, and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; they
7: And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and
8: Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hana
9: And next unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem.
10: And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house. And next unt
11: Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahathmoab, repaired the other piece, and the tow
12: And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Halohesh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and
13: The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and set up the doors there
14: But the dung gate repaired Malchiah the son of Rechab, the ruler of part of Bethhacerem; he built it, a
15: But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun the son of Colhozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it
16: After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Bethzur, unto the place over
17: After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hashabiah, the ruler of
18: After him repaired their brethren, Bavai the son of Henadad, the ruler of the half part of Keilah.
19: And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over against the g
20: After him Baruch the son of Zabbai earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto
21: After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah the son of Koz another piece, from the door of the house
22: And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain.
23: After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After him repaired Azariah the son o
24: After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another piece, from the house of Azariah unto the turning
25: Palal the son of Uzai, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's
26: Moreover the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel, unto the place over against the water gate toward the east, and
27: After them the Tekoites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto th
28: From above the horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.
29: After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer over against his house. After him repaired also Shemaiah
30: After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece.
31: After him repaired Malchiah the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants
32: And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchant

Chapter 4

1: But it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great in
2: And he spake before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will t

3: Now Tobiah the Ammonite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall overthrow it.
4: Hear, O our God; for we are despised: and turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a recompense.
5: And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger.
6: So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind.
7: But it came to pass, that when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the As Syrians,
8: And conspired all of them together to come and to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder it.
9: Nevertheless we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of the multitude.
10: And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we cannot build.
11: And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and we shall fight against them.
12: And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, From where are ye building?
13: Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after them.
14: And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, Be ye not afraid of them.
15: And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, and God had brought their counsel to nought.
16: And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half were armed.
17: They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, every one with one.
18: For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and so builded. And he that sounded the trumpet was by me.
19: And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work is great and large, and we are separated from the nations.
20: In what place therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: our God shall fight for us.
21: So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.
22: Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem.
23: So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us turned away from the work.

Chapter 5

1: And there was a great cry of the people and of their wives against their brethren the Jews.
2: For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, are many: therefore we take up corn for them, and we are sold.
3: Some also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy bread.
4: There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards.
5: Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, we bring into bondage our sons and daughters.
6: And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.
7: Then I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, Ye exact usury of your brethren the Jews.
8: And I said unto them, We after our ability have redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the nations: yet ye exact usury of them.
9: Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of the nations?
10: I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave them.
11: Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses.
12: Then said they, We will restore them, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Th
13: Also I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that p

14: Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth
15: But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of
16: Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gat
17: Moreover there were at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came u
18: Now that which was prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared
19: Think upon me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

Chapter 6

1: Now it came to pass, when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies
2: That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villag
3: And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why sh
4: Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.
5: Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;
6: Wherein was written, It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu saith it, that thou and the Jews thin
7: And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, There is a king in Judah:
8: Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out
9: For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. N
10: Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of Mehetabeel, who was shu
11: And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, being as I am, would go into the templ
12: And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: for T
13: Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for
14: My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and on the prophetess
15: So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days.
16: And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that were about us s
17: Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah ca
18: For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son in law of Shechaniah the son o
19: Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And Tobiah sent letters to

Chapter 7

1: Now it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had set up the doors, and the porters and the singer
2: That I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the palace, charge over Jerusalem: for he wa
3: And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they star
4: Now the city was large and great: but the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded.
5: And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they
6: These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried a
7: Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Misp
8: The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

- 9: The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.
- 10: The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two.
- 11: The children of Pahathmoab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred and
- 12: The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.
- 13: The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.
- 14: The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.
- 15: The children of Binnui, six hundred forty and eight.
- 16: The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight.
- 17: The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.
- 18: The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven.
- 19: The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven.
- 20: The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.
- 21: The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.
- 22: The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.
- 23: The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four.
- 24: The children of Hariph, an hundred and twelve.
- 25: The children of Gibeon, ninety and five.
- 26: The men of Bethlehem and Netophah, an hundred fourscore and eight.
- 27: The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.
- 28: The men of Bethazmaveth, forty and two.
- 29: The men of Kirjathjearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three.
- 30: The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.
- 31: The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two.
- 32: The men of Bethel and Ai, an hundred twenty and three.
- 33: The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.
- 34: The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.
- 35: The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.
- 36: The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.
- 37: The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.
- 38: The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.
- 39: The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.
- 40: The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.
- 41: The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.
- 42: The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.
- 43: The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children of Hodevah, seventy and four.

44: The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight.
45: The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub,
46: The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabbaoth,
47: The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon,
48: The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmai,
49: The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,
50: The children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda,
51: The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phaseah,
52: The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of Nephishesim,
53: The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,
54: The children of Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,
55: The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,
56: The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.
57: The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Pe,
58: The children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,
59: The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of A,
60: All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.
61: And these were they which went up also from Telmelah, Telharesha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but t
62: The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two.
63: And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took one
64: These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: theret
65: And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a
66: The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,
67: Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred
68: Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:
69: Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.
70: And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. The Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousan
71: And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thousand drams of gold, a
72: And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pour
73: So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Neth

Chapter 8

1: And all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that was before the water g
2: And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could
3: And he read therein before the street that was before the water gate from the morning until midday, bef
4: And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him

5: And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he
6: And Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands.
7: Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, and
8: So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand.
9: And Nehemiah, which is the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people.
10: Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for their meat:
11: So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.
12: And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because
13: And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the scribes,
14: And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should
15: And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the
16: So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house,
17: And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under them:
18: Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept

Chapter 9

1: Now in the twenty and fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackcloth,
2: And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and their
3: And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the LORD their God one fourth part of the
4: Then stood up upon the stairs, of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah,
5: Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah,
6: Thou, even thou, art LORD alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the
7: Thou art the LORD the God, who didst choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees,
8: And foundest his heart faithful before thee, and madest a covenant with him to give the land of the Canaanites
9: And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest their cry by the Red sea;
10: And shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land,
11: And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land,
12: Moreover thou leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them
13: Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right
14: And madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws,
15: And gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock
16: But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments,
17: And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their
18: Yea, when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt,
19: Yet thou in thy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the pillar of the cloud departed
20: Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and

21: Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing; their clothes wa
22: Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possess
23: Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concern
24: So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the
25: And they took strong cities, and a fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, wells digged, vineyard
26: Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, an
27: Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of the
28: But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their e
29: And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, a
30: Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy spirit in thy prophets: yet w
31: Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for the
32: Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy,
33: Howbeit thou art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly
34: Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy c
35: For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and i
36: Behold, we are servants this day, and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit there
37: And it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they
38: And because of all this we make a sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Levites, and priests, se

Chapter 10

1: Now those that sealed were, Nehemiah, the Tirshatha, the son of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah,
2: Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,
3: Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah,
4: Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,
5: Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,
6: Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,
7: Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,
8: Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these were the priests.
9: And the Levites: both Jeshua the son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel;
10: And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,
11: Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah,
12: Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,
13: Hodijah, Bani, Beninu.
14: The chief of the people; Parosh, Pahathmoab, Elam, Zattu, Bani,
15: Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,
16: Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,

17: Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur,
18: Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai,
19: Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,
20: Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,
21: Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua,
22: Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,
23: Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,
24: Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek,
25: Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,
26: And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan,
27: Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

28: And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nethinims, and all they
29: They clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse, and into an oath, to walk in God's law
30: And that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our
31: And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, that we would not buy
32: Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service
33: For the shewbread, and for the continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbath
34: And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, for the wood offering, to bring it in
35: And to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the Lord
36: Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as it is written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds
37: And that we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees
38: And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites
39: For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and

Chapter 11

1: And the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten
2: And the people blessed all the men, that willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerusalem.
3: Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one
4: And at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the children
5: And Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son of Colhozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of
6: All the sons of Perez that dwelt at Jerusalem were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.
7: And these are the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the
8: And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight.
9: And Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer: and Judah the son of Senuah was second over the city.
10: Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin.
11: Seraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahijah,

12: And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and Adaiiah the son of Zabdiel,
13: And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Amashai the son of Azareel, the son of Zabdiel,
14: And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdiel the son of Benaia:
15: Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Joel,
16: And Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the chief of the Levites, had the oversight of the outward business of the house of God:
17: And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving.
18: All the Levites in the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.

19: Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept the gates, were an hundred seventy and three.
20: And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.
21: But the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel: and Ziha and Gispa were over the Nethinims.

22: The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Joel.
23: For it was the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain portion should be for the singers, and another portion
24: And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabeel, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was at the king's hand for all things.
25: And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt at Kirjatharba, and in the villages thereof,
26: And at Jeshua, and at Moladah, and at Bethphelet,
27: And at Hazarshual, and at Beersheba, and in the villages thereof,
28: And at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and in the villages thereof,
29: And at Enrimmon, and at Zareah, and at Jarmuth,
30: Zanoah, Adullam, and in their villages, at Lachish, and the fields thereof, at Azekah, and in the villages thereof,
31: The children also of Benjamin from Geba dwelt at Michmash, and Aija, and Bethel, and in the villages thereof,
32: And at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,
33: Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,
34: Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,
35: Lod, and Ono, the valley of craftsmen.

36: And of the Levites were divisions in Judah, and in Benjamin.

Chapter 12

1: Now these are the priests and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua
2: Amariah, Malluch, Hattush,
3: Shechaniah, Rehum, Meremoth,
4: Iddo, Ginnetho, Abijah,
5: Miamin, Maadiah, Bilgah,
6: Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah,
7: Sallu, Amok, Hilkiyah, Jedaiah. These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of Je
8: Moreover the Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, and Mattaniah, which was over the th
9: Also Bakbukiah and Unni, their brethren, were over against them in the watches.

10: And Jeshua begat Joiakim, Joiakim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada,
11: And Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua.
12: And in the days of Joiakim were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Seraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah;
13: Of Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah, Jehohanan;
14: Of Melicu, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Joseph;
15: Of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai;
16: Of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam;
17: Of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai;
18: Of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiah, Jehonathan;
19: And of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Jedaiah, Uzzi;
20: Of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber;
21: Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah, Nethaneel.
22: The Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and Jaddua, were recorded chief of the fathers:
23: The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of the chronicles, even until the days of Jaddua.
24: And the chief of the Levites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren,
25: Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, were porters keeping the ward at the gates of the temple.
26: These were in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of Nehemiah and Joiada.
27: And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem.
28: And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jerusalem,
29: Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba and Azmaveth: for the singers had builded houses there.
30: And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.
31: Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gave thanks.
32: And after them went Hoshaiah, and half of the princes of Judah,
33: And Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam,
34: Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah,
35: And certain of the priests' sons with trumpets; namely, Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah,
36: And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, with the other.
37: And at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by the stairs of the city of David, and gave thanks.
38: And the other company of them that gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the Levites.
39: And from above the gate of Ephraim, and above the old gate, and above the fish gate, and the tower of the wall,
40: So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the Levites.
41: And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trumpets,
42: And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and the other.
43: Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy:
44: And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits,

45: And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the word of the Lord.
46: For in the days of David and Asaph of old there were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving.
47: And all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers according to the word of the Lord.

Chapter 13

1: On that day they read in the book of Moses in the audience of the people; and therein was found written:
2: Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them:
3: Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude.
4: And before this, Eliashib the priest, having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, was appointed over the chamber:
5: And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the golden vessels.
6: But in all this time was not I at Jerusalem: for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon I was king's cupbearer.
7: And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber.
8: And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber.
9: Then I commanded, and they cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, and the golden vessels.
10: And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had not been given them: for the Levites and the singers were absent from Jerusalem.
11: Then contended I with the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together.
12: Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the treasuries.
13: And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites Johanan the son of Eliashib.
14: Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for the house of God.
15: In those days saw I in Judah some treading wine presses on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and loading asses.
16: There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the Jews.
17: Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath?
18: Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring back again to do it.
19: And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded the doors to be shut.
20: So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.
21: Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye about the wall? if ye do so again, I will build the wall.
22: And I commanded the Levites that they should cleanse themselves, and that they should come and keep the sabbath.
23: In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab:
24: And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but in the manner of the Ashdodites.
25: And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and said unto them, Shall the Jews do as ye do?
26: Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who did all these things.
27: Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?
28: And one of the sons of Joiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest, was son in law to Sanballat the Horonite.
29: Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and the covenant of the priests, that ye may bring down all Israel.
30: Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every man with his brethren.
31: And for the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

Book: Esther

Chapter 1

1: Now it came to pass in the days of Ahasuerus, (this is Ahasuerus which reigned, from India even unto Ethiopia)
2: That in those days, when the king Ahasuerus sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in Shushan the
3: In the third year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia a
4: When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days,
5: And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shushan
6: Where were white, green, and blue, hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings
7: And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and royal wine
8: And the drinking was according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers
9: Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which belonged to king Ahasuerus
10: On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha
11: To bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her
12: But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by his chamberlains: therefore was
13: Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that
14: And the next unto him was Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and Memucan, the
15: What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the comma
16: And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the
17: For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands
18: Likewise shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard
19: If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws o
20: And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is
21: And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan:
22: For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, into every province according to the writing thereof, and

Chapter 2

1: After these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he remembered Vashti, and what
2: Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king
3: And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the
4: And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king;
5: Now in Shushan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name was Mordecai, the son of Jair, the so
6: Who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captivity which had been carried away with Jeconia
7: And he brought up Hadassah, that is, Esther, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother
8: So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens
9: And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for
10: Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her that she should not s

11: And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what she would say.
12: Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been twelve months.
13: Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the king's house.
14: In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the chamber of the king.
15: Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come.
16: So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth.
17: And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and favour in his sight more than all the others.
18: Then the king made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a banquet for all.
19: And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai sat in the king's gate.
20: Esther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did the thing as Mordecai had said.
21: In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, Bigthan and Teres, the eunuchs of the king, conspired against the king.
22: And the thing was known to Mordecai, who told it unto Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king thereof by Mordecai.
23: And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree.

Chapter 3

1: After these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, and advanced him above all the princes.
2: And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, bowed, and reverenced Haman: for the king had so commanded.
3: Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why transgressest thou the king's commandment?
4: Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman.
5: And when Haman saw that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman full of wrath.
6: And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai:
7: In the first month, that is, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot,
8: And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people,
9: If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed: and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver.
10: And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the chief of the eunuchs.
11: And the king said unto Haman, The silver is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good.
12: Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to the commandment of the king.
13: And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish all the Jews, both young and old, women and children.
14: The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people.
15: The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shusha.

Chapter 4

1: When Mordecai perceived all that was done, Mordecai rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth with ashes,
2: And came even before the king's gate: for none might enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.
3: And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews,
4: So Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told it her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved.
5: Then called Esther for Hatach, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her,

6: So Hatach went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which was before the king's gate.
7: And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had
8: Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to sh
9: And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.
10: Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai;
11: All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man
12: And they told to Mordecai Esther's words.
13: Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king
14: For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise
15: Then Esther bade them return Mordecai this answer,
16: Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor d
17: So Mordecai went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

Chapter 5

1: Now it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in the inner court o
2: And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that she obtained favour in his
3: Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? it shall be even giv
4: And Esther answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the ban
5: Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and H
6: And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee:
7: Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request is;
8: If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform
9: Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king
10: Nevertheless Haman refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and
11: And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things whe
12: Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet th
13: Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's gate.
14: Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to

Chapter 6

1: On that night could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles
2: And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains
3: And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai for this? Then said the king's s
4: And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Haman was come into the outward court of the king's house
5: And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him
6: So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delight
7: And Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to honour,

8: Let the royal apparel be brought which the king useth to wear, and the horse that the king rideth upon, and
9: And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they
10: Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and
11: Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and brought him on horseback through
12: And Mordecai came again to the king's gate. But Haman hastened to his house mourning, and having his
13: And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wis-
14: And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hastened to bring Haman un-

Chapter 7

1: So the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther the queen.
2: And the king said again unto Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen?
3: Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please thee,
4: For we are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for-
5: Then the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, that do-
6: And Esther said, The adversary and enemy is this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid before the king.
7: And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath went into the palace garden: and Haman stood
8: Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was f-
9: And Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also, the gallows fifty cubits high,
10: So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath p-

Chapter 8

1: On that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. A-
2: And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther s-
3: And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and besought him with tears to pu-
4: Then the king held out the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king,
5: And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the
6: For how can I endure to see the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the de-
7: Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen and to Mordecai the Jew, Behold, I have given Est-
8: Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writ-
9: Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sivan, on the three-
10: And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus' name, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts
11: Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stan-
12: Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth mo-
13: The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people
14: So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's
15: And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a gre-
16: The Jews had light, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

17: And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came

Chapter 9

1: Now in the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's com

2: The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus

3: And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, helped

4: For Mordecai was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this

5: Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and

6: And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

7: And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,

8: And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,

9: And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha,

10: The ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; but on the spoil lai

11: On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace was brought before the king.

12: And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shu

13: Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shushan to do to morrow

14: And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shushan; and they hanged Ha

15: For the Jews that were in Shushan gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the mo

16: But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their

17: On the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of the same rested they, and made

18: But the Jews that were at Shushan assembled together on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourte

19: Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the mo

20: And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the

21: To stablish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fift

22: As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them fr

23: And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto them;

24: Because Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, had devised against

25: But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he dev

26: Wherefore they called these days Purim after the name of Pur. Therefore for all the words of this letter

27: The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as joined themselves

28: And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every

29: Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with all authority, to confi

30: And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of

31: To confirm these days of Purim in their times appointed, according as Mordecai the Jew and Esther the

32: And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim; and it was written in the book.

Chapter 10

1: And the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the land, and upon the isles of the sea.

2: And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mordecai, whereu

3: For Mordecai the Jew was next unto king Ahasuerus, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the m

Book: Job

Chapter 1

- 1: There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and of true faith, and he feared the LORD, and eschewed evil.
- 2: And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.
- 3: His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and a thousand asses.
- 4: And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.
- 5: And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and said, Bless ye the LORD, ye my sons, as the LORD hath prospered you.
- 6: Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also with them.
- 7: And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From the land of Uz, and from Sodom.
- 8: And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the land, who escheweth evil, and is perfect in his ways?
- 9: Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?
- 10: Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side?
- 11: But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face.
- 12: And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand.
- 13: And there was a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house.
- 14: And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them,
- 15: And the Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword, and have carried away thy camels and thy asses.
- 16: While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath consumed the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and all that were in the stable.
- 17: While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have taken them.
- 18: While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their brother's house,
- 19: And, behold, there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and the house fell, and they were slain.
- 20: Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped, and said, I have heard thee, O LORD, and I have feared thee.
- 21: And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away, and blessed be the name of the LORD.
- 22: In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.

Chapter 2

- 1: Again there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also with them.
- 2: And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From the land of Uz, and from Sodom.
- 3: And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the land, who escheweth evil, and is perfect in his ways?
- 4: And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.
- 5: But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.
- 6: And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, he is in thine hand; but save his life.
- 7: So went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto the crown of his head.
- 8: And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the ashes.
- 9: Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.
- 10: But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? shall we receive good from God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this have I not despised the word of the LORD, nor have I gone back.

11: Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from
12: And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and t
13: So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto

Chapter 3

1: After this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.
2: And Job spake, and said,
3: Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived
4: Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.
5: Let darkness and the shadow of death stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let the blackness of the day terri
6: As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; let it not be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come i
7: Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.
8: Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise up their mourning.
9: Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have none; neither let it see the dawni
10: Because it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.
11: Why died I not from the womb? why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?
12: Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?
13: For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,
14: With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built desolate places for themselves;
15: Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:
16: Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light.
17: There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary be at rest.
18: There the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of the oppressor.
19: The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his master.
20: Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter in soul;
21: Which long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures;
22: Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the grave?
23: Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in?
24: For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.
25: For the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.
26: I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

Chapter 4

1: Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,
2: If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking?
3: Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands.
4: Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees.

5: But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.
6: Is not this thy fear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?
7: Remember, I pray thee, who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?
8: Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.
9: By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.
10: The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young lions, are broken.
11: The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.
12: Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.
13: In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men,
14: Fear came upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones to shake.
15: Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:
16: It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image was before mine eyes, there was silence.
17: Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker?
18: Behold, he put no trust in his servants; and his angels he charged with folly:
19: How much less in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed.
20: They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding it.
21: Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even without wisdom.

Chapter 5

1: Call now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of the saints wilt thou turn?
2: For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.
3: I have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.
4: His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither is there any to deliver them.
5: Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up.
6: Although affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;
7: Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.
8: I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:
9: Which doeth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without number:
10: Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields:
11: To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.
12: He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise.
13: He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.
14: They meet with darkness in the day time, and grope in the noonday as in the night.
15: But he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.
16: So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.
17: Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty.

18: For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.
19: He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven there shall no evil touch thee.
20: In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power of the sword.
21: Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.
22: At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.
23: For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.
24: And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle shall be in peace; and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not fear.
25: Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.
26: Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season.
27: Lo this, we have searched it, so it is; hear it, and know thou it for thy good.

Chapter 6

1: But Job answered and said,
2: Oh that my grief were thoroughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances together!
3: For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore my words are swallowed up.
4: For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God are against me.
5: Doth the wild ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?
6: Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of an egg?
7: The things that my soul refused to touch are as my sorrowful meat.
8: Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me the thing that I long for!
9: Even that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!
10: Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not sinned.
11: What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life?
12: Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh of brass?
13: Is not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?
14: To him that is afflicted pity should be shewed from his friend; but he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.
15: My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and as the stream of brooks they pass away;
16: Which are blackish by reason of the ice, and wherein the snow is hid:
17: What time they wax warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.
18: The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and perish.
19: The troops of Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them.
20: They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.
21: For now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are afraid.
22: Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?
23: Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?
24: Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25: How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26: Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind?

27: Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pit for your friend.

28: Now therefore be content, look upon me; for it is evident unto you if I lie.

29: Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness is in it.

30: Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot my taste discern perverse things?

Chapter 7

1: Is there not an appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also like the days of an hireling?

2: As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for the reward of his work:

3: So am I made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

4: When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro upon my bed.

5: My flesh is clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loathsome.

6: My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7: O remember that my life is wind: mine eye shall no more see good.

8: The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are upon me, and I am not.

9: As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more.

10: He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.

11: Therefore I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12: Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13: When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

14: Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15: So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather than my life.

16: I loathe it; I would not live alway: let me alone; for my days are vanity.

17: What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?

18: And that thou shouldest visit him every morning, and try him every moment?

19: How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

20: I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, that all mine enemies shall hate me?

21: And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust, and thou shalt say, Where is he?

Chapter 8

1: Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

2: How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3: Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4: If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away for their transgression;

5: If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;

6: If thou wert pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness.

7: Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.
8: For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers:
9: (For we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow:)
10: Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?
11: Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?
12: Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.
13: So are the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:
14: Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be a spider's web.
15: He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.
16: He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.
17: His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.
18: If he destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.
19: Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.
20: Behold, God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he help the evil doers:
21: Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.
22: They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nought.

Chapter 9

1: Then Job answered and said,
2: I know it is so of a truth: but how should man be just with God?
3: If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.
4: He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened himself against him, and hath prospered?
5: Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.
6: Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble.
7: Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.
8: Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea.
9: Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south.
10: Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.
11: Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.
12: Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?
13: If God will not withdraw his anger, the proud helpers do stoop under him.
14: How much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him?
15: Whom, though I were righteous, yet would I not answer, but I would make supplication to my judge.
16: If I had called, and he had answered me; yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.
17: For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause.
18: He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19: If I speak of strength, lo, he is strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time to plead?
20: If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.
21: Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.
22: This is one thing, therefore I said it, He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.
23: If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.
24: The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where?
25: Now my days are swifter than a post: they flee away, they see no good.
26: They are passed away as the swift ships: as the eagle that hasteth to the prey.
27: If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort myself:
28: I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou wilt not hold me innocent.
29: If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?
30: If I wash myself with snow water, and make my hands never so clean;
31: Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall abhor me.
32: For he is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.
33: Neither is there any daysman betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both.
34: Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:
35: Then would I speak, and not fear him; but it is not so with me.

Chapter 10

1: My soul is weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.
2: I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.
3: Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise the work of thine hands, and break down thy strongholds?
4: Hast thou eyes of flesh? or seest thou as man seeth?
5: Are thy days as the days of man? are thy years as man's days,
6: That thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?
7: Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and there is none that can deliver out of thine hand.
8: Thine hands have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.
9: Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?
10: Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?
11: Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and sinews.
12: Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.
13: And these things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this is with thee.
14: If I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.
15: If I be wicked, woe unto me; and if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. I am full of confusion; therefore shall I not be able to answer.
16: For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.
17: Thou renewest thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and war

18: Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no
19: I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.
20: Are not my days few? cease then, and let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,
21: Before I go whence I shall not return, even to the land of darkness and the shadow of death;
22: A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the li

Chapter 11

1: Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,
2: Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should a man full of talk be justified?
3: Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?
4: For thou hast said, My doctrine is pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.
5: But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;
6: And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are double to that which is! Know therefore
7: Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?
8: It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?
9: The measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.
10: If he cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder him?
11: For he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider it?
12: For vain man would be wise, though man be born like a wild ass's colt.
13: If thou prepare thine heart, and stretch out thine hands toward him;
14: If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.
15: For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:
16: Because thou shalt forget thy misery, and remember it as waters that pass away:
17: And thine age shall be clearer than the noonday: thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.
18: And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and thou shalt take th
19: Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid; yea, many shall make suit unto thee.
20: But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope shall be as the giving up

Chapter 12

1: And Job answered and said,
2: No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.
3: But I have understanding as well as you; I am not inferior to you: yea, who knoweth not such things as th
4: I am as one mocked of his neighbour, who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright ma
5: He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.
6: The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringe
7: But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:
8: Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9: Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?
10: In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind.
11: Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?
12: With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.
13: With him is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.
14: Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he shutteth up a man, and there can be no open.
15: Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.
16: With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his.
17: He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.
18: He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.
19: He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.
20: He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.
21: He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the strength of the mighty.
22: He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.
23: He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them again.
24: He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness:
25: They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to stagger like a drunken man.

Chapter 13

1: Lo, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood it.
2: What ye know, the same do I know also: I am not inferior unto you.
3: Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.
4: But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all physicians of no value.
5: O that ye would altogether hold your peace! and it should be your wisdom.
6: Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.
7: Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?
8: Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for God?
9: Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him?
10: He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.
11: Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?
12: Your remembrances are like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.
13: Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what will.
14: Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in mine hand?
15: Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.
16: He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.
17: Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

18: Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.

19: Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.

20: Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.

21: Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.

22: Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23: How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24: Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy?

25: Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?

26: For thou writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth.

27: Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou settest a print upon

28: And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth eaten.

Chapter 14

1: Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble.

2: He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

3: And dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and bringest me into judgment with thee?

4: Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.

5: Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bound

6: Turn from him, that he may rest, till he shall accomplish, as an hireling, his day.

7: For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will

8: Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;

9: Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

10: But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?

11: As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up:

12: So man lieth down, and riseth not: till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out

13: O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past,

14: If a man die, shall he live again? all the days of my appointed time will I wait, till my change come.

15: Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.

16: For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?

17: My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

18: And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.

19: The waters wear the stones: thou wastest away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth; and

20: Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him

21: His sons come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of th

22: But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

Chapter 15

1: Then answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,
2: Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?
3: Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?
4: Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest prayer before God.
5: For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.
6: Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.
7: Art thou the first man that was born? or wast thou made before the hills?
8: Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?
9: What knowest thou, that we know not? what understandest thou, which is not in us?
10: With us are both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than thy father.
11: Are the consolations of God small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee?
12: Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at,
13: That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest such words go out of thy mouth?
14: What is man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?
15: Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.
16: How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water?
17: I will shew thee, hear me; and that which I have seen I will declare;
18: Which wise men have told from their fathers, and have not hid it:
19: Unto whom alone the earth was given, and no stranger passed among them.
20: The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.
21: A dreadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.
22: He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.
23: He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? he knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at hand.
24: Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.
25: For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.
26: He runneth upon him, even on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:
27: Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his flanks.
28: And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become ruins.
29: He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof.
30: He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he be consumed.
31: Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompence.
32: It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green.
33: He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.
34: For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.
35: They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

Chapter 16

- 1: Then Job answered and said,
- 2: I have heard many such things: miserable comforters are ye all.
- 3: Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?
- 4: I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and
- 5: But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage your grief.
- 6: Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged: and though I forbear, what am I eased?
- 7: But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.
- 8: And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me be
- 9: He teareth me in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth
- 10: They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they
- 11: God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.
- 12: I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to p
- 13: His archers compass me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth o
- 14: He breaketh me with breach upon breach, he runneth upon me like a giant.
- 15: I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in the dust.
- 16: My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids is the shadow of death;
- 17: Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer is pure.
- 18: O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.
- 19: Also now, behold, my witness is in heaven, and my record is on high.
- 20: My friends scorn me: but mine eye poureth out tears unto God.
- 21: O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!
- 22: When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not return.

Chapter 17

- 1: My breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me.
- 2: Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?
- 3: Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with me?
- 4: For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.
- 5: He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.
- 6: He hath made me also a byword of the people; and aforetime I was as a tabret.
- 7: Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.
- 8: Upright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.
- 9: The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.
- 10: But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise man among you.
- 11: My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.

- 12: They change the night into day: the light is short because of darkness.
13: If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.
14: I have said to corruption, Thou art my father: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.
15: And where is now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?
16: They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our rest together is in the dust.

Chapter 18

- 1: Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
2: How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.
3: Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and reputed vile in your sight?
4: He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out
5: Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.
6: The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him.
7: The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and his own counsel shall cast him down.
8: For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.
9: The gin shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.
10: The snare is laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.
11: Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet.
12: His strength shall be hungerbitten, and destruction shall be ready at his side.
13: It shall devour the strength of his skin: even the firstborn of death shall devour his strength.
14: His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.
15: It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitations.
16: His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off.
17: His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.
18: He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.
19: He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.
20: They that come after him shall be astonished at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.
21: Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God.

Chapter 19

- 1: Then Job answered and said,
2: How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?
3: These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye make yourselves strange to me.
4: And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.
5: If indeed ye will magnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:
6: Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.
7: Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgment.

8: He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths.
9: He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.
10: He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.
11: He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies.
12: His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.
13: He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.
14: My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.
15: They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.
16: I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.
17: My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children's sake of mine own body.
18: Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.
19: All my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.
20: My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.
21: Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.
22: Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?
23: Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!
24: That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!
25: For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:
26: And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God:
27: Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed.
28: But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me?
29: Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a God.

Chapter 20

1: Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,
2: Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.
3: I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.
4: Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,
5: That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?
6: Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds;
7: Yet he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?
8: He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.
9: The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.
10: His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.
11: His bones are full of the sin of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.
12: Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue;

13: Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still within his mouth:
14: Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of asps within him.
15: He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly
16: He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.
17: He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.
18: That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow it down: according to his substance
19: Because he hath oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an hour
20: Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.
21: There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.
22: In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.
23: When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him
24: He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.
25: It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: terrors are upon
26: All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him
27: The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.
28: The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.
29: This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

Chapter 21

1: But Job answered and said,
2: Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.
3: Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, mock on.
4: As for me, is my complaint to man? and if it were so, why should not my spirit be troubled?
5: Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your hand upon your mouth.
6: Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.
7: Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?
8: Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.
9: Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of God upon them.
10: Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.
11: They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.
12: They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.
13: They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.
14: Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.
15: What is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?
16: Lo, their good is not in their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
17: How oft is the candle of the wicked put out! and how oft cometh their destruction upon them! God distr

18: They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.
19: God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it.
20: His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.
21: For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?
22: Shall any teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high.
23: One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.
24: His breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.
25: And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.
26: They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.
27: Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against me.
28: For ye say, Where is the house of the prince? and where are the dwelling places of the wicked?
29: Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens,
30: That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.
31: Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?
32: Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb.
33: The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as there are innu-
34: How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth falsehood?

Chapter 22

1: Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,
2: Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?
3: Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways
4: Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?
5: Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?
6: For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked of their clothing.
7: Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the hungry.
8: But as for the mighty man, he had the earth; and the honourable man dwelt in it.
9: Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.
10: Therefore snares are round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;
11: Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee.
12: Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are!
13: And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?
14: Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.
15: Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?
16: Which were cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a flood:
17: Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for them?

18: Yet he filled their houses with good things: but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19: The righteous see it, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20: Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21: Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

22: Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

23: If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacle.

24: Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

25: Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have plenty of silver.

26: For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God.

27: Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows.

28: Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy way.

29: When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and he shall save the humble person.

30: He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

Chapter 23

1: Then Job answered and said,

2: Even to day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3: Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even to his seat!

4: I would order my cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5: I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6: Will he plead against me with his great power? No; but he would put strength in me.

7: There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.

8: Behold, I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him:

9: On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him.

10: But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.

11: My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept, and not declined.

12: Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my riches.

13: But he is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he doeth.

14: For he performeth the thing that is appointed for me: and many such things are with him.

15: Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16: For God maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:

17: Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness from my face.

Chapter 24

1: Why, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?

2: Some remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and feed thereof.

3: They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4: They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together.
5: Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness
6: They reap every one his corn in the field: and they gather the vintage of the wicked.
7: They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the cold.
8: They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of a shelter.
9: They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.
10: They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf from the hungry;
11: Which make oil within their walls, and tread their winepresses, and suffer thirst.
12: Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly to them.
13: They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.
14: The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.
15: The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me: and disguiseth his face.
16: In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the daytime: they know
17: For the morning is to them even as the shadow of death: if one know them, they are in the terrors of death.
18: He is swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.
19: Drought and heat consume the snow waters: so doth the grave those which have sinned.
20: The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be no more remembered; and
21: He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.
22: He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, and no man is sure of life.
23: Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he resteth; yet his eyes are upon their ways.
24: They are exalted for a little while, but are gone and brought low; they are taken out of the way as all other.
25: And if it be not so now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

Chapter 25

1: Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
2: Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh peace in his high places.
3: Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not his light arise?
4: How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean that is born of a woman?
5: Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.
6: How much less man, that is a worm? and the son of man, which is a worm?

Chapter 26

1: But Job answered and said,
2: How hast thou helped him that is without power? how savest thou the arm that hath no strength?
3: How hast thou counselled him that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as
4: To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?
5: Dead things are formed from under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

- 6: Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.
- 7: He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.
- 8: He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.
- 9: He holdeth back the face of his throne, and spreadeth his cloud upon it.
- 10: He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end.
- 11: The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.
- 12: He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through the proud.
- 13: By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.
- 14: Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power wh

Chapter 27

- 1: Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,
- 2: As God liveth, who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul;
- 3: All the while my breath is in me, and the spirit of God is in my nostrils;
- 4: My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.
- 5: God forbid that I should justify you: till I die I will not remove mine integrity from me.
- 6: My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: my heart shall not reproach me so long as I live.
- 7: Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.
- 8: For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?
- 9: Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?
- 10: Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?
- 11: I will teach you by the hand of God: that which is with the Almighty will I not conceal.
- 12: Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it; why then are ye thus altogether vain?
- 13: This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, which they shall receive
- 14: If his children be multiplied, it is for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.
- 15: Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and his widows shall not weep.
- 16: Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;
- 17: He may prepare it, but the just shall put it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.
- 18: He buildeth his house as a moth, and as a booth that the keeper maketh.
- 19: The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he is not.
- 20: Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.
- 21: The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.
- 22: For God shall cast upon him, and not spare: he would fain flee out of his hand.
- 23: Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place.

Chapter 28

- 1: Surely there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold where they fine it.

2: Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass is molten out of the stone.
3: He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow
4: The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they
5: As for the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.
6: The stones of it are the place of sapphires: and it hath dust of gold.
7: There is a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen:
8: The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.
9: He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.
10: He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.
11: He bindeth the floods from overflowing; and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.
12: But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding?
13: Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.
14: The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me.
15: It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.
16: It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.
17: The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold.
18: No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies.
19: The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.
20: Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding?
21: Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air.
22: Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.
23: God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.
24: For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven;
25: To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure.
26: When he made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:
27: Then did he see it, and declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.
28: And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is underst

Chapter 29

1: Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,
2: Oh that I were as in months past, as in the days when God preserved me;
3: When his candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through darkness;
4: As I was in the days of my youth, when the secret of God was upon my tabernacle;
5: When the Almighty was yet with me, when my children were about me;
6: When I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured me out rivers of oil;
7: When I went out to the gate through the city, when I prepared my seat in the street!

8: The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and stood up.
9: The princes refrained talking, and laid their hand on their mouth.
10: The nobles held their peace, and their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.
11: When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me:
12: Because I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him.
13: The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.
14: I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a diadem.
15: I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.
16: I was a father to the poor: and the cause which I knew not I searched out.
17: And I brake the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his teeth.
18: Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the sand.
19: My root was spread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.
20: My glory was fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.
21: Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.
22: After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.
23: And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for the latter rain.
24: If I laughed on them, they believed it not; and the light of my countenance they cast not down.
25: I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one that comforteth the mourner.

Chapter 30

1: But now they that are younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have.
2: Yea, whereto might the strength of their hands profit me, in whom old age was perished?
3: For want and famine they were solitary; fleeing into the wilderness in former time desolate and waste.
4: Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots for their meat.
5: They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after a thief;)
6: To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in caves of the earth, and in the rocks.
7: Among the bushes they brayed; under the nettles they were gathered together.
8: They were children of fools, yea, children of base men: they were viler than the earth.
9: And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.
10: They abhor me, they flee far from me, and spare not to spit in my face.
11: Because he hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.
12: Upon my right hand rise the youth; they push away my feet, and they raise up against me the ways of destruction.
13: They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no helper.
14: They came upon me as a wide breaking in of waters: in the desolation they rolled themselves upon me.
15: Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue my soul as the wind: and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.
16: And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

17: My bones are pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no rest.
18: By the great force of my disease is my garment changed: it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.
19: He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.
20: I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not.
21: Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.
22: Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride upon it, and dissolvest my substance.
23: For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house appointed for all living.
24: Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the grave, though they cry in his destruction.
25: Did not I weep for him that was in trouble? was not my soul grieved for the poor?
26: When I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for light, there came darkness.
27: My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.
28: I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, and I cried in the congregation.
29: I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owls.
30: My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.
31: My harp also is turned to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.

Chapter 31

1: I made a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?
2: For what portion of God is there from above? and what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?
3: Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?
4: Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?
5: If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit;
6: Let me be weighed in an even balance that God may know mine integrity.
7: If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved
8: Then let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.
9: If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;
10: Then let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her.
11: For this is an heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished by the judges.
12: For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.
13: If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;
14: What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?
15: Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb?
16: If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;
17: Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;
18: (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have guided her from my mother)
19: If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

20: If his loins have not blessed me, and if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;
21: If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate:
22: Then let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from the bone.
23: For destruction from God was a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.
24: If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, Thou art my confidence;
25: If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much;
26: If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness;
27: And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath kissed my hand:
28: This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied the God that is above.
29: If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:
30: Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.
31: If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.
32: The stranger did not lodge in the street: but I opened my doors to the traveller.
33: If I covered my transgressions as Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:
34: Did I fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, and went not out?
35: Oh that one would hear me! behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversaries would be reconciled to me.
36: Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as a crown to me.
37: I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.
38: If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof complain;
39: If I have eaten the fruits thereof without money, or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life:
40: Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of barley. The words of Job are ended.

Chapter 32

1: So these three men ceased to answer Job, because he was righteous in his own eyes.
2: Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job and against his three friends.
3: Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had comforted him with words.
4: Now Elihu had waited till Job had spoken, because they were elder than he.
5: When Elihu saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.
6: And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I am young, and ye are very old; wherefore I said, I would not hear: ye have spoken, and I will not answer.
7: I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.
8: But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.
9: Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.
10: Therefore I said, Hearken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.
11: Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what to say.
12: Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, there was none of you that convinced Job, or that answered his words.
13: Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not man.

14: Now he hath not directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.
15: They were amazed, they answered no more: they left off speaking.
16: When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more;)
17: I said, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.
18: For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth me.
19: Behold, my belly is as wine which hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.
20: I will speak, that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.
21: Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man.
22: For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing my maker would soon take me away.

Chapter 33

1: Wherefore, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.
2: Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.
3: My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.
4: The spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.
5: If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up.
6: Behold, I am according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am formed out of the clay.
7: Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.
8: Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying,
9: I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.
10: Behold, he findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy,
11: He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.
12: Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.
13: Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.
14: For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.
15: In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;
16: Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,
17: That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.
18: He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.
19: He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain:
20: So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.
21: His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones that were not seen stick out.
22: Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.
23: If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness:
24: Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a ransom.
25: His flesh shall be fresher than a child's: he shall return to the days of his youth:

26: He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will not despise him.
27: He looketh upon men, and if any say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not.
28: He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.
29: Lo, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man,
30: To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.
31: Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.
32: If thou hast anything to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.
33: If not, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

Chapter 34

1: Furthermore Elihu answered and said,
2: Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.
3: For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.
4: Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.
5: For Job hath said, I am righteous: and God hath taken away my judgment.
6: Should I lie against my right? my wound is incurable without transgression.
7: What man is like Job, who drinketh up scorning like water?
8: Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.
9: For he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with God.
10: Therefore hearken unto me ye men of understanding: far be it from God, that he should do wickedness, or that he should break his word.
11: For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways.
12: Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment.
13: Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed the whole world?
14: If he set his heart upon man, if he gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;
15: All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.
16: If now thou hast understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.
17: Shall even he that hateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?
18: Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, Ye are ungodly?
19: How much less to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor?
20: In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be cut off without hand.
21: For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.
22: There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.
23: For he will not lay upon man more than right; that he should enter into judgment with God.
24: He shall break in pieces mighty men without number, and set others in their stead.
25: Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are destroyed.
26: He striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others;

27: Because they turned back from him, and would not consider any of his ways:
28: So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of the afflicted.
29: When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who then can be
30: That the hypocrite reign not, lest the people be ensnared.
31: Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne chastisement, I will not offend any more:
32: That which I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.
33: Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose
34: Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.
35: Job hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom.
36: My desire is that Job may be tried unto the end because of his answers for wicked men.
37: For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth his hands among us, and multiplieth his words against

Chapter 35

1: Elihu spake moreover, and said,
2: Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, My righteousness is more than God's?
3: For thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? and, What profit shall I have, if I be cleansed from
4: I will answer thee, and thy companions with thee.
5: Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.
6: If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto
7: If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?
8: Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art; and thy righteousness may profit the son of man.
9: By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make the oppressed to cry: they cry out by reason of the
10: But none saith, Where is God my maker, who giveth songs in the night;
11: Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?
12: There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.
13: Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.
14: Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet judgment is before him; therefore trust thou in him.
15: But now, because it is not so, he hath visited in his anger; yet he knoweth it not in great extremity:
16: Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

Chapter 36

1: Elihu also proceeded, and said,
2: Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee that I have yet to speak on God's behalf.
3: I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.
4: For truly my words shall not be false: he that is perfect in knowledge is with thee.
5: Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom.
6: He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the poor.

7: He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them.
8: And if they be bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;
9: Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.
10: He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity.
11: If they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.
12: But if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.
13: But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.
14: They die in youth, and their life is among the unclean.
15: He delivereth the poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression.
16: Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait into a broad place, where there is no straitness;
17: But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: judgment and justice take hold on thee.
18: Because there is wrath, beware lest he take thee away with his stroke: then a great ransom cannot deliver thee.
19: Will he esteem thy riches? no, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.
20: Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.
21: Take heed, regard not iniquity: for this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.
22: Behold, God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him?
23: Who hath enjoined him his way? or who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?
24: Remember that thou magnify his work, which men behold.
25: Every man may see it; man may behold it afar off.
26: Behold, God is great, and we know him not, neither can the number of his years be searched out.
27: For he maketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof:
28: Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man abundantly.
29: Also can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacle?
30: Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth the bottom of the sea.
31: For by them judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abundance.
32: With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it not to shine by the cloud that cometh betwixt.
33: The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning the vapour.

Chapter 37

1: At this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.
2: Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound that goeth out of his mouth.
3: He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his lightning unto the ends of the earth.
4: After it a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.
5: God thundereth marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.
6: For he saith to the snow, Be thou on the earth; likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.
7: He sealeth up the hand of every man; that all men may know his work.

8: Then the beasts go into dens, and remain in their places.
9: Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the north.
10: By the breath of God frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened.
11: Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth his bright cloud:
12: And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon
13: He causeth it to come, whether for correction, or for his land, or for mercy.
14: Hearken unto this, O Job: stand still, and consider the wondrous works of God.
15: Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?
16: Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge
17: How thy garments are warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south wind?
18: Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?
19: Teach us what we shall say unto him; for we cannot order our speech by reason of darkness.
20: Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.
21: And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.
22: Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God is terrible majesty.
23: Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty
24: Men do therefore fear him: he respecteth not any that are wise of heart.

Chapter 38

1: Then the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,
2: Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?
3: Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me.
4: Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.
5: Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?
6: Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;
7: When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy?
8: Or who shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had issued out of the womb?
9: When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,
10: And brake up for it my decreed place, and set bars and doors,
11: And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?
12: Hast thou commanded the morning since thy days; and caused the dayspring to know his place;
13: That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it?
14: It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.
15: And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall be broken.
16: Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?
17: Have the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

18: Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.
19: Where is the way where light dwelleth? and as for darkness, where is the place thereof,
20: That thou shouldest take it to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths to the house of
21: Knowest thou it, because thou wast then born? or because the number of thy days is great?
22: Hast thou entered into the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail,
23: Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?
24: By what way is the light parted, which scattereth the east wind upon the earth?
25: Who hath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;
26: To cause it to rain on the earth, where no man is; on the wilderness, wherein there is no man;
27: To satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?
28: Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?
29: Out of whose womb came the ice? and the hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?
30: The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.
31: Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?
32: Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?
33: Knowest thou the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?
34: Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?
35: Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, Here we are?
36: Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?
37: Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or who can stay the bottles of heaven,
38: When the dust groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?
39: Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill the appetite of the young lions,
40: When they couch in their dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?
41: Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

Chapter 39

1: Knowest thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when the hinds do
2: Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?
3: They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.
4: Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.
5: Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?
6: Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the barren land his dwellings.
7: He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the driver.
8: The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.
9: Will the unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?
10: Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

11: Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?
12: Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather it into thy barn?
13: Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or wings and feathers unto the ostrich?
14: Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,
15: And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.
16: She is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not hers: her labour is in vain without fruit.
17: Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he imparted to her understanding.
18: What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.
19: Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?
20: Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils is terrible.
21: He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on to meet the armed men.
22: He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.
23: The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.
24: He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that it is the sound of the trumpet.
25: He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.
26: Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?
27: Doth the eagle mount up at thy command, and make her nest on high?
28: She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.
29: From thence she seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.
30: Her young ones also suck up blood: and where the slain are, there is she.

Chapter 40

1: Moreover the LORD answered Job, and said,
2: Shall he that contendeth with the Almighty instruct him? he that reproveth God, let him answer it.
3: Then Job answered the LORD, and said,
4: Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.
5: Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.
6: Then answered the LORD unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said,
7: Gird up thy loins now like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.
8: Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?
9: Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with a voice like him?
10: Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.
11: Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one that is proud, and abase him.
12: Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.
13: Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.
14: Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

15: Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.
16: Lo now, his strength is in his loins, and his force is in the navel of his belly.
17: He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.
18: His bones are as strong pieces of brass; his bones are like bars of iron.
19: He is the chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.
20: Surely the mountains bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field play.
21: He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens.
22: The shady trees cover him with their shadow; the willows of the brook compass him about.
23: Behold, he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.
24: He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pierceth through snares.

Chapter 41

1: Canst thou draw out leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord which thou lettest down?
2: Canst thou put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?
3: Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words unto thee?
4: Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?
5: Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?
6: Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?
7: Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?
8: Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.
9: Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?
10: None is so fierce that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand before me?
11: Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.
12: I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.
13: Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him with his double bridle?
14: Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth are terrible round about.
15: His scales are his pride, shut up together as with a close seal.
16: One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.
17: They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.
18: By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.
19: Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.
20: Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or caldron.
21: His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.
22: In his neck remaineth strength, and sorrow is turned into joy before him.
23: The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.
24: His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

25: When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves.
26: The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the habergeon.
27: He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.
28: The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.
29: Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.
30: Sharp stones are under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.
31: He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.
32: He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary.
33: Upon earth there is not his like, who is made without fear.
34: He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the children of pride.

Chapter 42

1: Then Job answered the LORD, and said,
2: I know that thou canst do every thing, and that no thought can be withholden from thee.
3: Who is he that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not; things
4: Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.
5: I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee.
6: Wherefore I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes.
7: And it was so, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite
8: Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for him
9: So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the LORD said.
10: And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before.
11: Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance
12: So the LORD blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning: for he had fourteen thousand sheep, and five thousand camels, and seven thousand yoke of oxen, and thirteen thousand asses.
13: He had also seven sons and three daughters.
14: And he called the name of the first, Jemima; and the name of the second, Kezia; and the name of the third, Henoch;
15: And in all the land were no women found so fair as the daughters of Job: and their father gave them in marriage unto his brethren.
16: After this lived Job an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, even four generations.
17: So Job died, being old and full of days.

Book: Psalms

Chapter 1

- 1: Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor
- 2: But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night.
- 3: And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf
- 4: The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.
- 5: Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.
- 6: For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

Chapter 2

- 1: Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?
- 2: The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against
- 3: Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.
- 4: He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the LORD shall have them in derision.
- 5: Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure.
- 6: Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion.
- 7: I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee.
- 8: Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for
- 9: Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.
- 10: Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.
- 11: Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling.
- 12: Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Bless

Chapter 3

- 1: Lord, how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me.
- 2: Many there be which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selah.
- 3: But thou, O LORD, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head.
- 4: I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah.
- 5: I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me.
- 6: I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about.
- 7: Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone; thou
- 8: Salvation belongeth unto the LORD: thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah.

Chapter 4

- 1: Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have m
- 2: O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after
- 3: But know that the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto
- 4: Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah.

- 5: Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and put your trust in the LORD.
- 6: There be many that say, Who will shew us any good? LORD, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.
- 7: Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their corn and their wine increased.
- 8: I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

Chapter 5

- 1: Give ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.
- 2: Harken unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for unto thee will I pray.
- 3: My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will lift up my hands.
- 4: For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.
- 5: The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.
- 6: Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.
- 7: But as for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship towards thee, O LORD.
- 8: Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.
- 9: For there is no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part is very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchre; they curse thee, O LORD.
- 10: Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions, because they have despised thy word.
- 11: But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them.
- 12: For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as with a shield.

Chapter 6

- 1: O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.
- 2: Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am weak: O LORD, heal me; for my bones are vexed.
- 3: My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O LORD, how long?
- 4: Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.
- 5: For in death there is no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks?
- 6: I am weary with my groaning; all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears.
- 7: Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.
- 8: Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.
- 9: The LORD hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.
- 10: Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return and be ashamed suddenly.

Chapter 7

- 1: O LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:
- 2: Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is none to deliver.
- 3: O LORD my God, if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands;
- 4: If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, I have delivered him that without cause was my enemy:)
- 5: Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.
- 6: Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and awake for me to revenge me.

- 7: So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high.
- 8: The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to thy truth.
- 9: Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth their hearts.
- 10: My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.
- 11: God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.
- 12: If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.
- 13: He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutor.
- 14: Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.
- 15: He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.
- 16: His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.
- 17: I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high.

Chapter 8

- 1: O LORD, our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.
- 2: Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest silence the enemy.
- 3: When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;
- 4: What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?
- 5: For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.
- 6: Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet:
- 7: All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;
- 8: The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.
- 9: O LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth!

Chapter 9

- 1: I will praise thee, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.
- 2: I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O thou most High.
- 3: When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.
- 4: For thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging right.
- 5: Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.
- 6: O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished.
- 7: But the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.
- 8: And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.
- 9: The LORD also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.
- 10: And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.
- 11: Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the people his doings.
- 12: When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the humble.
- 13: Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble which I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest

14: That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion: I will rejoice in thy salvation.
15: The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.
16: The LORD is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hand.
17: The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.
18: For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall not perish for ever.
19: Arise, O LORD; let not man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.
20: Put them in fear, O LORD: that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

Chapter 10

1: Why standest thou afar off, O LORD? why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble?
2: The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.
3: For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.
4: The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.
5: His ways are always grievous; thy judgments are far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, he persecuteth them.
6: He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for I shall never be in adversity.
7: His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and fraud: under his tongue is mischief and vanity.
8: He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are set against the poor.
9: He lieth in wait secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he privily catcheth him.
10: He croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall by his strong ones.
11: He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never see it.
12: Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up thine hand: forget not the humble.
13: Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require it.
14: Thou hast seen it; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee.
15: Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seek out his wickedness till thou find none.
16: The LORD is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.
17: LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear them.
18: To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more oppress.

Chapter 11

1: In the LORD put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?
2: For, lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the righteous.
3: If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?
4: The LORD is in his holy temple, the LORD's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the righteous.
5: The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.
6: Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of his cup.
7: For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright.

Chapter 12

- 1: Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.
- 2: They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: with flattering lips and with a double heart do they speak.
- 3: The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things:
- 4: Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips are our own: who is lord over us?
- 5: For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him on high.
- 6: The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.
- 7: Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.
- 8: The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.

Chapter 13

- 1: How long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?
- 2: How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be above me?
- 3: Consider and hear me, O LORD my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of death;
- 4: Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.
- 5: But I have trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.
- 6: I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

Chapter 14

- 1: The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, they are without fear.
- 2: The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand.
- 3: They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.
- 4: Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread, and call not upon the LORD.
- 5: There were they in great fear: for God is in the generation of the righteous.
- 6: Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the LORD is his refuge.
- 7: Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! when the LORD bringeth back the captivity of his people.

Chapter 15

- 1: Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill?
- 2: He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart.
- 3: He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against him.
- 4: In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.
- 5: He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

Chapter 16

- 1: Preserve me, O God: for in thee do I put my trust.
- 2: O my soul, thou hast said unto the LORD, Thou art my Lord: my goodness extendeth not to thee;
- 3: But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is all my delight.
- 4: Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer.
- 5: The LORD is the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

6: The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7: I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8: I have set the LORD always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved.

9: Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

10: For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

11: Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures

Chapter 17

1: Hear the right, O LORD, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2: Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

3: Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing

4: Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

5: Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not.

6: I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech.

7: Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in th

8: Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings,

9: From the wicked that oppress me, from my deadly enemies, who compass me about.

10: They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they speak proudly.

11: They have now compassed us in our steps: they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth;

12: Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion lurking in secret places.

13: Arise, O LORD, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword:

14: From men which are thy hand, O LORD, from men of the world, which have their portion in this life, and

15: As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

Chapter 18

1: I will love thee, O LORD, my strength.

2: The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my

3: I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

4: The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.

5: The sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.

6: In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and

7: Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because

8: There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

9: He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet.

10: And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11: He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of

12: At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire.

13: The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hail stones and coals of fire
14: Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.
15: Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke
16: He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters.
17: He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me
18: They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.
19: He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted in me.
20: The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath
21: For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.
22: For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.
23: I was also upright before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.
24: Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness
25: With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;
26: With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.
27: For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down high looks.
28: For thou wilt light my candle: the LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.
29: For by thee I have run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.
30: As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him
31: For who is God save the LORD? or who is a rock save our God?
32: It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.
33: He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high places.
34: He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.
35: Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness
36: Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip.
37: I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.
38: I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.
39: For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me
40: Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me.
41: They cried, but there was none to save them: even unto the LORD, but he answered them not.
42: Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.
43: Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me the head of the heathen
44: As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me.
45: The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.
46: The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.
47: It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me.

48: He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou
49: Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.
50: Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed for ever.

Chapter 19

1: The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.
2: Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.
3: There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard.
4: Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a sign:
5: Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.
6: His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from his eyes.
7: The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.
8: The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes.
9: The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether.
10: More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.
11: Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward.
12: Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults.
13: Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be free from iniquity, and thou shalt be true to me.
14: Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my refuge, O LORD.

Chapter 20

1: The LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; the name of the God of Jacob defend thee;
2: Send thee help from the sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zion;
3: Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt sacrifice; Selah.
4: Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.
5: We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up our banners: the LORD fulfil all thy desire.
6: Now know I that the LORD saveth his anointed; he will hear him from his holy heaven with the saving strength of his arm.
7: Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.
8: They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.
9: Save, LORD: let the king hear us when we call.

Chapter 21

1: The king shall joy in thy strength, O LORD; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!
2: Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah.
3: For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.
4: He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even length of days for ever and ever.
5: His glory is great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.
6: For thou hast made him most blessed for ever: thou hast made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

- 7: For the king trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the most High he shall not be moved.
- 8: Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.
- 9: Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his
- 10: Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.
- 11: For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous device, which they are not able to pe
- 12: Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, when thou shalt make ready thine arrows upon thy str
- 13: Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

Chapter 22

- 1: My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words
- 2: O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent.
- 3: But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel.
- 4: Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.
- 5: They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.
- 6: But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people.
- 7: All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying,
- 8: He trusted on the LORD that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him.
- 9: But thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope when I was upon my mother's b
- 10: I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou art my God from my mother's belly.
- 11: Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is none to help.
- 12: Many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bashan have beset me round.
- 13: They gaped upon me with their mouths, as a ravening and a roaring lion.
- 14: I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the mid
- 15: My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me
- 16: For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands a
- 17: I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me.
- 18: They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.
- 19: But be not thou far from me, O LORD: O my strength, haste thee to help me.
- 20: Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog.
- 21: Save me from the lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.
- 22: I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.
- 23: Ye that fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed o
- 24: For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from hi
- 25: My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before them that fear him.
- 26: The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek him: your heart shall live for
- 27: All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and all the kindreds of the nations s

28: For the kingdom is the LORD's: and he is the governor among the nations.

29: All they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship: all they that go down to the dust shall bow before

30: A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

31: They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done

Chapter 23

1: The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want.

2: He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

3: He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

4: Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy

5: Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my

6: Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD

Chapter 24

1: The earth is the LORD's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

2: For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3: Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?

4: He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceit

5: He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6: This is the generation of them that seek him, that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

7: Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

8: Who is this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

9: Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

10: Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Selah.

Chapter 25

1: Unto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul.

2: O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me.

3: Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause.

4: Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths.

5: Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

6: Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they have been ever of old.

7: Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me.

8: Good and upright is the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

9: The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

10: All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

11: For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great.

12: What man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

13: His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth.
14: The secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.
15: Mine eyes are ever toward the LORD; for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.
16: Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and afflicted.
17: The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my distresses.
18: Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.
19: Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with cruel hatred.
20: O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.
21: Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.
22: Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

Chapter 26

1: Judge me, O LORD; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the LORD; therefore I shall not be moved.
2: Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.
3: For thy lovingkindness is before mine eyes: and I have walked in thy truth.
4: I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.
5: I have hated the congregation of evil doers; and will not sit with the wicked.
6: I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O LORD:
7: That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works.
8: LORD, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honour dwelleth.
9: Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men:
10: In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is full of bribes.
11: But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: redeem me, and be merciful unto me.
12: My foot standeth in an even place: in the congregations will I bless the LORD.

Chapter 27

1: The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?
2: When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and I escaped.
3: Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, yet will I trust in the LORD.
4: One thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life: for he hath said, I will not take thee away.
5: For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me from the wrath of the king.
6: And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his temple.
7: Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.
8: When thou saidst, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.
9: Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me.
10: When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up.
11: Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies.

12: Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and sue against me.

13: I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living.

14: Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

Chapter 28

1: Unto thee will I cry, O LORD my rock; be not silent to me: lest, if thou be silent to me, I become like them.

2: Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands toward thy holy oracle.

3: Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbors, but hate.

4: Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after their own counsel.

5: Because they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and cut them off.

6: Blessed be the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7: The LORD is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart glorified him.

8: The LORD is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed.

9: Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever.

Chapter 29

1: Give unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

2: Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

3: The voice of the LORD is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the LORD is upon many waters.

4: The voice of the LORD is powerful; the voice of the LORD is full of majesty.

5: The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lebanon.

6: He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lebanon and Sirion like a young unicorn.

7: The voice of the LORD divideth the flames of fire.

8: The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh.

9: The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple doth every one give praise.

10: The LORD sitteth upon the flood; yea, the LORD sitteth King for ever.

11: The LORD will give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

Chapter 30

1: I will extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.

2: O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

3: O LORD, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down.

4: Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

5: For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6: And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7: LORD, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8: I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made supplication.

9: What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy

10: Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, be thou my helper.

11: Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with

12: To the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks

Chapter 31

1: In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.

2: Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence to save

3: For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.

4: Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

5: Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.

6: I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

7: I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in a

8: And hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: thou hast set my feet in a large room.

9: Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and r

10: For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, a

11: I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine ac

12: I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.

13: For I have heard the slander of many: fear was on every side: while they took counsel together against

14: But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my God.

15: My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me

16: Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

17: Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and let ther

18: Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against th

19: Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought

20: Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly

21: Blessed be the LORD: for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a strong city.

22: For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my

23: O love the LORD, all ye his saints: for the LORD preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the p

24: Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

Chapter 32

1: Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2: Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3: When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

4: For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Sel

5: I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgression

6: For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the f

- 7: Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs.
- 8: I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye.
- 9: Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with a bit.
- 10: Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.
- 11: Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

Chapter 33

- 1: Rejoice in the LORD, O ye righteous: for praise is comely for the upright.
- 2: Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings.
- 3: Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.
- 4: For the word of the LORD is right; and all his works are done in truth.
- 5: He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD.
- 6: By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.
- 7: He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.
- 8: Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.
- 9: For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.
- 10: The LORD bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.
- 11: The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.
- 12: Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance.
- 13: The LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.
- 14: From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.
- 15: He fashioneth their hearts alike; he considereth all their works.
- 16: There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.
- 17: An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength.
- 18: Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;
- 19: To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.
- 20: Our soul waiteth for the LORD: he is our help and our shield.
- 21: For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name.
- 22: Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

Chapter 34

- 1: I will bless the LORD at all times: his praise shall continually be in my mouth.
- 2: My soul shall make her boast in the LORD: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.
- 3: O magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.
- 4: I sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.
- 5: They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.
- 6: This poor man cried, and the LORD heard him, and saved him out of all his troubles.

7: The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.
8: O taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.
9: O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him.
10: The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.
11: Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD.
12: What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?
13: Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.
14: Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it.
15: The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.
16: The face of the LORD is against them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.
17: The righteous cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.
18: The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.
19: Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.
20: He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.
21: Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.
22: The LORD redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

Chapter 35

1: Plead my cause, O LORD, with them that strive with me: fight against them that fight against me.
2: Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.
3: Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy saviour.
4: Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion.
5: Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the LORD chase them.
6: Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.
7: For without cause have they hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.
8: Let destruction come upon him at unawares; and let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very snare let him fall.
9: And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: it shall rejoice in his salvation.
10: All my bones shall say, LORD, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong.
11: False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.
12: They rewarded me evil for good to the spoiling of my soul.
13: But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer was in sackcloth.
14: I behaved myself as though he had been my friend or brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth.
15: But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and hated me without cause.
16: With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their teeth.
17: Lord, how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.
18: I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19: Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye that
20: For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.
21: Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me, and said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.
22: This thou hast seen, O LORD: keep not silence: O Lord, be not far from me.
23: Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God and my Lord.
24: Judge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.
25: Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have swallowed him up
26: Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed v
27: Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let t
28: And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness and of thy praise all the day long.

Chapter 36

1: The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes.
2: For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, until his iniquity be found to be hateful.
3: The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: he hath left off to be wise, and to do good.
4: He deviseth mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.
5: Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.
6: Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep: O LORD, thou preservest
7: How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shade
8: They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the r
9: For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light.
10: O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.
11: Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.
12: There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

Chapter 37

1: Fret not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.
2: For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.
3: Trust in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.
4: Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.
5: Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.
6: And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.
7: Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way,
8: Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.
9: For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.
10: For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it sha
11: But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12: The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.
13: The LORD shall laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming.
14: The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and
15: Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.
16: A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked.
17: For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous.
18: The LORD knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be for ever.
19: They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.
20: But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume
21: The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.
22: For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off.
23: The steps of a good man are ordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way.
24: Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth him with his hand.
25: I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging
26: He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed.
27: Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.
28: For the LORD loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed
29: The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.
30: The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.
31: The law of his God is in his heart; none of his steps shall slide.
32: The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.
33: The LORD will not leave him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is judged.
34: Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut
35: I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree.
36: Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.
37: Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace.
38: But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off.
39: But the salvation of the righteous is of the LORD: he is their strength in the time of trouble.
40: And the LORD shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them

Chapter 38

1: O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.
2: For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.
3: There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither is there any rest in my bones because
4: For mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.
5: My wounds stink and are corrupt because of my foolishness.

6: I am troubled; I am bowed down greatly; I go mourning all the day long.
7: For my loins are filled with a loathsome disease: and there is no soundness in my flesh.
8: I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.
9: Lord, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.
10: My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of mine eyes, it also is gone from me.
11: My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off.
12: They also that seek after my life lay snares for me: and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things.
13: But I, as a deaf man, heard not; and I was as a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.
14: Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofs.
15: For in thee, O LORD, do I hope: thou wilt hear, O Lord my God.
16: For I said, Hear me, lest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when my foot slippeth, they magnify themselves.
17: For I am ready to halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.
18: For I will declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin.
19: But mine enemies are lively, and they are strong: and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.
20: They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries; because I follow the thing that good is.
21: Forsake me not, O LORD: O my God, be not far from me.
22: Make haste to help me, O Lord my salvation.

Chapter 39

1: I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while I am angry.
2: I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred.
3: My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue,
4: LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is: that I may know how frail I am.
5: Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and mine age is as nothing before thee: verily every man walketh in a vain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not where they shall be.
6: Surely every man walketh in a vain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not where they shall be.
7: And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope is in thee.
8: Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not the reproach of the foolish.
9: I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it.
10: Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thine hand.
11: When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth.
12: Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: for I am a stranger in the land, a sojourner, as all my days.
13: O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.

Chapter 40

1: I waited patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.
2: He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established me.
3: And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: many shall see it, and fear, and shall say, Surely he is our God.

4: Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside.
5: Many, O LORD my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us.
6: Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering have thou not required.
7: Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book it is written of me,
8: I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart.
9: I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, thou art.
10: I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not.
11: Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually.
12: For innumerable evils have compassed me about: mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am.
13: Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help me.
14: Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven.
15: Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.
16: Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, T.
17: But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no t

Chapter 41

1: Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble.
2: The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: and thou wilt.
3: The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness.
4: I said, LORD, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.
5: Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?
6: And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; when he goeth abroad.
7: All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise my hurt.
8: An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more.
9: Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me.
10: But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.
11: By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.
12: And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever.
13: Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

Chapter 42

1: As the hart panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God.
2: My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?
3: My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God?
4: When I remember these things, I pour out my soul in me: for I had gone with the multitude, I went with them.
5: Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet.
6: O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and

7: Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.
8: Yet the LORD will command his lovingkindness in the day time, and in the night his song shall be with me.
9: I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go I mourning because of the oppression?
10: As with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where is thy God?
11: Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him.

Chapter 43

1: Judge me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation: O deliver me from the deceitful and unjust.
2: For thou art the God of my strength: why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning because of the oppression?
3: O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacle.
4: Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O LORD.
5: Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him.

Chapter 44

1: We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the days of old.
2: How thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedst them; how thou didst afflict the people of the land.
3: For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, O LORD.
4: Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for Jacob.
5: Through thee will we push down our enemies: through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.
6: For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.
7: But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us.
8: In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Selah.
9: But thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.
10: Thou makest us to turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.
11: Thou hast given us like sheep appointed for meat; and hast scattered us among the heathen.
12: Thou sellest thy people for nought, and dost not increase thy wealth by their price.
13: Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.
14: Thou makest us a byword among the heathen, a shaking of the head among the people.
15: My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,
16: For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; by reason of the enemy and avenger.
17: All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.
18: Our heart is not turned back, neither have our steps declined from thy way;
19: Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death.
20: If we have forgotten the name of our God, or stretched out our hands to a strange god;
21: Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.
22: Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.
23: Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast us not off for ever.

24: Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our oppression?

25: For our soul is bowed down to the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26: Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

Chapter 45

1: My heart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue

2: Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for

3: Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

4: And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right h

5: Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee.

6: Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.

7: Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the

8: All thy garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have ma

9: Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold o

10: Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; forget also thine own people, and thy father's

11: So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: for he is thy Lord; and worship thou him.

12: And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift; even the rich among the people shall intreat thy fav

13: The king's daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

14: She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her

15: With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace.

16: Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17: I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ev

Chapter 46

1: God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

2: Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the m

3: Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. S

4: There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles o

5: God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and that right early.

6: The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7: The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

8: Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9: He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunde

10: Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11: The LORD of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

Chapter 47

1: O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

- 2: For the LORD most high is terrible; he is a great King over all the earth.
- 3: He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.
- 4: He shall choose our inheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Selah.
- 5: God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.
- 6: Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.
- 7: For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.
- 8: God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.
- 9: The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of the God of Abraham: for the shields

Chapter 48

- 1: Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness.
- 2: Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the
- 3: God is known in her palaces for a refuge.
- 4: For, lo, the kings were assembled, they passed by together.
- 5: They saw it, and so they marvelled; they were troubled, and hasted away.
- 6: Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.
- 7: Thou breakest the ships of Tarshish with an east wind.
- 8: As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will est
- 9: We have thought of thy lovingkindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.
- 10: According to thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righte
- 11: Let mount Zion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because of thy judgments.
- 12: Walk about Zion, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.
- 13: Mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her palaces; that ye may tell it to the generation following.
- 14: For this God is our God for ever and ever: he will be our guide even unto death.

Chapter 49

- 1: Hear this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:
- 2: Both low and high, rich and poor, together.
- 3: My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.
- 4: I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.
- 5: Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?
- 6: They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;
- 7: None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him:
- 8: (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever:)
- 9: That he should still live for ever, and not see corruption.
- 10: For he seeth that wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth t
- 11: Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all genera

12: Nevertheless man being in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts that perish.
13: This their way is their folly: yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah.
14: Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them.
15: But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave: for he shall receive me. Selah.
16: Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased;
17: For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.
18: Though while he lived he blessed his soul: and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.
19: He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light.
20: Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

Chapter 50

1: The mighty God, even the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.
2: Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God hath shined.
3: Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.
4: He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people.
5: Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.
6: And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah.
7: Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: I am God, even thy God.
8: I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me.
9: I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy folds.
10: For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.
11: I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are mine.
12: If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.
13: Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?
14: Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High:
15: And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.
16: But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant?
17: Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee.
18: When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.
19: Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit.
20: Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.
21: These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thou.
22: Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.
23: Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Chapter 51

1: Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies.

- 2: Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.
- 3: For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.
- 4: Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and thou shalt prevail.
- 5: Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me.
- 6: Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.
- 7: Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.
- 8: Make me to hear joy and gladness; that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.
- 9: Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.
- 10: Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.
- 11: Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy holy spirit from me.
- 12: Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free spirit.
- 13: Then will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.
- 14: Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.
- 15: O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.
- 16: For thou desirest not sacrifice; else would I give it: thou delightest not in burnt offering.
- 17: The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.
- 18: Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.
- 19: Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering.

Chapter 52

- 1: Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually.
- 2: Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.
- 3: Thou lovest evil more than good; and lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.
- 4: Thou lovest all devouring words, O thou deceitful tongue.
- 5: God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place.
- 6: The righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him:
- 7: Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his power.
- 8: But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.
- 9: I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done it: and I will wait on thy name; for it is good before thy saints.

Chapter 53

- 1: The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: they are without fear.
- 2: God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, thine
- 3: Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.
- 4: Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon the name of the Lord.
- 5: There were they in great fear, where no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee.
- 6: Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people,

Chapter 54

- 1: Save me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.
- 2: Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.
- 3: For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before
- 4: Behold, God is mine helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.
- 5: He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: cut them off in thy truth.
- 6: I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O LORD; for it is good.
- 7: For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

Chapter 55

- 1: Give ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.
- 2: Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;
- 3: Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon
- 4: My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.
- 5: Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath overwhelmed me.
- 6: And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest.
- 7: Lo, then would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness. Selah.
- 8: I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.
- 9: Destroy, O Lord, and divide their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the city.
- 10: Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.
- 11: Wickedness is in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.
- 12: For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me
- 13: But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.
- 14: We took sweet counsel together, and walked unto the house of God in company.
- 15: Let death seize upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, a
- 16: As for me, I will call upon God; and the LORD shall save me.
- 17: Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.
- 18: He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for there were many with me.
- 19: God shall hear, and afflict them, even he that abideth of old. Selah. Because they have no changes, th
- 20: He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him: he hath broken his covenant.
- 21: The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer tha
- 22: Cast thy burden upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be m
- 23: But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not li

Chapter 56

- 1: Be merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.
- 2: Mine enemies would daily swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most High.

- 3: What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.
- 4: In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.
- 5: Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil.
- 6: They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.
- 7: Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God.
- 8: Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: are they not in thy book?
- 9: When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for God is for me.
- 10: In God will I praise his word: in the LORD will I praise his word.
- 11: In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.
- 12: Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.
- 13: For thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before thee?

Chapter 57

- 1: Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings.
- 2: I will cry unto God most high; unto God that performeth all things for me.
- 3: He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send from heaven, and save me.
- 4: My soul is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are as the sword, and as bows.
- 5: Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all the earth.
- 6: They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the which I am fallen.
- 7: My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.
- 8: Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.
- 9: I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.
- 10: For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.
- 11: Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

Chapter 58

- 1: Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?
- 2: Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.
- 3: The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.
- 4: Their poison is like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear;
- 5: Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.
- 6: Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.
- 7: Let them melt away as waters which run continually: when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be dissolved.
- 8: As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like the untimely birth of a woman, that they be dissolved.
- 9: Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath.
- 10: The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.
- 11: So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

Chapter 59

- 1: Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.
- 2: Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.
- 3: For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; not for my transgression, nor for
- 4: They run and prepare themselves without my fault: awake to help me, and behold.
- 5: Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful
- 6: They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.
- 7: Behold, they belch out with their mouth: swords are in their lips: for who, say they, doth hear?
- 8: But thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.
- 9: Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence.
- 10: The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.
- 11: Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield
- 12: For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing
- 13: Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and let them know that God ruleth in Ja
- 14: And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.
- 15: Let them wander up and down for meat, and grudge if they be not satisfied.
- 16: But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my del
- 17: Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

Chapter 60

- 1: O God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself to us aga
- 2: Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.
- 3: Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.
- 4: Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Selah.
- 5: That thy beloved may be delivered; save with thy right hand, and hear me.
- 6: God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth
- 7: Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is the strength of mine head; Judah is my lawgiver
- 8: Moab is my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia, triumph thou because of me.
- 9: Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?
- 10: Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which didst not go out with our armies
- 11: Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.
- 12: Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

Chapter 61

- 1: Hear my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.
- 2: From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that is
- 3: For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy.

- 4: I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I will trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah.
- 5: For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given me the heritage of those that fear thy name.
- 6: Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years as many generations.
- 7: He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth, which may preserve him.
- 8: So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

Chapter 62

- 1: Truly my soul waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.
- 2: He only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be greatly moved.
- 3: How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all of you: as a bowing wall shall ye be.
- 4: They only consult to cast him down from his excellency: they delight in lies: they bless with their mouth,
- 5: My soul, wait thou only upon God; for my expectation is from him.
- 6: He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved.
- 7: In God is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God.
- 8: Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah.
- 9: Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are false.
- 10: Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.
- 11: God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that power belongeth unto God.
- 12: Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for thou renderest to every man according to his work.

Chapter 63

- 1: O God, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is:
- 2: To see thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.
- 3: Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee.
- 4: Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.
- 5: My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips:
- 6: When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night watches.
- 7: Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.
- 8: My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.
- 9: But those that seek my soul, to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.
- 10: They shall fall by the sword: they shall be a portion for foxes.
- 11: But the king shall rejoice in God; every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that hate him shall be stopped.

Chapter 64

- 1: Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.
- 2: Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:
- 3: Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:
- 4: That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

- 5: They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see us?
6: They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search: both the inward thought of every one of them is evil.
7: But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.
8: So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all that see them shall flee away.
9: And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.
10: The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

Chapter 65

- 1: Praise waiteth for thee, O God, in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.
2: O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come.
3: Iniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away.
4: Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts:
5: By terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; who art the confidence of all them that put their trust in thee.
6: Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being girded with power:
7: Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.
8: They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.
9: Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water.
10: Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settlest the furrows thereof: thou makest it soft with snow.
11: Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness.
12: They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills rejoice on every side.
13: The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they sing.

Chapter 66

- 1: Make a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands:
2: Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.
3: Say unto God, How terrible art thou in thy works! through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies be subdued.
4: All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name. Selah.
5: Come and see the works of God: he is terrible in his doing toward the children of men.
6: He turned the sea into dry land: they went through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.
7: He ruleth by his power for ever; his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.
8: O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:
9: Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved.
10: For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.
11: Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.
12: Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out on the other side.
13: I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: I will pay thee my vows,
14: Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble.

15: I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of fatlings, with the incense of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats.
16: Come and hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.
17: I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.
18: If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me:
19: But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.
20: Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

Chapter 67

1: God be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face to shine upon us; Selah.
2: That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations.
3: Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.
4: O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations.
5: Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.
6: Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us.
7: God shall bless us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

Chapter 68

1: Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee before him.
2: As smoke is driven away, so drive them away: as wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.
3: But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them exceedingly rejoice.
4: Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name JAH, and in his strength.
5: A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.
6: God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious he overthroweth.
7: O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Selah.
8: The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even Sinai itself was moved at the presence of the Lord God.
9: Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.
10: Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.
11: The Lord gave the word: great was the company of those that published it.
12: Kings of armies did flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.
13: Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers like yellow gold.
14: When the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was white as snow in Salmon.
15: The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan; an high hill as the hill of Bashan.
16: Why leap ye, ye high hills? this is the hill which God desireth to dwell in; yea, the LORD will dwell in it for ever.
17: The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the cloud.
18: Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that they should dwell.
19: Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Selah.
20: He that is our God is the God of salvation; and unto GOD the Lord belong the issues from death.

21: But God shall wound the head of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his pride.
22: The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will bring my people again from the depths of the sea:
23: That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies, and the tongue of thy dogs in the same.
24: They have seen thy goings, O God; even the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.
25: The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the damsels playing with tambourines.
26: Bless ye God in the congregations, even the Lord, from the fountain of Israel.
27: There is little Benjamin with their ruler, the princes of Judah and their council, the princes of Zebulun, and the princes of Issachar,
28: Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.
29: Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents unto thee.
30: Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one shall be brought down.
31: Princes shall come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.
32: Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Selah:
33: To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old; lo, he doth send out his voice, and his voice shall be heard.
34: Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Israel, and his strength is in the clouds.
35: O God, thou art terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Israel is he that giveth strength and power unto his people.

Chapter 69

1: Save me, O God; for the waters are come in unto my soul.
2: I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.
3: I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.
4: They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, be more than the locusts: I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.
5: O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my sins are not hid from thee.
6: Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord GOD of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded.
7: Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.
8: I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.
9: For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.
10: When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.
11: I made sackcloth also my garment; and I became a proverb to them.
12: They that sit in the gate speak against me; and I was the song of the drunkards.
13: But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O LORD, in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercies, hear my prayer.
14: Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of deep waters.
15: Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth.
16: Hear me, O LORD; for thy lovingkindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.
17: And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily.
18: Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.
19: Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee.

20: Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none.
21: They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.
22: Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.
23: Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.
24: Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.
25: Let their habitation be desolate; and let none dwell in their tents.
26: For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.
27: Add iniquity unto their iniquity: and let them not come into thy righteousness.
28: Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.
29: But I am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.
30: I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.
31: This also shall please the LORD better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.
32: The humble shall see this, and be glad: and your heart shall live that seek God.
33: For the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.
34: Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein.
35: For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession for ever.
36: The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

Chapter 70

1: MAKE HASTE, O GOD, TO DELIVER ME; MAKE HASTE TO HELP ME, O LORD.
2: Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion.
3: Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha, aha.
4: Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually.
5: But I am poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make not my soul to be ashamed.

Chapter 71

1: In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion.
2: Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me.
3: Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me.
4: Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.
5: For thou art my hope, O Lord GOD: thou art my trust from my youth.
6: By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.
7: I am as a wonder unto many; but thou art my strong refuge.
8: Let my mouth be filled with thy praise and with thy honour all the day.
9: Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.
10: For mine enemies speak against me; and they that lay wait for my soul take counsel together,
11: Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him.

12: O God, be not far from me: O my God, make haste for my help.

13: Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with reproach.

14: But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15: My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for I know not the numbers thereof.

16: I will go in the strength of the Lord GOD: I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.

17: O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.

18: Now also when I am old and greyheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed thy strength unto all people.

19: Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things: O God, who is like unto thee?

20: Thou, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up above all mine enemies.

21: Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.

22: I will also praise thee with the psaltery, even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O LORD my God.

23: My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and my soul, which thou hast redeemed.

24: My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought low.

Chapter 72

1: Give the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

2: He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

3: The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

4: He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the strength of the enemy.

5: They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6: He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth.

7: In his days shall the righteous flourish; and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.

8: He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.

9: They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust.

10: The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gift.

11: Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.

12: For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper.

13: He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

14: He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight.

15: And he shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba: prayer also shall be made for him continually.

16: There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake and leap.

17: His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men shall be blessed in his name.

18: Blessed be the LORD God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things.

19: And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen.

20: The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

Chapter 73

- 1: Truly God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a clean heart.
- 2: But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.
- 3: For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.
- 4: For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is firm.
- 5: They are not in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued like other men.
- 6: Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment.
- 7: Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than heart could wish.
- 8: They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they speak loftily.
- 9: They set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.
- 10: Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.
- 11: And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High?
- 12: Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.
- 13: Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocency.
- 14: For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning.
- 15: If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children.
- 16: When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me;
- 17: Until I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I their end.
- 18: Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.
- 19: How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors.
- 20: As a dream when one awaketh; so, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.
- 21: Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.
- 22: So foolish was I, and ignorant: I was as a beast before thee.
- 23: Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand.
- 24: Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory.
- 25: Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee.
- 26: My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.
- 27: For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee.
- 28: But it is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord GOD, that I may declare all thy

Chapter 74

- 1: O God, why hast thou cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture?
- 2: Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the rod of thine inheritance, which thou
- 3: Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; even all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.
- 4: Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; they set up their ensigns for signs.
- 5: A man was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.
- 6: But now they break down the carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

7: They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled by casting down the dwelling place of thy name.
8: They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God.
9: We see not our signs: there is no more any prophet: neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.
10: O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?
11: Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck it out of thy bosom.
12: For God is my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.
13: Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.
14: Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, and gavest him to be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.
15: Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst up mighty rivers.
16: The day is thine, the night also is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.
17: Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.
18: Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O LORD, and that the foolish people have blasphemed.
19: O deliver not the soul of thy turtledove unto the multitude of the wicked: forget not the congregation of thy poor.
20: Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.
21: O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.
22: Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.
23: Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee increaseth continually.

Chapter 75

1: Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for that thy name is near thy wondrous works.
2: When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.
3: The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it. Selah.
4: I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:
5: Lift not up your horn on high: speak not with a stiff neck.
6: For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.
7: But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.
8: For in the hand of the LORD there is a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of it.
9: But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.
10: All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

Chapter 76

1: In Judah is God known: his name is great in Israel.
2: In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zion.
3: There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah.
4: Thou art more glorious and excellent than the mountains of prey.
5: The stouthearted are spoiled, they have slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their strength.
6: At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

- 7: Thou, even thou, art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?
8: Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; the earth feared, and was still,
9: When God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Selah.
10: Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.
11: Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God: let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ou
12: He shall cut off the spirit of princes: he is terrible to the kings of the earth.

Chapter 77

- 1: I cried unto God with my voice, even unto God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.
2: In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to
3: I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.
4: Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.
5: I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.
6: I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligen
7: Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more?
8: Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth his promise fail for evermore?
9: Hath God forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.
10: And I said, This is my infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.
11: I will remember the works of the LORD: surely I will remember thy wonders of old.
12: I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.
13: Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary: who is so great a God as our God?
14: Thou art the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.
15: Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.
16: The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.
17: The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows also went abroad.
18: The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and
19: Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are not known.
20: Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Chapter 78

- 1: Give ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.
2: I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:
3: Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.
4: We will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD, a
5: For he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our father
6: That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should aris
7: That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments:

8: And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that set not their hearts right:
9: The children of Ephraim, being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.
10: They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;
11: And forgot his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.
12: Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, in the field of Zoan.
13: He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and he made the waters to stand as an heap.
14: In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.
15: He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths.
16: He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.
17: And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the most High in the wilderness.
18: And they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.
19: Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God furnish a table in the wilderness?
20: Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also?
21: Therefore the LORD heard this, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came against Israel.
22: Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:
23: Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven,
24: And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.
25: Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.
26: He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.
27: He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:
28: And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.
29: So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire;
30: They were not estranged from their lust. But while their meat was yet in their mouths,
31: The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel.
32: For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works.
33: Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.
34: When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God.
35: And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God their redeemer.
36: Nevertheless they did flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.
37: For their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.
38: But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time turned he from his anger, and did not stir up his wrath.
39: For he remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.
40: How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the desert!
41: Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of Israel.
42: They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy.

43: How he had wrought his signs in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan:
44: And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.
45: He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and frogs, which destroyed them.
46: He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.
47: He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycomore trees with frost.
48: He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.
49: He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels
50: He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence
51: And smote all the firstborn in Egypt; the chief of their strength in the tabernacles of Ham:
52: But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.
53: And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea overwhelmed their enemies.
54: And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary, even to this mountain, which his right hand had purchased
55: He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes dwell
56: Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:
57: But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like a deceitful bow.
58: For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images
59: When God heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel:
60: So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men;
61: And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.
62: He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.
63: The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not given to marriage.
64: Their priests fell by the sword; and their widows made no lamentation.
65: Then the LORD awaked as one out of sleep, and like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.
66: And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach.
67: Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim:
68: But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion which he loved.
69: And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath established for ever.
70: He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:
71: From following the ewes great with young he brought him to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance
72: So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

Chapter 79

1: O GOD, the heathen are come into thine inheritance; thy holy temple have they defiled; they have laid Jerusalem
2: The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy
3: Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem; and there was none to bury them.
4: We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

- 5: How long, LORD? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy jealousy burn like fire?
- 6: Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have not called on thy name.
- 7: For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his dwelling place.
- 8: O remember not against us former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are brought low.
- 9: Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake.
- 10: Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God? let him be known among the heathen in our sight.
- 11: Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou them.
- 12: And render unto our neighbours sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached us.
- 13: So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: we will shew forth thy praise.

Chapter 80

- 1: Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest between the cherubims.
- 2: Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh stir up thy strength, and come and save us.
- 3: Turn us again, O God, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.
- 4: O LORD God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?
- 5: Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure.
- 6: Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves.
- 7: Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.
- 8: Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.
- 9: Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.
- 10: The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedars.
- 11: She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches unto the river.
- 12: Why hast thou then broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?
- 13: The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.
- 14: Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;
- 15: And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself.
- 16: It is burned with fire, it is cut down: they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.
- 17: Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.
- 18: So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.
- 19: Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

Chapter 81

- 1: Sing aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.
- 2: Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.
- 3: Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.
- 4: For this was a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.
- 5: This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he went out through the land of Egypt: where I heard a voice saying,

6: I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered from the pots.
7: Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I proved thee
8: Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto me;
9: There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.
10: I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill
11: But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Israel would none of me.
12: So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lust: and they walked in their own counsels.
13: Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, and Israel had walked in my ways!
14: I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.
15: The haters of the LORD should have submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured
16: He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat: and with honey out of the rock should I have

Chapter 82

1: God standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the gods.
2: How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.
3: Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.
4: Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.
5: They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are
6: I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High.
7: But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.
8: Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

Chapter 83

1: Keep not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.
2: For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.
3: They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones.
4: They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more.
5: For they have consulted together with one consent: they are confederate against thee:
6: The tabernacles of Edom, and the Ishmaelites; of Moab, and the Hagarenes;
7: Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre;
8: Assur also is joined with them: they have holpen the children of Lot. Selah.
9: Do unto them as unto the Midianites; as to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the brook of Kison:
10: Which perished at Endor: they became as dung for the earth.
11: Make their nobles like Oreb, and like Zeeb: yea, all their princes as Zebah, and as Zalmunna:
12: Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.
13: O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind.
14: As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire;

- 15: So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.
16: Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O LORD.
17: Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:
18: That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the most high over all the earth.

Chapter 84

- 1: How amiable are thy tabernacles, O LORD of hosts!
2: My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the LORD.
3: Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young.
4: Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah.
5: Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the ways of them.
6: Who passing through the valley of Baca make it a well; the rain also filleth the pools.
7: They go from strength to strength, every one of them in Zion appeareth before God.
8: O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.
9: Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.
10: For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God.
11: For the LORD God is a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them.
12: O LORD of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

Chapter 85

- 1: Lord, thou hast been favourable unto thy land: thou hast brought back the captivity of Jacob.
2: Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. Selah.
3: Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: thou hast turned thyself from the fierceness of thine anger.
4: Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease.
5: Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?
6: Wilt thou not revive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?
7: Shew us thy mercy, O LORD, and grant us thy salvation.
8: I will hear what God the LORD will speak: for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints: but he will silence them that are of a perverse heart.
9: Surely his salvation is nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell in our land.
10: Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other.
11: Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.
12: Yea, the LORD shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield her increase.
13: Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set us in the way of his steps.

Chapter 86

- 1: Bow down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for I am poor and needy.
2: Preserve my soul; for I am holy: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.
3: Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee daily.

- 4: Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.
- 5: For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.
- 6: Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.
- 7: In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.
- 8: Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; neither are there any works like unto thy works.
- 9: All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and shall glorify thy name.
- 10: For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: thou art God alone.
- 11: Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.
- 12: I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.
- 13: For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest hell.
- 14: O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have sought after my soul; and they have not thought of thee, O God, my strength.
- 15: But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.
- 16: O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.
- 17: Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, LORD, art my God.

Chapter 87

- 1: His foundation is in the holy mountains.
- 2: The LORD loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.
- 3: Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Selah.
- 4: I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon to them that know me: behold Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia.
- 5: And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the highest himself shall establish her.
- 6: The LORD shall count, when he writeth up the people, that this man was born there. Selah.
- 7: As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all my springs are in thee.

Chapter 88

- 1: O LORD God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee:
- 2: Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry;
- 3: For my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.
- 4: I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:
- 5: Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more: and they are cut off.
- 6: Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.
- 7: Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou hast afflicted me with all thy waves. Selah.
- 8: Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am forsaken.
- 9: Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: LORD, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands.
- 10: Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise and praise thee? Selah.
- 11: Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction?
- 12: Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

13: But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.
14: LORD, why castest thou off my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me?
15: I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.
16: Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.
17: They came round about me daily like water; they compassed me about together.
18: Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

Chapter 89

1: I will sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.
2: For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.
3: I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant,
4: Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah.
5: And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.
6: For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the sons of the mighty can be like thee?
7: God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are near him.
8: O LORD God of hosts, who is a strong LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?
9: Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.
10: Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.
11: The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded it.
12: The north and the south thou hast created them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy name.
13: Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.
14: Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.
15: Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of thy countenance.
16: In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.
17: For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.
18: For the LORD is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our king.
19: Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted David my servant.
20: I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:
21: With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.
22: The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.
23: And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.
24: But my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him: and in my name shall his horn be exalted.
25: I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.
26: He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation.
27: Also I will make him my firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.
28: My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

29: His seed also will I make to endure for ever, and his throne as the days of heaven.
30: If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments;
31: If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;
32: Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.
33: Nevertheless my lovingkindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.
34: My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.
35: Once have I sworn by my holiness that I will not lie unto David.
36: His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.
37: It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. Selah.
38: But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.
39: Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: thou hast profaned his crown by casting it to the ground.
40: Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.
41: All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a reproach to his neighbours.
42: Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.
43: Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.
44: Thou hast made his glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.
45: The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.
46: How long, LORD? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire?
47: Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?
48: What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave?
49: Lord, where are thy former lovingkindnesses, which thou swarest unto David in thy truth?
50: Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; how I do bear in my bosom the reproach of all the mighty.
51: Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thy anointed.
52: Blessed be the LORD for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

Chapter 90

1: Lord, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.
2: Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from of old thou art God.
3: Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.
4: For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.
5: Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth.
6: In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.
7: For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.
8: Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.
9: For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale that is told.
10: The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years,

11: Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath.

12: So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13: Return, O LORD, how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

14: O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15: Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen adversity.

16: Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17: And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our hands upon us.

Chapter 91

1: He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2: I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

3: Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4: He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5: Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6: Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7: A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8: Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

9: Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation;

10: There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11: For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12: They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13: Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14: Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15: He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.

16: With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

Chapter 92

1: IT IS A GOOD THING TO GIVE THANKS UNTO THE LORD, AND TO SING PRAISES UNTO THY NAME, O LORD.

2: To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night,

3: Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.

4: For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5: O LORD, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep.

6: A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7: When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be cut down like the grass.

8: But thou, LORD, art most high for evermore.

9: For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10: But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

- 11: Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked
12: The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.
13: Those that be planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God.
14: They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing;
15: To shew that the LORD is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

Chapter 93

- 1: The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath gi
2: Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting.
3: The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.
4: The LORD on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.
5: Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, for ever.

Chapter 94

- 1: O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.
2: Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.
3: LORD, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?
4: How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?
5: They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.
6: They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.
7: Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.
8: Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?
9: He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?
10: He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know
11: The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.
12: Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;
13: That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.
14: For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.
15: But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it.
16: Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquit
17: Unless the LORD had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.
18: When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.
19: In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.
20: Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?
21: They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.
22: But the LORD is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge.
23: And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, th

Chapter 95

- 1: O come, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.
- 2: Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.
- 3: For the LORD is a great God, and a great King above all gods.
- 4: In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.
- 5: The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.
- 6: O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the LORD our maker.
- 7: For he is our God; and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. To day if ye will hear
- 8: Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness:
- 9: When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.
- 10: Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and
- 11: Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.

Chapter 96

- 1: O sing unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.
- 2: Sing unto the LORD, bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.
- 3: Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.
- 4: For the LORD is great, and greatly to be praised: he is to be feared above all gods.
- 5: For all the gods of the nations are idols: but the LORD made the heavens.
- 6: Honour and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are in his sanctuary.
- 7: Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.
- 8: Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts.
- 9: O worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness: fear before him, all the earth.
- 10: Say among the heathen that the LORD reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be
- 11: Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.
- 12: Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice
- 13: Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall judge the world with righte

Chapter 97

- 1: The LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of isles be glad thereof.
- 2: Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne.
- 3: A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.
- 4: His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled.
- 5: The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.
- 6: The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glory.
- 7: Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: worship him, all ye gods
- 8: Zion heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Judah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O LORD.

- 9: For thou, LORD, art high above all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods.
10: Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of evil.
11: Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.
12: Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

Chapter 98

- 1: O sing unto the LORD a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm, hath wrought for him.
2: The LORD hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the people.
3: He hath remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.
4: Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.
5: Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.
6: With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King.
7: Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.
8: Let the floods clap their hands: let the hills be joyful together.
9: Before the LORD; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people.

Chapter 99

- 1: The LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the cherubims; let the earth be moved.
2: The LORD is great in Zion; and he is high above all the people.
3: Let them praise thy great and terrible name; for it is holy.
4: The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness.
5: Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at his footstool; for he is holy.
6: Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name; they called upon the LORD our God.
7: He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them.
8: Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance.
9: Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

Chapter 100

- 1: Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all ye lands.
2: Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.
3: Know ye that the LORD he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves; we are his people, and he hath redeemed us.
4: Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.
5: For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

Chapter 101

- 1: I will sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.
2: I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house.
3: I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.
4: A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

- 5: Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath an high look and a proud heart w
6: Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfec
7: He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.
8: I will early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doers from the city of the LORD

Chapter 102

- 1: Hear my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry come unto thee.
2: Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I c
3: For my days are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burned as an hearth.
4: My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.
5: By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my skin.
6: I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.
7: I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.
8: Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are mad against me are sworn against me.
9: For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping,
10: Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.
11: My days are like a shadow that inclineth; and I am withered like grass.
12: But thou, O LORD, shalt endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all generations.
13: Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the set time, is come.
14: For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.
15: So the heathen shall fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory.
16: When the LORD shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory.
17: He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.
18: This shall be written for the generation to come: and the people which shall be created shall praise the
19: For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth
20: To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose those that are appointed to death;
21: To declare the name of the LORD in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem;
22: When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.
23: He weakened my strength in the way; he shortened my days.
24: I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: thy years are throughout all generations.
25: Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.
26: They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture sha
27: But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.
28: The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

Chapter 103

- 1: Bless the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name.

- 2: Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:
- 3: Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases;
- 4: Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;
- 5: Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.
- 6: The LORD executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.
- 7: He made known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel.
- 8: The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.
- 9: He will not always chide: neither will he keep his anger for ever.
- 10: He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.
- 11: For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.
- 12: As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.
- 13: Like as a father pitieth his children, so the LORD pitieth them that fear him.
- 14: For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust.
- 15: As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.
- 16: For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.
- 17: But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness
- 18: To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.
- 19: The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all.
- 20: Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the
- 21: Bless ye the LORD, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.
- 22: Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.

Chapter 104

- 1: Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty.
- 2: Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:
- 3: Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon
- 4: Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:
- 5: Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.
- 6: Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.
- 7: At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.
- 8: They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.
- 9: Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; that they turn not again to cover the earth.
- 10: He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.
- 11: They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses quench their thirst.
- 12: By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which sing among the branches.
- 13: He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.

14: He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food
15: And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which streng
16: The trees of the LORD are full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted;
17: Where the birds make their nests: as for the stork, the fir trees are her house.
18: The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; and the rocks for the conies.
19: He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.
20: Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.
21: The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.
22: The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.
23: Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.
24: O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches
25: So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.
26: There go the ships: there is that leviathan, whom thou hast made to play therein.
27: These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them their meat in due season.
28: That thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.
29: Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust
30: Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.
31: The glory of the LORD shall endure for ever: the LORD shall rejoice in his works.
32: He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth: he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.
33: I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.
34: My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.
35: Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the LORD, O

Chapter 105

1: O give thanks unto the LORD; call upon his name: make known his deeds among the people.
2: Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of all his wondrous works.
3: Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.
4: Seek the LORD, and his strength: seek his face evermore.
5: Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;
6: O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen.
7: He is the LORD our God: his judgments are in all the earth.
8: He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a thousand generations.
9: Which covenant he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac;
10: And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant:
11: Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance:
12: When they were but a few men in number; yea, very few, and strangers in it.

13: When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people;
14: He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reprov'd kings for their sakes;
15: Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.
16: Moreover he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole staff of bread.
17: He sent a man before them, even Joseph, who was sold for a servant:
18: Whose feet they hurt with fetters: he was laid in iron:
19: Until the time that his word came: the word of the LORD tried him.
20: The king sent and loosed him; even the ruler of the people, and let him go free.
21: He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance:
22: To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his senators wisdom.
23: Israel also came into Egypt; and Jacob sojourn'd in the land of Ham.
24: And he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies.
25: He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants.
26: He sent Moses his servant; and Aaron whom he had chosen.
27: They shewed his signs among them, and wonders in the land of Ham.
28: He sent darkness, and made it dark; and they rebelled not against his word.
29: He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.
30: Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.
31: He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, and lice in all their coasts.
32: He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land.
33: He smote their vines also and their fig trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.
34: He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without number,
35: And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.
36: He smote also all the firstborn in their land, the chief of all their strength.
37: He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and there was not one feeble person among their tribe.
38: Egypt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them.
39: He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.
40: The people asked, and he brought quails, and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.
41: He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places like a river.
42: For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant.
43: And he brought forth his people with joy, and his chosen with gladness:
44: And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people;
45: That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. Praise ye the LORD.

Chapter 106

1: Praise ye the LORD. O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2: Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? who can shew forth all his praise?
3: Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness at all times.
4: Remember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation
5: That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory
6: We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.
7: Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but
8: Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known.
9: He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness
10: And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy
11: And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.
12: Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.
13: They soon forgot his works; they waited not for his counsel:
14: But lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.
15: And he gave them their request; but sent leanness into their soul.
16: They envied Moses also in the camp, and Aaron the saint of the LORD.
17: The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of Abiram.
18: And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.
19: They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image.
20: Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.
21: They forgot God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt;
22: Wondrous works in the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red sea.
23: Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach
24: Yea, they despised the pleasant land, they believed not his word:
25: But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.
26: Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:
27: To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.
28: They joined themselves also unto Baalpeor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.
29: Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them.
30: Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed.
31: And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.
32: They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:
33: Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.
34: They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom the LORD commanded them:
35: But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.
36: And they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.

37: Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,
38: And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto devils.
39: Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.
40: Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.
41: And he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.
42: Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.
43: Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.
44: Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry:
45: And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.
46: He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.
47: Save us, O LORD our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name.
48: Blessed be the LORD God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. P

Chapter 107

1: O give thanks unto the LORD, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.
2: Let the redeemed of the LORD say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;
3: And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south.
4: They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.
5: Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.
6: Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.
7: And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.
8: Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men.
9: For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.
10: Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron;
11: Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemned the counsel of the most High:
12: Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and there was none to help.
13: Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.
14: He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.
15: Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men.
16: For he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.
17: Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.
18: Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they draw near unto the gates of death.
19: Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses.
20: He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.
21: Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men.
22: And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing.

23: They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;
24: These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.
25: For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.
26: They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their soul is melted because of trouble.
27: They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end.
28: Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.
29: He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.
30: Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.
31: Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men.
32: Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.
33: He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground;
34: A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.
35: He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings.
36: And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;
37: And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.
38: He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.
39: Again, they are minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.
40: He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the wilderness, where there is no way.
41: Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock.
42: The righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.
43: Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

Chapter 108

1: O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.
2: Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.
3: I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.
4: For thy mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.
5: Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;
6: That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and answer me.
7: God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.
8: Gilead is mine; Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is the strength of mine head; Judah is my lawgiver;
9: Moab is my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe; over Philistia will I triumph.
10: Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?
11: Wilt not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?
12: Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.
13: Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

Chapter 109

- 1: Hold not thy peace, O God of my praise;
- 2: For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me.
- 3: They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me without a cause.
- 4: For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.
- 5: And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.
- 6: Set thou a wicked man over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.
- 7: When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and let his prayer become sin.
- 8: Let his days be few; and let another take his office.
- 9: Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.
- 10: Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate land.
- 11: Let the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour.
- 12: Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.
- 13: Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their name be blotted out.
- 14: Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.
- 15: Let them be before the LORD continually, that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth.
- 16: Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might increase his wrath, and he hated their voice.
- 17: As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him.
- 18: As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his joints.
- 19: Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.
- 20: Let this be the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul.
- 21: But do thou for me, O GOD the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me from all mine adversaries.
- 22: For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.
- 23: I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.
- 24: My knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness.
- 25: I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they shook their heads.
- 26: Help me, O LORD my God: O save me according to thy mercy:
- 27: That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, LORD, hast done it.
- 28: Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let thy servant rejoice.
- 29: Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.
- 30: I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude.
- 31: For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from those that condemn his soul.

Chapter 110

- 1: The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.
- 2: The LORD shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

- 3: Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning.
- 4: The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.
- 5: The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath.
- 6: He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies; he shall wound the head of many.
- 7: He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up the head.

Chapter 111

- 1: Praise ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD with my whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.
- 2: The works of the LORD are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.
- 3: His work is honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever.
- 4: He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the LORD is gracious and full of compassion.
- 5: He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant.
- 6: He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.
- 7: The works of his hands are verity and judgment; all his commandments are sure.
- 8: They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.
- 9: He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend is his name.
- 10: The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments.

Chapter 112

- 1: Praise ye the LORD. Blessed is the man that feareth the LORD, that delighteth greatly in his commandments.
- 2: His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.
- 3: Wealth and riches shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.
- 4: Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.
- 5: A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion.
- 6: Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.
- 7: He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.
- 8: His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see his desire upon his enemies.
- 9: He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted.
- 10: The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the

Chapter 113

- 1: Praise ye the LORD. Praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.
- 2: Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.
- 3: From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD's name is to be praised.
- 4: The LORD is high above all nations, and his glory above the heavens.
- 5: Who is like unto the LORD our God, who dwelleth on high,
- 6: Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth!
- 7: He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;

8: That he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his people.

9: He maketh the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.

Chapter 114

1: When Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of strange language;

2: Judah was his sanctuary, and Israel his dominion.

3: The sea saw it, and fled: Jordan was driven back.

4: The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.

5: What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6: Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs?

7: Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob;

8: Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

Chapter 115

1: Not unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2: Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is now their God?

3: But our God is in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.

4: Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

5: They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:

6: They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:

7: They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through the mouth.

8: They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.

9: O Israel, trust thou in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

10: O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

11: Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

12: The LORD hath been mindful of us: he will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the land.

13: He will bless them that fear the LORD, both small and great.

14: The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.

15: Ye are blessed of the LORD which made heaven and earth.

16: The heaven, even the heavens, are the LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17: The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

18: But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

Chapter 116

1: I love the LORD, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications.

2: Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3: The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4: Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5: Gracious is the LORD, and righteous; yea, our God is merciful.
6: The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.
7: Return unto thy rest, O my soul; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.
8: For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.
9: I will walk before the LORD in the land of the living.
10: I believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted:
11: I said in my haste, All men are liars.
12: What shall I render unto the LORD for all his benefits toward me?
13: I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.
14: I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people.
15: Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.
16: O LORD, truly I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my
17: I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.
18: I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people,
19: In the courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

Chapter 117

1: O Praise the LORD, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.
2: For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the LORD endureth for ever. Praise ye the

Chapter 118

1: O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever.
2: Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.
3: Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.
4: Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy endureth for ever.
5: I called upon the LORD in distress: the LORD answered me, and set me in a large place.
6: The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?
7: The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon them that hate me
8: It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.
9: It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.
10: All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD will I destroy them.
11: They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy
12: They compassed me about like bees; they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD
13: Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.
14: The LORD is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.
15: The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD do
16: The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

17: I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the LORD.

18: The LORD hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19: Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD:

20: This gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter.

21: I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.

22: The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.

23: This is the LORD's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.

24: This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25: Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

26: Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

27: God is the LORD, which hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar.

28: Thou art my God, and I will praise thee: thou art my God, I will exalt thee.

29: O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

Chapter 119

1: Blessed are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the LORD.

2: Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart.

3: They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

4: Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.

5: O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

6: Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7: I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned thy righteous judgments.

8: I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

9: Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.

10: With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

11: Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

12: Blessed art thou, O LORD: teach me thy statutes.

13: With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.

14: I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all riches.

15: I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

16: I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

17: Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word.

18: Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.

19: I am a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me.

20: My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times.

21: Thou hast rebuked the proud that are cursed, which do err from thy commandments.

22: Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies.
23: Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.
24: Thy testimonies also are my delight and my counsellors.
25: My soul cleaveth unto the dust: quicken thou me according to thy word.
26: I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: teach me thy statutes.
27: Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.
28: My soul melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.
29: Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously.
30: I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid before me.
31: I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O LORD, put me not to shame.
32: I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart.
33: Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it unto the end.
34: Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole heart.
35: Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight.
36: Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness.
37: Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity; and quicken thou me in thy way.
38: Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who is devoted to thy fear.
39: Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments are good.
40: Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in thy righteousness.
41: Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, even thy salvation, according to thy word.
42: So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word.
43: And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judgments.
44: So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.
45: And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.
46: I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed.
47: And I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.
48: My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes.
49: Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope.
50: This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.
51: The proud have had me greatly in derision: yet have I not declined from thy law.
52: I remembered thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.
53: Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law.
54: Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.
55: I have remembered thy name, O LORD, in the night, and have kept thy law.
56: This I had, because I kept thy precepts.

57: Thou art my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words.
58: I intreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word.
59: I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.
60: I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.
61: The bands of the wicked have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.
62: At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy righteous judgments.
63: I am a companion of all them that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.
64: The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: teach me thy statutes.
65: Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.
66: Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.
67: Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.
68: Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.
69: The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.
70: Their heart is as fat as grease; but I delight in thy law.
71: It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.
72: The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.
73: Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.
74: They that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped in thy word.
75: I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.
76: Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.
77: Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my delight.
78: Let the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: but I will meditate in thy word.
79: Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.
80: Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.
81: My soul fainteth for thy salvation: but I hope in thy word.
82: Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?
83: For I am become like a bottle in the smoke; yet do I not forget thy statutes.
84: How many are the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?
85: The proud have digged pits for me, which are not after thy law.
86: All thy commandments are faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.
87: They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.
88: Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.
89: For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.
90: Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth.
91: They continue this day according to thine ordinances: for all are thy servants.

92: Unless thy law had been my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.
93: I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.
94: I am thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.
95: The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.
96: I have seen an end of all perfection: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.
97: O how love I thy law! it is my meditation all the day.
98: Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me.
99: I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.
100: I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.
101: I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.
102: I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.
103: How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!
104: Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.
105: Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.
106: I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.
107: I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.
108: Accept, I beseech thee, the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and teach me thy judgments.
109: My soul is continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.
110: The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.
111: Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they are the rejoicing of my heart.
112: I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes alway, even unto the end.
113: I hate vain thoughts: but thy law do I love.
114: Thou art my hiding place and my shield: I hope in thy word.
115: Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.
116: Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be ashamed of my hope.
117: Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.
118: Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes: for their deceit is falsehood.
119: Thou putttest away all the wicked of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.
120: My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.
121: I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.
122: Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.
123: Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.
124: Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.
125: I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.
126: It is time for thee, LORD, to work: for they have made void thy law.

127: Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

128: Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.

129: Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

130: The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.

131: I opened my mouth, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments.

132: Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

133: Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

134: Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

135: Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and teach me thy statutes.

136: Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

137: Righteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.

138: Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded are righteous and very faithful.

139: My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

140: Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

141: I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.

142: Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth.

143: Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are my delights.

144: The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.

145: I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

146: I cried unto thee; save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

147: I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word.

148: Mine eyes prevent the night watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

149: Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O LORD, quicken me according to thy judgment.

150: They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.

151: Thou art near, O LORD; and all thy commandments are truth.

152: Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for ever.

153: Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

154: Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.

155: Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

156: Great are thy tender mercies, O LORD: quicken me according to thy judgments.

157: Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.

158: I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word.

159: Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.

160: Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

161: Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

162: I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.
163: I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I love.
164: Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.
165: Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them.
166: LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.
167: My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.
168: I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my ways are before thee.
169: Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD: give me understanding according to thy word.
170: Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.
171: My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.
172: My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteousness.
173: Let thine hand help me; for I have chosen thy precepts.
174: I have longed for thy salvation, O LORD; and thy law is my delight.
175: Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.
176: I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

Chapter 120

1: In my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.
2: Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.
3: What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?
4: Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.
5: Woe is me, that I sojourn in Mesech, that I dwell in the tents of Kedar!
6: My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.
7: I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

Chapter 121

1: I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.
2: My help cometh from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.
3: He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber.
4: Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.
5: The LORD is thy keeper: the LORD is thy shade upon thy right hand.
6: The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.
7: The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul.
8: The LORD shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

Chapter 122

1: I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the LORD.
2: Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3: Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together:

4: Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the LORD, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the na

5: For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David.

6: Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7: Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

8: For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee.

9: Because of the house of the LORD our God I will seek thy good.

Chapter 123

1: Unto thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2: Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto th

3: Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4: Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the pr

Chapter 124

1: If it had not been the LORD who was on our side, now may Israel say;

2: If it had not been the LORD who was on our side, when men rose up against us:

3: Then they had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:

4: Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:

5: Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

6: Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7: Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8: Our help is in the name of the LORD, who made heaven and earth.

Chapter 125

1: They that trust in the LORD shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.

2: As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the LORD is round about his people from henceforth e

3: For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their han

4: Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

5: As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of in

Chapter 126

1: When the LORD turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dream.

2: Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen

3: The LORD hath done great things for us; whereof we are glad.

4: Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the south.

5: They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

6: He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bring

Chapter 127

- 1: Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchmen shall labour in vain.
- 2: It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.
- 3: Lo, children are an heritage of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward.
- 4: As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.
- 5: Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemy, and shall not be afraid.

Chapter 128

- 1: Blessed is every one that feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways.
- 2: For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.
- 3: Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children like olive plants round about thee.
- 4: Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.
- 5: The LORD shall bless thee out of Zion: and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life.
- 6: Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children, and peace upon Israel.

Chapter 129

- 1: Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth, may Israel now say:
- 2: Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.
- 3: The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.
- 4: The LORD is righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.
- 5: Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion.
- 6: Let them be as the grass upon the housetops, which withereth afore it groweth up:
- 7: Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.
- 8: Neither do they which go by say, The blessing of the LORD be upon you: we bless you in the name of the LORD God of Israel.

Chapter 130

- 1: Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.
- 2: Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.
- 3: If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?
- 4: But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.
- 5: I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.
- 6: My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning: I say, more than they that watch for the morning.
- 7: Let Israel hope in the LORD: for with the LORD there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption.
- 8: And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

Chapter 131

- 1: Lord, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: neither do I exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for me.
- 2: Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child.
- 3: Let Israel hope in the LORD from henceforth and for ever.

Chapter 132

- 1: Lord, remember David, and all his afflictions:
- 2: How he swore unto the LORD, and vowed unto the mighty God of Jacob;
- 3: Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;
- 4: I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids,
- 5: Until I find out a place for the LORD, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.
- 6: Lo, we heard of it at Ephratah: we found it in the fields of the wood.
- 7: We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his footstool.
- 8: Arise, O LORD, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength.
- 9: Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy.
- 10: For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.
- 11: The LORD hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon
- 12: If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also
- 13: For the LORD hath chosen Zion; he hath desired it for his habitation.
- 14: This is my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.
- 15: I will abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread.
- 16: I will also clothe her priests with salvation: and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.
- 17: There will I make the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.
- 18: His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

Chapter 133

- 1: Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity!
- 2: It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aaron's beard: that w
- 3: As the dew of Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for there the LORD

Chapter 134

- 1: Behold, bless ye the LORD, all ye servants of the LORD, which by night stand in the house of the LORD
- 2: Lift up your hands in the sanctuary, and bless the LORD.
- 3: The LORD that made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion.

Chapter 135

- 1: Praise ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD; praise him, O ye servants of the LORD.
- 2: Ye that stand in the house of the LORD, in the courts of the house of our God,
- 3: Praise the LORD; for the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant.
- 4: For the LORD hath chosen Jacob unto himself, and Israel for his peculiar treasure.
- 5: For I know that the LORD is great, and that our Lord is above all gods.
- 6: Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.
- 7: He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bring
- 8: Who smote the firstborn of Egypt, both of man and beast.

9: Who sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants
10: Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;
11: Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of Canaan:
12: And gave their land for an heritage, an heritage unto Israel his people.
13: Thy name, O LORD, endureth for ever; and thy memorial, O LORD, throughout all generations.
14: For the LORD will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.
15: The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.
16: They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;
17: They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths.
18: They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.
19: Bless the LORD, O house of Israel: bless the LORD, O house of Aaron:
20: Bless the LORD, O house of Levi: ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.
21: Blessed be the LORD out of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

Chapter 136

1: O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.
2: O give thanks unto the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.
3: O give thanks to the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.
4: To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.
5: To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.
6: To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.
7: To him that made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever:
8: The sun to rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever:
9: The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever.
10: To him that smote Egypt in their firstborn: for his mercy endureth for ever:
11: And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever:
12: With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.
13: To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy endureth for ever:
14: And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever:
15: But overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.
16: To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.
17: To him which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:
18: And slew famous kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:
19: Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever:
20: And Og the king of Bashan: for his mercy endureth for ever:
21: And gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for ever:

22: Even an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.

23: Who remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy endureth for ever:

24: And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25: Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.

26: O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

Chapter 137

1: By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

2: We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

3: For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us

4: How shall we sing the LORD's song in a strange land?

5: If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.

6: If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above

7: Remember, O LORD, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the

8: O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; happy shall he be, that rewardeth thee as thou hast served

9: Happy shall he be, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

Chapter 138

1: I will praise thee with my whole heart: before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2: I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou

3: In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.

4: All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5: Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great is the glory of the LORD.

6: Though the LORD be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.

7: Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the

8: The LORD will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, endureth for ever: forsake not thou

Chapter 139

1: O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known me.

2: Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

3: Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

4: For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.

5: Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

6: Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

7: Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

8: If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.

9: If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10: Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11: If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me.
12: Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are
13: For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.
14: I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth
15: My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest part of the womb.
16: Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, yea, and all
17: How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!
18: If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.
19: Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.
20: For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy name in vain.
21: Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?
22: I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.
23: Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:
24: And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

Chapter 140

1: Deliver me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent man;
2: Which imagine mischiefs in their heart; continually are they gathered together for war.
3: They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison is under their lips. Selah.
4: Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purpose of the soul.
5: The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me.
6: I said unto the LORD, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.
7: O GOD the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.
8: Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; lest they exalt themselves.
9: As for the head of those that compass me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.
10: Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.
11: Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.
12: I know that the LORD will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.
13: Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

Chapter 141

1: Lord, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.
2: Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.
3: Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.
4: Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not be entangled with them.
5: Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break.
6: When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

- 7: Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.
- 8: But mine eyes are unto thee, O GOD the Lord: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.
- 9: Keep me from the snares which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.
- 10: Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

Chapter 142

- 1: I cried unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.
- 2: I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.
- 3: When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked ha
- 4: I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no
- 5: I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living.
- 6: Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger tha
- 7: Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: the righteous shall compass me about; for thou

Chapter 143

- 1: Hear my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteo
- 2: And enter not into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.
- 3: For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me t
- 4: Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.
- 5: I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.
- 6: I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah.
- 7: Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go o
- 8: Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wh
- 9: Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to hide me.
- 10: Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness.
- 11: Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.
- 12: And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I am thy servant.

Chapter 144

- 1: Blessed be the LORD my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight:
- 2: My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who
- 3: LORD, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of h
- 4: Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away.
- 5: Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.
- 6: Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.
- 7: Send thine hand from above; rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange childr
- 8: Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.
- 9: I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery and an instrument of ten strings will I sing prais

- 10: It is he that giveth salvation unto kings: who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword.
11: Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is stretched out against thee.
12: That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, perfectly set.
13: That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and tens of thousands.
14: That our oxen may be strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.
15: Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the LORD.

Chapter 145

- 1: I will extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.
2: Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.
3: Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.
4: One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.
5: I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works.
6: And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness.
7: They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.
8: The LORD is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.
9: The LORD is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.
10: All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee.
11: They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;
12: To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.
13: Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.
14: The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.
15: The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season.
16: Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.
17: The LORD is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.
18: The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.
19: He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.
20: The LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.
21: My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

Chapter 146

- 1: Praise ye the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.
2: While I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.
3: Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no help.
4: His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.
5: Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his God:
6: Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever:

- 7: Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners.
- 8: The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous.
- 9: The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he overthroweth.
- 10: The LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

Chapter 147

- 1: Praise ye the LORD: for it is good to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.
- 2: The LORD doth build up Jerusalem: he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.
- 3: He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.
- 4: He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names.
- 5: Great is our Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.
- 6: The LORD lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.
- 7: Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God:
- 8: Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.
- 9: He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry.
- 10: He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.
- 11: The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.
- 12: Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem; praise thy God, O Zion.
- 13: For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.
- 14: He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.
- 15: He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.
- 16: He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoarfrost like ashes.
- 17: He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his cold?
- 18: He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.
- 19: He sheweth his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel.
- 20: He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the LORD.

Chapter 148

- 1: Praise ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.
- 2: Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.
- 3: Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.
- 4: Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens.
- 5: Let them praise the name of the LORD: for he commanded, and they were created.
- 6: He hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.
- 7: Praise the LORD from the earth, ye dragons, and all deeps:
- 8: Fire, and hail; snow, and vapours; stormy wind fulfilling his word:
- 9: Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:

10: Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and flying fowl:

11: Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth:

12: Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:

13: Let them praise the name of the LORD: for his name alone is excellent; his glory is above the earth and

14: He also exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints; even of the children of Israel, a people

Chapter 149

1: Praise ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.

2: Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their King.

3: Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.

4: For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

5: Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

6: Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand;

7: To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people;

8: To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

9: To execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

Chapter 150

1: Praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2: Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3: Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.

4: Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed instruments and organs.

5: Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6: Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

Book: Proverbs

Chapter 1

- 1: The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel;
- 2: To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;
- 3: To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity;
- 4: To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.
- 5: A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels.
- 6: To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.
- 7: The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.
- 8: My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother:
- 9: For they shall be an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.
- 10: My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.
- 11: If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:
- 12: Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit:
- 13: We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:
- 14: Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:
- 15: My son, walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path:
- 16: For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.
- 17: Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.
- 18: And they lay wait for their own blood; they lurk privily for their own lives.
- 19: So are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.
- 20: Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:
- 21: She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words.
- 22: How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorers delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge.
- 23: Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.
- 24: Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;
- 25: But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:
- 26: I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;
- 27: When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish shall come upon you.
- 28: Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me.
- 29: For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD:
- 30: They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.
- 31: Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.
- 32: For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.
- 33: But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

Chapter 2

- 1: My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee;
- 2: So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding;
- 3: Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding;
- 4: If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures;
- 5: Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.
- 6: For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.
- 7: He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.
- 8: He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.
- 9: Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.
- 10: When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;
- 11: Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:
- 12: To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;
- 13: Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness;
- 14: Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked;
- 15: Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths:
- 16: To deliver thee from the strange woman, even from the stranger which flattereth with her words;
- 17: Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God.
- 18: For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.
- 19: None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.
- 20: That thou mayest walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous.
- 21: For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.
- 22: But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it.

Chapter 3

- 1: My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments:
- 2: For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.
- 3: Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart
- 4: So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man.
- 5: Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.
- 6: In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.
- 7: Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.
- 8: It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones.
- 9: Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase:
- 10: So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.
- 11: My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction:

12: For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.
13: Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding.
14: For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.
15: She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.
16: Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.
17: Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.
18: She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.
19: The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens.
20: By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew.
21: My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion:
22: So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.
23: Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.
24: When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.
25: Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.
26: For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.
27: Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it.
28: Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.
29: Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.
30: Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.
31: Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.
32: For the froward is abomination to the LORD: but his secret is with the righteous.
33: The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just.
34: Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.
35: The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

Chapter 4

1: Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.
2: For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.
3: For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother.
4: He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live.
5: Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.
6: Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee.
7: Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.
8: Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.
9: She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.
10: Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.

11: I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths.
12: When thou goest, thy steps shall not be straitened; and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.
13: Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go: keep her; for she is thy life.
14: Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.
15: Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.
16: For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause sorrow.
17: For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.
18: But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.
19: The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.
20: My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.
21: Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.
22: For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.
23: Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.
24: Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.
25: Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.
26: Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established.
27: Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil.

Chapter 5

1: My son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding:
2: That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.
3: For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil:
4: But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword.
5: Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell.
6: Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, that thou canst not know them.
7: Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.
8: Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:
9: Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:
10: Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth; and thy labours be in the house of a stranger;
11: And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,
12: And say, How have I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;
13: And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!
14: I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.
15: Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.
16: Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets.
17: Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.

18: Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with the wife of thy youth.

19: Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished

20: And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

21: For the ways of man are before the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings.

22: His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.

23: He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

Chapter 6

1: My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,

2: Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3: Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself

4: Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5: Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6: Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7: Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

8: Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9: How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10: Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

11: So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

12: A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

13: He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers;

14: Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord.

15: Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.

16: These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him:

17: A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,

18: An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief,

19: A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

20: My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

21: Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.

22: When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall

23: For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

24: To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

25: Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.

26: For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the adulteress will hunt for the soul

27: Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

28: Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

29: So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.
30: Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;
31: But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.
32: But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul.
33: A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.
34: For jealousy is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.
35: He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

Chapter 7

1: My son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.
2: Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.
3: Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.
4: Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman:
5: That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger which flattereth with her words.
6: For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,
7: And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding,
8: Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house,
9: In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night:
10: And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.
11: (She is loud and stubborn; her feet abide not in her house:
12: Now is she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)
13: So she caught him, and kissed him, and with an impudent face said unto him,
14: I have peace offerings with me; this day have I payed my vows.
15: Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.
16: I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved works, with fine linen of Egypt.
17: I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.
18: Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.
19: For the goodman is not at home, he is gone a long journey:
20: He hath taken a bag of money with him, and will come home at the day appointed.
21: With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.
22: He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stock,
23: Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life.
24: Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.
25: Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.
26: For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, many strong men have been slain by her.
27: Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death.

Chapter 8

- 1: Doth not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?
- 2: She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.
- 3: She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.
- 4: Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.
- 5: O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.
- 6: Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be right things.
- 7: For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.
- 8: All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them.
- 9: They are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.
- 10: Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.
- 11: For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.
- 12: I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.
- 13: The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.
- 14: Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength.
- 15: By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.
- 16: By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.
- 17: I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.
- 18: Riches and honour are with me; yea, durable riches and righteousness.
- 19: My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.
- 20: I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:
- 21: That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.
- 22: The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.
- 23: I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.
- 24: When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.
- 25: Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:
- 26: While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.
- 27: When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth:
- 28: When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:
- 29: When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth:
- 30: Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him.
- 31: Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men.
- 32: Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my ways.
- 33: Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.
- 34: Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.

35: For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD.

36: But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

Chapter 9

1: Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:

2: She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.

3: She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city,

4: Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

5: Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.

6: Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

7: He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself

8: Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

9: Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.

10: The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.

11: For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

12: If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

13: A foolish woman is clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing.

14: For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city,

15: To call passengers who go right on their ways:

16: Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

17: Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

18: But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

Chapter 10

1: The proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

2: Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.

3: The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4: He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5: He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame.

6: Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

7: The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

8: The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall.

9: He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

10: He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but a prating fool shall fall.

11: The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12: Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

13: In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of

- 14: Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.
- 15: The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.
- 16: The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.
- 17: He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.
- 18: He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.
- 19: In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.
- 20: The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.
- 21: The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.
- 22: The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it.
- 23: It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.
- 24: The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.
- 25: As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.
- 26: As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him.
- 27: The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.
- 28: The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.
- 29: The way of the LORD is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.
- 30: The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.
- 31: The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.
- 32: The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

Chapter 11

- 1: A false balance is abomination to the LORD: but a just weight is his delight.
- 2: When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.
- 3: The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.
- 4: Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death.
- 5: The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.
- 6: The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.
- 7: When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.
- 8: The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.
- 9: An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.
- 10: When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.
- 11: By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.
- 12: He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
- 13: A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.
- 14: Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.
- 15: He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it: and he that hateth suretiship is sure.

16: A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches.
17: The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.
18: The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.
19: As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.
20: They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: but such as are upright in their way are
21: Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be d
22: As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.
23: The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked is wrath.
24: There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tend
25: The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.
26: He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but blessing shall be upon the head of him that s
27: He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.
28: He that trusteth in his riches shall fall; but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.
29: He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart
30: The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.
31: Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

Chapter 12

1: Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish.
2: A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.
3: A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.
4: A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bone
5: The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.
6: The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
7: The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.
8: A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despise
9: He that is despised, and hath a servant, is better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.
10: A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.
11: He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons is void of unders
12: The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.
13: The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.
14: A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands sha
15: The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.
16: A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.
17: He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.
18: There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

19: The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.
20: Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.
21: There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.
22: Lying lips are abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly are his delight.
23: A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.
24: The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.
25: Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but a good word maketh it glad.
26: The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.
27: The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.
28: In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

Chapter 13

1: A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.
2: A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.
3: He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.
4: The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.
5: A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.
6: Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.
7: There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.
8: The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.
9: The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.
10: Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.
11: Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.
12: Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.
13: Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.
14: The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.
15: Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.
16: Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly.
17: A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador is health.
18: Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.
19: The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.
20: He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.
21: Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.
22: A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and the wealth of the sinner is laid up for his destruction.
23: Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of judgment.
24: He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

25: The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

Chapter 14

1: Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

2: He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3: In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4: Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

5: A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.

6: A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

7: Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

8: The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

9: Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

10: The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11: The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12: There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

13: Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that mirth is heaviness.

14: The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

15: The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

16: A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

17: He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

18: The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19: The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20: The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but the rich hath many friends.

21: He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he.

22: Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good.

23: In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

24: The crown of the wise is their riches: but the foolishness of fools is folly.

25: A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.

26: In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

27: The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

28: In the multitude of people is the king's honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.

29: He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

30: A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones.

31: He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32: The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

33: Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is madness.

34: Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.

35: The king's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.

Chapter 15

1: A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

2: The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

3: The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

4: A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

5: A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

6: In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

7: The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

8: The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

9: The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

10: Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die.

11: Hell and destruction are before the LORD: how much more then the hearts of the children of men?

12: A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise.

13: A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

14: The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15: All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

16: Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

17: Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

18: A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.

19: The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain.

20: A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

21: Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22: Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23: A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due season, how good is it!

24: The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.

25: The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow.

26: The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but the words of the pure are pleasant words.

27: He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28: The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

29: The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30: The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat.

31: The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

32: He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.

33: The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.

Chapter 16

1: The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

2: All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the LORD weigheth the spirits.

3: Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

4: The LORD hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

5: Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be able to stand.

6: By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

7: When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8: Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.

9: A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

10: A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.

11: A just weight and balance are the LORD's: all the weights of the bag are his work.

12: It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.

13: Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

14: The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15: In the light of the king's countenance is life; and his favour is as a cloud of the latter rain.

16: How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather than silver.

17: The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18: Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

19: Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

20: He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

21: The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

22: Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.

23: The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

24: Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25: There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

26: He that laboureth laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth it of him.

27: An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.

28: A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

29: A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

30: He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

31: The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

32: He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33: The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.

Chapter 17

- 1: Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.
- 2: A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among his brethren.
- 3: The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.
- 4: A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.
- 5: Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.
- 6: Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.
- 7: Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.
- 8: A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.
- 9: He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.
- 10: A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.
- 11: An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.
- 12: Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.
- 13: Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.
- 14: The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be made known.
- 15: He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.
- 16: Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he hath no heart to it?
- 17: A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.
- 18: A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.
- 19: He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.
- 20: He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.
- 21: He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.
- 22: A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.
- 23: A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.
- 24: Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.
- 25: A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.
- 26: Also to punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for equity.
- 27: He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.
- 28: Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

Chapter 18

- 1: Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.
- 2: A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.
- 3: When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.
- 4: The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.
- 5: It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

- 6: A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.
- 7: A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.
- 8: The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
- 9: He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.
- 10: The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.
- 11: The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.
- 12: Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.
- 13: He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.
- 14: The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?
- 15: The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.
- 16: A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.
- 17: He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.
- 18: The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.
- 19: A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.
- 20: A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.
- 21: Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.
- 22: Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.
- 23: The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.
- 24: A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

Chapter 19

- 1: Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.
- 2: Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth.
- 3: The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.
- 4: Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.
- 5: A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.
- 6: Many will intreat the favour of the prince: and every man is a friend to him that giveth gifts.
- 7: All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth them and they flee from him.
- 8: He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.
- 9: A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.
- 10: Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less for a servant to have rule over princes.
- 11: The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.
- 12: The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is as dew upon the grass.
- 13: A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.
- 14: House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and a prudent wife is from the LORD.
- 15: Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

16: He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.
17: He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.
18: Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.
19: A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver him, yet thou must do it again.
20: Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.
21: There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.
22: The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.
23: The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with affliction.
24: A slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.
25: Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand.
26: He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.
27: Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.
28: An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.
29: Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

Chapter 20

1: Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.
2: The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whoso provoketh him to anger sinneth against his own soul.
3: It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.
4: The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing.
5: Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.
6: Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?
7: The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.
8: A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.
9: Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?
10: Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the LORD.
11: Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.
12: The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.
13: Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.
14: It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.
15: There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.
16: Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.
17: Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.
18: Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.
19: He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his tongue.
20: Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21: An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.
22: Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.
23: Divers weights are an abomination unto the LORD; and a false balance is not good.
24: Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?
25: It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.
26: A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.
27: The spirit of man is the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.
28: Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.
29: The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey head.
30: The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

Chapter 21

1: The king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.
2: Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.
3: To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.
4: An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.
5: The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.
6: The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.
7: The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.
8: The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right.
9: It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.
10: The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.
11: When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.
12: The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked for their iniquity.
13: Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.
14: A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong wrath.
15: It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.
16: The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.
17: He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.
18: The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.
19: It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.
20: There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.
21: He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.
22: A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.
23: Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.
24: Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.

- 25: The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.
- 26: He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.
- 27: The sacrifice of the wicked is abomination: how much more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?
- 28: A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.
- 29: A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.
- 30: There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.
- 31: The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

Chapter 22

- 1: A GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.
- 2: The rich and poor meet together: the LORD is the maker of them all.
- 3: A prudent man foreseeeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.
- 4: By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.
- 5: Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.
- 6: Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.
- 7: The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.
- 8: He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.
- 9: He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.
- 10: Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.
- 11: He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.
- 12: The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.
- 13: The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.
- 14: The mouth of strange women is a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.
- 15: Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.
- 16: He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to v
- 17: Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.
- 18: For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.
- 19: That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee.
- 20: Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge,
- 21: That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words o
- 22: Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:
- 23: For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.
- 24: Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:
- 25: Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.
- 26: Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.
- 27: If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

28: Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.

29: Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean.

Chapter 23

1: When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee:

2: And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

3: Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

4: Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom.

5: Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away.

6: Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:

7: For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

8: The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

9: Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

10: Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless:

11: For their redeemer is mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.

12: Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

13: Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

14: Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

15: My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine.

16: Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

17: Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long.

18: For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off.

19: Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

20: Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh:

21: For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

22: Harken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.

23: Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

24: The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.

25: Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

26: My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

27: For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit.

28: She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

29: Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without healing?

30: They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

31: Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

32: At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

33: Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

34: Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mountain.

35: They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I arise?

Chapter 24

1: Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them.

2: For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

3: Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:

4: And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5: A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.

6: For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

7: Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8: He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

9: The thought of foolishness is sin: and the scorner is an abomination to men.

10: If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.

11: If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain;

12: If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth his tongue will preserve his soul from calamity.

13: My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste:

14: So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward.

15: Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:

16: For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

17: Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18: Lest the LORD see it, and it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19: Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20: For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

21: My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change:

22: For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23: These things also belong to the wise. It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

24: He that saith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:

25: But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.

26: Every man shall kiss his lips that giveth a right answer.

27: Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28: Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

29: Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30: I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

31: And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall

32: Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction.

33: Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

34: So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

Chapter 25

1: These are also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out.

2: It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.

3: The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable.

4: Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5: Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.

6: Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men:

7: For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the king.

8: Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath perjured thee.

9: Debate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and discover not a secret to another:

10: Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

11: A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

12: As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

13: As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refreth the heart.

14: Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.

15: By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

16: Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

17: Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.

18: A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

19: Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20: As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs of folly.

21: If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22: For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall reward thee.

23: The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

24: It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.

25: As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

26: A righteous man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

27: It is not good to eat much honey: so for men to search their own glory is not glory.

28: He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

Chapter 26

1: As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.

2: As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come.

- 3: A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.
- 4: Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.
- 5: Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.
- 6: He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh damage.
- 7: The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.
- 8: As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.
- 9: As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouth of fools.
- 10: The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.
- 11: As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.
- 12: Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.
- 13: The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.
- 14: As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.
- 15: The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.
- 16: The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.
- 17: He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ear.
- 18: As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death,
- 19: So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?
- 20: Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.
- 21: As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.
- 22: The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
- 23: Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.
- 24: He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;
- 25: When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.
- 26: Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.
- 27: Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.
- 28: A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

Chapter 27

- 1: Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.
- 2: Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.
- 3: A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.
- 4: Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy?
- 5: Open rebuke is better than secret love.
- 6: Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.
- 7: The full soul loatheth an honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.
- 8: As a bird that wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth from his place.

- 9: Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.
- 10: Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thine affliction.
- 11: My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.
- 12: A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.
- 13: Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.
- 14: He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.
- 15: A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.
- 16: Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself.
- 17: Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.
- 18: Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.
- 19: As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.
- 20: Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.
- 21: As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.
- 22: Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart.
- 23: Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds.
- 24: For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation?
- 25: The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.
- 26: The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field.
- 27: And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the maintenance of thy servants.

Chapter 28

- 1: The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.
- 2: For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge shall the land be established.
- 3: A poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.
- 4: They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them.
- 5: Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.
- 6: Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.
- 7: Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.
- 8: He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.
- 9: He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination.
- 10: Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have knowledge thereof.
- 11: The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.
- 12: When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.
- 13: He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.
- 14: Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.
- 15: As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

16: The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall not be destroyed.
17: A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.
18: Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.
19: He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty.
20: A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.
21: To have respect of persons is not good: for for a piece of bread that man will transgress.
22: He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.
23: He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.
24: Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same is the companion of a thief.
25: He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.
26: He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.
27: He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.
28: When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

Chapter 29

1: He, that being often reproveth hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.
2: When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.
3: Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.
4: The king by judgment establisheth the land: but he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.
5: A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.
6: In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.
7: The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.
8: Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.
9: If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.
10: The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.
11: A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.
12: If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.
13: The poor and the deceitful man meet together: the LORD lighteneth both their eyes.
14: The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.
15: The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.
16: When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall.
17: Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.
18: Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he.
19: A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.
20: Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him.
21: He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

22: An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23: A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24: Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

25: The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.

26: Many seek the ruler's favour; but every man's judgment cometh from the LORD.

27: An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

Chapter 30

1: The words of Agur the son of Jakeh, even the prophecy: the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel and Uthai.

2: Surely I am more brutish than any man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3: I neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of the holy.

4: Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the clouds in a bundle?

5: Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6: Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

7: Two things have I required of thee; deny me them not before I die:

8: Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me.

9: Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of the LORD my God.

10: Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11: There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

12: There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

13: There is a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

14: There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth.

15: The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. There are three things that are never satisfied,

16: The grave; and the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire that saith not, It is enough.

17: The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick out his eyes.

18: There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

19: The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the storm;

20: Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done nothing.

21: For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot bear:

22: For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

23: For an odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

24: There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are exceeding wise:

25: The ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

26: The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

27: The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;

28: The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.

29: There be three things which go well, yea, four are comely in going:

30: A lion which is strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

31: A greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom there is no rising up.

32: If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33: Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so thou shalt know thy words.

Chapter 31

1: The words of king Lemuel, the prophecy that his mother taught him.

2: What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

3: Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.

4: It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:

5: Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.

6: Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts.

7: Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8: Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction.

9: Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy.

10: Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

11: The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12: She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

13: She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14: She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

15: She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

16: She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17: She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

18: She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19: She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20: She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21: She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household are clothed with scarlet.

22: She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing is silk and purple.

23: Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24: She maketh fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25: Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26: She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

27: She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28: Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her.

29: Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

30: Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.

31: Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

Book: Ecclesiastes

Chapter 1

- 1: The words of the Preacher, the son of David, king in Jerusalem.
- 2: Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all is vanity.
- 3: What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?
- 4: One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.
- 5: The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose.
- 6: The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the
- 7: All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither
- 8: All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with
- 9: The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and
- 10: Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been already of old time, which was
- 11: There is no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are t
- 12: I the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem.
- 13: And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heav
- 14: I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.
- 15: That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered.
- 16: I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisdom
- 17: And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexa
- 18: For in much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

Chapter 2

- 1: I said in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this a
- 2: I said of laughter, It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?
- 3: I sought in mine heart to give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold
- 4: I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards:
- 5: I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:
- 6: I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:
- 7: I got me servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of gre
- 8: I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me mer
- 9: So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my wisdom remaine
- 10: And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my h
- 11: Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do
- 12: And I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly: for what can the man do that cometh a
- 13: Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.
- 14: The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that

15: Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then m
16: For there is no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is in the
17: Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is va
18: Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the sun: because I should leave it unto the man tha
19: And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour v
20: Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.
21: For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath
22: For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under th
23: For all his days are sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also
24: There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul
25: For who can eat, or who else can hasten hereunto, more than I?
26: For God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he

Chapter 3

1: To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven:
2: A time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted;
3: A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;
4: A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;
5: A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to restra
6: A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;
7: A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;
8: A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace.
9: What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth?
10: I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.
11: He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man
12: I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.
13: And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the gift of God.
14: I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken fro
15: That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth that which
16: And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of
17: I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for every pu
18: I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that t
19: For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one die
20: All go unto one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.
21: Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to th
22: Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for th

Chapter 4

- 1: So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they said, Who shall deliver us from this? for we have laboured much, and we have received nothing.
- 2: Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.
- 3: Yea, better is he than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.
- 4: Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This is vanity.
- 5: The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.
- 6: Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.
- 7: Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.
- 8: There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of his sorrow.
- 9: Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.
- 10: For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up.
- 11: Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone?
- 12: And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.
- 13: Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished.
- 14: For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.
- 15: I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.
- 16: There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall be.

Chapter 5

- 1: Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice.
- 2: Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou art upon the earth.
- 3: For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words.
- 4: When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.
- 5: Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.
- 6: Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore thou shalt be sorry when thou shalt see.
- 7: For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but fear thou God.
- 8: If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the thing: for thou shalt say, I will see, I will see.
- 9: Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field.
- 10: He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this is vanity.
- 11: When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good is there to the owners thereof, when they have gathered in?
- 12: The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not sleep.
- 13: There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their death.
- 14: But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and there is nothing in his hand.
- 15: As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing.
- 16: And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit hath he that hath laboured?
- 17: All his days also he eateth in darkness, and he hath much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

18: Behold that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good
19: Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, a
20: For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth him in the joy of his hear

Chapter 6

1: There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men:
2: A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all
3: If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his
4: For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.
5: Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this hath more rest than the other.
6: Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?
7: All the labour of man is for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled.
8: For what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living?
9: Better is the sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: this is also vanity and vexation of spirit.
10: That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it is man: neither may he contend with him
11: Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what is man the better?
12: For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as a s

Chapter 7

1: A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.
2: It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that is the end of all m
3: Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.
4: The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.
5: It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.
6: For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.
7: Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.
8: Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the patient in spirit is better than the proud in
9: Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.
10: Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire
11: Wisdom is good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them that see the sun.
12: For wisdom is a defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giv
13: Consider the work of God: for who can make that straight, which he hath made crooked?
14: In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over a
15: All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, a
16: Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself ?
17: Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time?
18: It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that f

19: Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.

20: For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

21: Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee:

22: For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23: All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.

24: That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?

25: I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to

26: And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands

27: Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, counting one by one, to find out the account:

28: Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman amo

29: Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions

Chapter 8

1: Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his fa

2: I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the oath of God.

3: Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4: Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?

5: Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time

6: Because to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man is great upon him.

7: For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him when it shall be?

8: There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither hath he power in the day of de

9: All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: there is a time wh

10: And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were for

11: Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of mer

12: Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be

13: But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; beca

14: There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just men, unto whom it happeneth accord

15: Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink,

16: When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for a

17: Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: beca

Chapter 9

1: For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their w

2: All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the

3: This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also th

4: For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

5: For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a re

6: Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever.
7: Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.
8: Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.
9: Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee: this is thy lot.
10: Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave whither thou goest.
11: I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet the victorie to the mighty, neither yet riches to men of understanding, nor favour to men of skill, nor riches to men of science, for they shall be pulled away as the chaff.
12: For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in a snare, and as the beasts that are taken in a snare, and as the beasts that are caught in a snare, and as the beasts that are caught in a snare.
13: This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it seemed great unto me:
14: There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and all the city was shut up.
15: Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered him.
16: Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not regarded.
17: The words of wise men are heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.
18: Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

Chapter 10

1: Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: so doth a little folly him that is honoured and rich.
2: A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.
3: Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth him, and he saith to every one that he is a fool.
4: If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place; for yielding pacifieth great offences.
5: There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as an error which proceedeth from the ruler:
6: Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.
7: I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.
8: He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.
9: Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.
10: If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to turn away wrath.
11: Surely the serpent will bite without enchantment; and a babbler is no better.
12: The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.
13: The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of his talk is mischievous madness.
14: A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?
15: The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.
16: Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!
17: Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength.
18: By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.
19: A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things.
20: Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall destroy them.

Chapter 11

- 1: Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days.
- 2: Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.
- 3: If the clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, whithersoever the tree shall fall, it shall grow.
- 4: He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.
- 5: As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child, even so thou knowest not the work of God, who maketh all things.
- 6: In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either shall come.
- 7: Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun:
- 8: But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for the time shall come, when he shall say, I desire light, but there is none.
- 9: Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the way of thy heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: for thou knowest not what shall be, for what shall be, thou knowest not.
- 10: Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

Chapter 12

- 1: Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I desire, but there shall be none.
- 2: While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain.
- 3: In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, because he shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall blossom, and the myrtle shall put forth her green leaves, and the fig tree shall bear, and the olive shall blossom, and the vine shall give her smell.
- 4: And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, because he shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall blossom, and the myrtle shall put forth her green leaves, and the fig tree shall bear, and the olive shall blossom, and the vine shall give her smell.
- 5: Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall blossom, and the myrtle shall put forth her green leaves, and the fig tree shall bear, and the olive shall blossom, and the vine shall give her smell.
- 6: Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.
- 7: Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.
- 8: Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher; all is vanity.
- 9: And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and diligently sought out words of writing.
- 10: The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.
- 11: The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given by the scribes.
- 12: And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no end; and much study is wearying the flesh.
- 13: Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.
- 14: For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Book: Song of Solomon

Chapter 1

- 1: The song of songs, which is Solomon's.
- 2: Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love is better than wine.
- 3: Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins seek thee.
- 4: Draw me, we will run after thee: the king hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee.
- 5: I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.
- 6: Look not upon me, because I am black, because the sun hath looked upon me: my mother's children were wroth with me, because I am black.
- 7: Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou makest thy flock to rest at noon: for I am weary of sorrow.
- 8: If thou know not, O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed the kids in the folds of the mountains.
- 9: I have compared thee, O my love, to a company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots.
- 10: Thy cheeks are comely with rows of jewels, thy neck with chains of gold.
- 11: We will make thee borders of gold with studs of silver.
- 12: While the king sitteth at his table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.
- 13: A bundle of myrrh is my well-beloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.
- 14: My beloved is unto me as a cluster of camphire in the vineyards of Engedi.
- 15: Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes.
- 16: Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is green.
- 17: The beams of our house are cedar, and our rafters of fir.

Chapter 2

- 1: I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.
- 2: As the lily among thorns, so is my love among the daughters.
- 3: As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons. I sat down under his shadow, and his banner covered me.
- 4: He brought me to the banquetting house, and his banner over me was love.
- 5: Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.
- 6: His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.
- 7: I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake love, until she speak.
- 8: The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.
- 9: My beloved is like a roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the window, he sheweth himself from the lattice.
- 10: My beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.
- 11: For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;
- 12: The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land.
- 13: The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.
- 14: O my dove, that art in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice: for thy voice is sweet.
- 15: Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines have tender grapes.

16: My beloved is mine, and I am his: he feedeth among the lilies.

17: Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou like a roe or a young hart.

Chapter 3

1: By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

2: I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth.

3: The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

4: It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go.

5: I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake love, until he be found.

6: Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all sweet odours?

7: Behold his bed, which is Solomon's; threescore valiant men are about it, of the valiant of Israel.

8: They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man hath his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9: King Solomon made himself a chariot of the wood of Lebanon.

10: He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of purple, the midst thereof of red.

11: Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals.

Chapter 4

1: Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair is as a flock of goats, coming down from the washing;

2: Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one hath twins.

3: Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is comely: thy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate.

4: Thy neck is like the tower of David builded for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all armour of brass.

5: Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

6: Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

7: Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

8: Come with me from Lebanon, my spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the top of Amana, from the top of Senir, and from the top of Paran;

9: Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with the ornaments of thy neck.

10: How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments is sweeter than any odour.

11: Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honeycomb: honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy mouth is like the Lebanon.

12: A garden inclosed is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13: Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with spikenard,

14: Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the odorous spices.

15: A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams from Lebanon.

16: Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out.

Chapter 5

1: I am come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my pomegranate.

2: I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my spouse; open to me.

3: I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?

- 4: My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved for him.
- 5: I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with sweet smelling
- 6: I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he
- 7: The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the
- 8: I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved, that ye tell him, that I am sick of love.
- 9: What is thy beloved more than another beloved, O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more
- 10: My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand.
- 11: His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are bushy, and black as a raven.
- 12: His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and fitly set.
- 13: His cheeks are as a bed of spices, as sweet flowers: his lips like lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh.
- 14: His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl: his belly is as bright ivory overlaid with sapphires.
- 15: His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance is as Lebanon, excelle
- 16: His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daug

Chapter 6

- 1: Whither is thy beloved gone, O thou fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we
- 2: My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather lili
- 3: I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth among the lilies.
- 4: Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah, comely as Jerusalem, terrible as an army with banners.
- 5: Turn away thine eyes from me, for they have overcome me: thy hair is as a flock of goats that appear fro
- 6: Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and t
- 7: As a piece of a pomegranate are thy temples within thy locks.
- 8: There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins without number.
- 9: My dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice one of her that ba
- 10: Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and terrible as an arm
- 11: I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, and to see whether the vine flourishe
- 12: Or ever I was aware, my soul made me like the chariots of Amminadib.
- 13: Return, return, O Shulamite; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shulan

Chapter 7

- 1: How beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the wo
- 2: Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not liquor: thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about wi
- 3: Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins.
- 4: Thy neck is as a tower of ivory; thine eyes like the fishpools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bathrabbim: thy
- 5: Thine head upon thee is like Carmel, and the hair of thine head like purple; the king is held in the galleri
- 6: How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!
- 7: This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

8: I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as a palm tree, and thy breasts shall be as the boughs thereof.
9: And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of him that drinketh of it to be as the boughs of the palm tree.
10: I am my beloved's, and his desire is toward me.
11: Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.
12: Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape appear, and whether the pomegranates bud forth.
13: The mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates are all manner of pleasant fruits, new and old, which I have not told thee.

Chapter 8

1: O that thou wert as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should find thee without, I would lead thee to my mother's house: I would cause thee to see her, and I would bring thee to her.
2: I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause thee to see her, and I would bring thee to her.
3: His left hand should be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.
4: I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, until he please.
5: Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thou hast brought forth thy seed: there thou hast planted the pomegranate: there thou hast built the tower, where thou hast set the watch.
6: Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave: the charms thereof are stronger than death, and their fumes are stronger than the grave.
7: Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, he would surely be counted foolish.
8: We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be ravished?
9: If she be a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if she be a door, we will inclose her with boards of silver.
10: I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found favour.
11: Solomon had a vineyard at Baalhamon; he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof.
12: My vineyard, which is mine, is before me: thou, O Solomon, must have a thousand, and those that keep it.
13: Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: cause me to hear it.
14: Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

Book: Isaiah

Chapter 1

- 1: The vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah king of Judah.
- 2: Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and have exalted them above all the earth: and I have chosen them, and they have despised me; they have despised my word, and have despised my voice; they have despised my law, and have despised my commandments: they have despised my word, and have despised my voice; they have despised my law, and have despised my commandments: they have despised my word, and have despised my voice; they have despised my law, and have despised my commandments.
- 3: The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider.
- 4: Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have despised my word, and have despised my voice; they have despised my law, and have despised my commandments: they have despised my word, and have despised my voice; they have despised my law, and have despised my commandments.
- 5: Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart is faint.
- 6: From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and open sores, and bleeding wounds.
- 7: Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and they have laid waste your land, and have laid waste your cities.
- 8: And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a beleaguered city.
- 9: Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah.
- 10: Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah.
- 11: To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams; and the fat of the goats I will not accept: neither will I accept the blood of calves, nor of goats, nor of lambs of the flock, nor of goats: for I will not accept them.
- 12: When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts? ye have brought vain oblations, and have offered up that which I have not commanded; ye have brought in vain oblations, and have offered up that which I have not commanded.
- 13: Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot accept; neither will I accept any oblation.
- 14: Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them.
- 15: And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: for your hands are full of blood.
- 16: Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.
- 17: Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.
- 18: If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: ye shall also be able to tread the high places, for ye shall be called a holy city, a faithful city.
- 19: But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken.
- 20: How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.
- 21: Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:
- 22: Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after reward: they refuse to be rebuked, they say, We will not hear; for we have despised the word of the LORD, we have despised his voice; we have despised his law, and we have despised his commandments: we have despised his word, and we have despised his voice; we have despised his law, and we have despised his commandments.
- 23: Therefore saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and I will cut off the high places, because they have despised me.
- 24: And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin.
- 25: And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called a faithful city, a faithful city.
- 26: Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.
- 27: And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the law shall be together, and they that forsake the law shall be together.
- 28: For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the garden which ye have chosen.
- 29: For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.
- 30: For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.
- 31: And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and no man shall quench them.

Chapter 2

- 1: The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

2: And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the LORD's house shall be established in Jerusalem.
3: And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of Jacob our God, that he may dwell with us.
4: And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks.
5: O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in the light of the LORD.
6: Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from the east, and they say, We are safe, because we have peace.
7: Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of idols.
8: Their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made.
9: And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not.
10: Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.
11: The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD shall be exalted.
12: For the day of the LORD of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is high, and shall bring them down, and shall cut them down, and shall bring them to the ground.
13: And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan,
14: And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,
15: And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,
16: And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures.
17: And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the LORD shall be exalted.
18: And the idols he shall utterly abolish.
19: And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.
20: In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself, and shall say, I will not.
21: To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.
22: Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of ?

Chapter 3

1: For, behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,
3: The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent.
4: And I will give children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.
5: And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall oppress the father, the brother shall oppress the brother, and the neighbour shall oppress the neighbour.
6: When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou clothed, and thou shalt be naked.
7: In that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be an healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: neither shall I be an healer, for I have fled from Jerusalem, because I am naked.
8: For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings are against the LORD their God, they have despised his word, they have despised his voice, they have despised his word, they have despised his voice, they have despised his word, they have despised his voice.
9: The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide not.
10: Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.
11: Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.
12: As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which love to be oppressed, they which love to be oppressed.
13: The LORD standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14: The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have

Chapter 4

- 1: And in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel:
- 2: In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and desirable.
- 3: And it shall come to pass, that he that is left in Zion, and he that remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called the LORD, and shall say, The LORD is my name.
- 4: When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof, that she may say, I have obtained mercy.
- 5: And the LORD will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and fire of glory at night.
- 6: And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the day time from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a shadow against the storm.

Chapter 5

1: Now will I sing to my wellbeloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in a fruitful hill:
2: And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it,
3: And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.
4: What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked thither,
5: And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be
6: And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will
7: For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: a
8: Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be planted
9: In mine ears said the LORD of hosts, Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, with
10: Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah.
11: Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until noon
12: And the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but they regard not the work
13: Therefore my people are gone into captivity, because they have no knowledge: and their honourable men
14: Therefore hath she enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their

15: And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the LORD shall be against the proud.
16: But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.
17: Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall strangers eat.
18: Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:
19: That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy One be against us.
20: Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that count bitter sweet, and sweet bitter.
21: Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!
22: Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:
23: Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!
24: Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as stubble, and they shall be as chaff.
25: Therefore is the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and smitten them, and broken them down, and hath lifted up his face against them, and hath kindled against them.
26: And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth: and they shall come with lowliness, and they shall bow down under the yoke, and they shall be brought out, and they shall be brought down.
27: None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of any of them be loosed, nor shall the latch of any of them be broken.
28: Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and the wheels of their chariots like wheels of iron.
29: Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall devour it, and shall be as water overflowing.
30: And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if one look unto the land, behold darkness and sorrow, and the light shall be darkened, and the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give light.

Chapter 6

1: In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the LORD sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train
2: Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he
3: And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: the whole earth is full of his
4: And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.
5: Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of
6: Then flew one of the seraphims unto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs
7: And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and
8: Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here
9: And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive
10: Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with the
11: Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the
12: And the LORD have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land.
13: But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose

Chapter 7

1: And it came to pass in the days of Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin
2: And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria is confederate with Ephraim. And his heart was moved
3: Then said the LORD unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and Shearjashub thy son, at the end
4: And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be fainthearted for the two tails of these sm

14: And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the house of Jacob and to them that say, Blessing shall come in the name of the LORD.
15: And many among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.
16: Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.
17: And I will wait upon the LORD, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.
18: Behold, I and the children whom the LORD hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from now and for ever.
19: And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that dream,
20: To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.
21: And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall see the LORD, they shall say, Where is the LORD, our God?
22: And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and they shall be taken up and shall be as the straw that is carried away.

Chapter 9

1: Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Judah, and said, I will drive her out of the land.
2: The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, and in the shadow of death, have seen a great light.
3: Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest.
4: For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian.
5: For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with peace.
6: For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The Father of the future age, Prince of peace.
7: Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with righteousness.
8: The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.
9: And all the people shall know, even Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the pride and scorn, We will not see peace, nor will we build bulwarks, for we have peace: for we have quietness and safety, for we have quietness.
10: The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycomores are cut down, but we will plant them.
11: Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his enemies together;
12: The Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. For all this he shall say, Because they have despised my word, they shall be despised, and shall be brought down.
13: For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.
14: Therefore the LORD will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and rush, in one day.
15: The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.
16: For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed.
17: Therefore the LORD shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless, nor comfort them, for they have despised his word.
18: For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets, and shall burn up all the mountains.
19: Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel of the fire: and he shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall be as the fuel of the fire.
20: And he shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall be as the fuel of the fire.
21: Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: and they together shall be against Judah. For all this he shall say, Because they have despised my word, they shall be despised, and shall be brought down.

Chapter 10

1: Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed;
2: To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widow be vexed, and her soul vexed;
3: And what will ye do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee?

4: Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. For all this his anger is not turned away, neither doth he relent at all.

5: O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6: I will send him against an hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge.

7: Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is in his heart to destroy and cut off na-

8: For he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings?

9: Is not Calno as Carchemish? is not Hamath as Arpad? is not Samaria as Damascus?

10: As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem.

11: Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols?

12: Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and Jerusalem,

13: For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have no repentance.

14: And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered them.

15: Shall the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that useth it?

16: Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a fire.

17: And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thicket.

18: And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when a fire burneth.

19: And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

20: And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Judah,

21: The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

22: For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption shall be determined.

23: For the Lord GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land.

24: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian.

25: For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

26: And the LORD of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Midian at the rock of Oreb.

27: And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke shall be destroyed.

28: He is come to Aiath, he is passed to Migron; at Michmash he hath laid up his carriages:

29: They are gone over the passage: they have taken up their lodging at Geba; Ramah is afraid; Gibeah of Benjamin is removed.

30: Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim: cause it to be heard unto Laish, O poor Anathoth.

31: Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim gather themselves to flee.

32: As yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shall shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of Zion.

33: Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down.

34: And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

Chapter 11

1: And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

2: And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and the fear of the LORD:

3: And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither shall he decide after the hearing of his ears:

16: And there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; like as it

6: Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for great is the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee.

14: And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his back.

15: Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.
16: Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives and daughters shall be ravished.
17: Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not care.
18: Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb.
19: And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.
20: It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian dwell there, neither shall the Canaanites.
21: But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces.
22: And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces.

Chapter 14

1: For the LORD will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land: and the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them for ever.
2: And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them for ever.
3: And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the wrath of thy enemy.
4: That thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden tower is destroyed.
5: The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.
6: He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and he hath forsaken his throne.
7: The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing.
8: Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is risen up against us.
9: Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the fathers that have been.
10: All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?
11: Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and thou shalt be as the earth.
12: How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst say, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God.
13: For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God.
14: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High.
15: Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.
16: They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened not the house of his doors, nor did he have any company?
17: That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened not the house of his doors, nor did he have any company?
18: All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.
19: But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain.
20: Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people.
21: Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land.
22: For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant.
23: I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction.
24: The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it be.
25: That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke be broken.
26: This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the land.

27: For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall hinder him?
28: In the year that king Ahaz died was this burden.
29: Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's mouth shall come a branch, and he shall smite thee.
30: And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with the sword.
31: Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smiter, and he shall smite thee.
32: What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zion, and the LORD shall be feared in Jerusalem.

Chapter 15

1: The burden of Moab. Because in the night Ar of Moab is laid waste, and brought to silence; because in the night Nebo is taken, and the high place is destroyed.
2: He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over Medeba.
3: In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their streets they shall say, We are forsaken.
4: And Heshbon shall cry, and Elealeh: their voice shall be heard even unto Jahaz: therefore the armed soldiers shall break down the tower of the high place.
5: My heart shall cry out for Moab; his fugitives shall flee unto Zoar, an heifer of three years old: for by the waters of Nimrim shall be the weeping: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.
6: Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the wilderness: for the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thence unto Beth Meon.
7: For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth, and he shall be torn in pieces.
8: For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thence unto Beth Meon.

Chapter 16

1: Send ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion.
2: For it shall be, that, as a wandering bird cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Moab shall be at the fountains of the charcoals.
3: Take counsel, execute judgment; make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts.
4: Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the exiles shall say, We are forsaken.
5: And in mercy shall the throne be established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David, and he shall build up the breach of the wall.
6: We have heard of the pride of Moab; he is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: because he hath despised the word of the LORD, he hath despised his voice, therefore shall he be despised, and he shall be brought down.
7: Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the foundations of Kirhareth shall ye mourn.
8: For the fields of Heshbon languish, and the vine of Sibmah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the tower of the high place.
9: Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon.
10: And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing: because of the wrath of the LORD he hath broken down the tower of the high place.
11: Wherefore my bowels shall sound like an harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kirharesh.
12: And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on the high place, that he shall come to Heshbon, and shall say, I am weary.
13: This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Moab since that time.
14: But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three years, as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be brought down, and he shall be weary.

Chapter 17

1: The burden of Damascus. Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.
2: The cities of Aroer are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and none shall make them afraid.
3: The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria shall be as the remnant of the people of Israel, because of the day of wrath of the LORD.

4: And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flanks shall be made lean.
5: And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as when the gleaner gleaneth the grapes, and the gleaner doth tread the olives, and he hath left branches.
6: Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the bough, and the fourth part of the olive.
7: At that day shall a man look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel.
8: And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect that which his fingers have made: for he shall be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because they are dry.
9: In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because they are dry.
10: Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou be broken down, and shalt be as a heap of ruins, and shalt be as a city that is forsaken.
11: In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: but thou shalt be as a heap of ruins, and shalt be as a city that is forsaken.
12: Woe to the multitude of many people, which make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of many nations, which make a rushing like the rushing of many waters.
13: The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall rebuke them, and they shall flee, and they shall be as a chaff upon the wind, and as a stubble before the storm.
14: And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he is not. This is the portion of them that spoil, and the lot of them that take spoil.

Chapter 18

1: Woe to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia:
2: That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to a strong city, to an high tower.
3: All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the mount, when he bloweth the trumpet, when he saith, Come, we will fight against them.
4: For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in my dwelling place like a clear heaven.
5: For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both smite the bough, and he will break down the tower.
6: They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls of the mountains shall be gathered about them, and the beasts of the earth shall be gathered about them.
7: In that time shall the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people scattered and peeled, and they shall bring in the tithes of righteousness, and they shall bring in the offering of praise.

Chapter 19

1: The burden of Egypt. Behold, the LORD rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and the idols shall be broken down, and the LORD shall sit upon the cherubim, and shall fly into Egypt.
2: And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour.
3: And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall fall down, and shall be broken down, and shall be as a heap of ruins.
4: And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, said the LORD.
5: And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up.
6: And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds shall be broken down, and the paper reeds shall be withered.
7: The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither and be broken down, and shall be as a heap of ruins.
8: The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the brooks shall be as a heap of ruins.
9: Moreover they that work in fine flax, and they that weave networks, shall be confounded.
10: And they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that make sluices and ponds for fish.
11: Surely the princes of Zoan are fools, the counsel of the wise counsellors of Pharaoh is become brutish: where are they? where are thy wise men?
12: Where are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD hath done to Egypt.
13: The princes of Zoan are become fools, the princes of Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, saying, The LORD hath not done this.
14: The LORD hath mingled a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to err in every way.
15: Neither shall there be any work for Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16: In that day shall Egypt be like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the
17: And the land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid
18: In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and swear to the LORD
19: In that day shall there be an altar to the LORD in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border
20: And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall come
21: And the LORD shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the LORD in that day, and shall
22: And the LORD shall smite Egypt: he shall smite and heal it: and they shall return even to the LORD, and
23: In that day shall there be a highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and
24: In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, even a blessing in the midst of the land
25: Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my

Chapter 20

1: In the year that Tartan came unto Ashdod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him,) and fought against
2: At the same time spake the LORD by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go and loose the sackcloth from
3: And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years for a sign and
4: So shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and
5: And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their glory.
6: And the inhabitant of this isle shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we flee for help

Chapter 21

1: The burden of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds in the south pass through; so it cometh from the desert
2: A grievous vision is declared unto me; the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoils
3: Therefore are my loins filled with pain: pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth
4: My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: the night of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me.
5: Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield.
6: For thus hath the LORD said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.
7: And he saw a chariot with a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and a chariot of camels; and he heard
8: And he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my
9: And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon
10: O my threshing, and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel
11: The burden of Dumah. He calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the
12: The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return, come
13: The burden upon Arabia. In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies of Dedanim.
14: The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread
15: For they fled from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness
16: For thus hath the LORD said unto me, Within a year, according to the years of an hireling, and all the
17: And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar, shall be diminished

Chapter 22

- 1: The burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the housetops?
- 2: Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, a joyous city: thy slain men are not slain with the sword, nor
- 3: All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together
- 4: Therefore said I, Look away from me; I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling
- 5: For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity by the Lord GOD of hosts in the valley
- 6: And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and Kir uncovered the shield.
- 7: And it shall come to pass, that thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set th
- 8: And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour of the house of t
- 9: Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye gathered together the w
- 10: And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify the w
- 11: Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto t
- 12: And in that day did the Lord GOD of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to gi
- 13: And behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: let us ea
- 14: And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from yo
- 15: Thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto Shebna, which is over th
- 16: What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, as he
- 17: Behold, the LORD will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee.
- 18: He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there
- 19: And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down.
- 20: And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant Eliakim the son of Hilkiah:
- 21: And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy governmen
- 22: And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; a
- 23: And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house
- 24: And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels
- 25: In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and b

Chapter 23

- 1: The burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering
- 2: Be still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have reple
- 3: And by great waters the seed of Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and she is a mart of natio
- 4: Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, n
- 5: As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.
- 6: Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.
- 7: Is this your joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn
- 8: Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffi

9: The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honours.
10: Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tarshish: there is no more strength.
11: He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment.
12: And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, pass over.
13: Behold the land of the Chaldeans; this people was not, till the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in it.
14: Howl, ye ships of Tarshish: for your strength is laid waste.
15: And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of her captivity.
16: Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs.
17: And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her captivity.
18: And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; it shall be given unto the poor.

Chapter 24

1: Behold, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.
2: And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the oppressor, so with him that is oppressed.
3: The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.
4: The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, the haughty people of the earth are despised.
5: The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the covenant.
6: Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are mournful.
7: The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh.
8: The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.
9: They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.
10: The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.
11: There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.
12: In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.
13: When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, there shall be as the shaking of an olive tree.
14: They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.
15: Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the fires, even the name of the LORD God of Israel in the isles of the sea.
16: From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to the righteous. But I said, My leanness, my leanness.
17: Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.
18: And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that climbeth up shall be taken in the snare.
19: The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.
20: The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgressions shall be multiplied.
21: And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall punish the host of the high ones that are on the earth.
22: And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison.
23: Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem.

Chapter 25

1: O Lord, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things; thy
2: For thou hast made of a city an heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall
3: Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee.
4: For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm
5: Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; even the heat with the shadow
6: And in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines
7: And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spre
8: He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rel
9: And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is th
10: For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Moab shall be trodden down under him, even
11: And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth his hand
12: And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, and bring to the ground, even

Chapter 26

1: In that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; salvation will God appoin
2: Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in.
3: Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.
4: Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:
5: For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he layeth it low; he layeth it low, even to the
6: The foot shall tread it down, even the feet of the poor, and the steps of the needy.
7: The way of the just is uprightness: thou, most upright, dost weigh the path of the just.
8: Yea, in the way of thy judgments, O LORD, have we waited for thee; the desire of our soul is to thy nam
9: With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for whe
10: Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness: in the land of uprightness will h
11: LORD, when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see: but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy a
12: LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us.
13: O LORD our God, other lords beside thee have had dominion over us: but by thee only will we make m
14: They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited an
15: Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation: thou art glorified: thou hadst
16: LORD, in trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a prayer when thy chastening was upon them
17: Like as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her p
18: We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wr
19: Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in
20: Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were
21: For, behold, the LORD cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: th

Chapter 27

1: In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent.
2: In that day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine.
3: I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.
4: Fury is not in me: who would set the briers and thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would tread them under my feet.
5: Or let him take hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me; and he shall make peace with me.
6: He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.
7: Hath he smitten him, as he smote those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them?
8: In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind.
9: By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged; and this is all the fruit to take away his sin; when he shall sow seed, he shall reap, and his ear shall be full of wheat, and his barn shall be full of wheat, and his floor shall be full of wheat.
10: Yet the fenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: there shall no man dwell, nor shall any man be there.
11: When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire.
12: And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the sea, the forest which is strong.
13: And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were of the covenant of the LORD.

Chapter 28

1: Woe to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which is on the head of the fat valley, which shall be as chaff, and as the chaff is carried away, so shall the crown of pride be carried away, and the drunkards shall be as chaff.
2: Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a whirlwind of wrath shall he bring down, and he shall bring down the crown, because he hath despised the word of the Lord, he hath despised his voice, he hath despised his word, he hath despised his counsel, he hath despised his voice, he hath despised his word, he hath despised his counsel.
3: The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be trodden under feet:
4: And the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the chaff is carried away, so shall the crown of pride be carried away, and the drunkards shall be as chaff.
5: In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of the people.
6: And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to flight.
7: But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; the priest and the prophet have been drunken.
8: For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean.
9: Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are wearied with wine, and who have said, We will not see judgment, neither will we understand.
10: For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little.
11: For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people.
12: To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing.
13: But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little.
14: Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem.
15: Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when we shall see trouble, we will not be afraid, for we have made a covenant with death.
16: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone.
17: Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the flood shall carry away the stronghold.
18: And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when ye shall see trouble and affliction, ye shall say, We will not see judgment, neither will we understand.
19: From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night.
20: For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in.
21: For the LORD shall rise up as in mount Perazim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of Gibeon, that he may do his work, and that he may bring his word to pass.

22: Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord GOD
23: Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.
24: Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?
25: When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin
26: For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.
27: For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon
28: Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, n
29: This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working

Chapter 29

1: Woe to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David dwelt! add ye year to year; let them kill sacrifices.
2: Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Ariel.
3: And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise fo
4: And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of t
5: Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones sh
6: Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with stor
7: And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munitio
8: It shall even be as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his sou
9: Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but
10: For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the proph
11: And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to on
12: And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am n
13: Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips c
14: Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work a
15: Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, an
16: Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say
17: Is it not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall
18: And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obs
19: The meek also shall increase their joy in the LORD, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy
20: For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity ar
21: That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn as
22: Therefore thus saith the LORD, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall
23: But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my nam
24: They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

Chapter 30

1: Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a c

2: That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the street:
3: Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion:
4: For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes.
5: They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and a reproach:
6: The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young lions:
7: For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning this, Their strength shall be nothing.
8: Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever:
9: That this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the LORD:
10: Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things,
11: Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us:
12: Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and pride,
13: Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking ye shall see:
14: And he shall break it as the breaking of the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare:
15: For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and confidence shall be your strength:
16: But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall ye be pursued:
17: One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon of fire:
18: And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you:
19: For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry:
20: And though the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teacher be despised:
21: And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right, and when ye turn to the left:
22: Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images: thou shalt say, Let them go, they cannot save me:
23: Then shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase shall be given thee:
24: The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which hath been threshed with a threshing machine:
25: And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of wrath:
26: Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of the sun in the day:
27: Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is heavy:
28: And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity:
29: Ye shall have a song, as in the night when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one dances to the sound of the organ:
30: And the LORD shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, and shall say,
31: For through the voice of the LORD shall the Assyrian be beaten down, which smote with a rod:
32: And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall lay upon him, it shall be broken:
33: For Tophet is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile of wood is ready, and the fire is kindled:
Chapter 31

1: Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help; and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many:
2: Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words: but will arise against the house of

- 3: Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the LORD shall s
- 4: For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a
- 5: As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing
- 6: Turn ye unto him from whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted.
- 7: For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands
- 8: Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, sha
- 9: And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the

Chapter 32

- 1: Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.
- 2: And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water i
- 3: And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.
- 4: The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be read
- 5: The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful.
- 6: For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter e
- 7: The instruments also of the churl are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying wor
- 8: But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he stand.
- 9: Rise up, ye women that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech.
- 10: Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering s
- 11: Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and
- 12: They shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.
- 13: Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers; yea, upon all the houses of joy in the joyo
- 14: Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts and towers shall
- 15: Until the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful fiel
- 16: Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.
- 17: And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance
- 18: And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;
- 19: When it shall hail, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place.
- 20: Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox and the ass.

Chapter 33

- 1: Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treac
- 2: O LORD, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation a
- 3: At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.
- 4: And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts
- 5: The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness.
- 6: And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of salvation: the fear of the L

7: Behold, their valiant ones shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.
8: The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the
9: The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed and hewn down: Sharon is like a wilderness
10: Now will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.
11: Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you.
12: And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: as thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire.
13: Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might.
14: The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with
15: He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that sha
16: He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; h
17: Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off.
18: Thine heart shall meditate terror. Where is the scribe? where is the receiver? where is he that counted
19: Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stamme
20: Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabern
21: But there the glorious LORD will be unto us a place of broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no g
22: For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our lawgiver, the LORD is our king; he will save us.
23: Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: the
24: And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity.

Chapter 34

1: Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the w
2: For the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly de
3: Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcasses, and the mountains
4: And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and a
5: For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people
6: The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and g
7: And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soa
8: For it is the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.
9: And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land the
10: It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to gene
11: But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he sh
12: They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be r
13: And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be
14: The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry t
15: There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall
16: Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: fo

17: And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever.

Chapter 35

1: The wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom abundantly.

2: It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it.

3: Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4: Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, and will deliver you.

5: Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

6: Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall dwindle.

7: And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where once dwelt a leopards,

8: And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it.

9: No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there.

10: And the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads.

Chapter 36

1: Now it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, that Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against Jerusalem.

2: And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakeh from Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah with a great army.

3: Then came forth unto him Eliakim, Hilkiyah's son, which was over the house, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the recorder.

4: And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria,

5: I say, sayest thou, (but they are but vain words) I have counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust?

6: Lo, thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and will pierce him, and will break, and will fall upon him.

7: But if thou say to me, We trust in the LORD our God: is it not he, whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken down, and hath said, Jerusalem shall be inhabited by the remnant of the people, and by the strangers that shall come in?

8: Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand talents of silver.

9: How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust in the LORD thy God?

10: And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11: Then said Eliakim and Shebna and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Chaldean language: for we will hear thee.

12: But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? hath he not said, I will deliver thee into the hands of the king of Assyria?

13: Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the LORD.

14: Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you.

15: Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered.

16: Harken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and I will give thee two thousand talents of silver.

17: Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and oil.

18: Beware lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered?

19: Where are the gods of Hamath and Arphad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria from the hands of the king of Assyria?

20: Who are they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that they should not be delivered?

21: But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22: Then came Eliakim, the son of Hilkiyah, that was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the recorder.

Chapter 37

1: And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth.
2: And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests.
3: And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy.
4: It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to say unto thee.
5: So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.
6: And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words of the king of Assyria.
7: Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword.
8: So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was come.
9: And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he shall come, he shall smite thee, and shall overthrow thy kingdom.
10: Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, I will deliver me, for I will not.
11: Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and thou art left.
12: Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezai, and Sennacherib?
13: Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivvah?
14: And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the LORD.
15: And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, saying,
16: O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, O LORD.
17: Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of Sennacherib, which he hath sent to say unto thee.
18: Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations, and their countries,
19: And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone.
20: Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD.
21: Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Whereas thou hast said, I will not see the king of Assyria:
22: This is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and hath said,
23: Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thy hand against the LORD?
24: By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come, for I will war against thee.
25: I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the besieged city.
26: Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass.
27: Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field.
28: But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.
29: Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and will thrust thee down.
30: And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; and the second year ye shall eat that which springeth up of itself.
31: And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit.
32: For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD shall do this.
33: Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shall he fight against it, neither shall he come.
34: By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

35: For I will defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

36: Then the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore thousand.

37: So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.

38: And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharshar

Chapter 38

1: In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came unto him, and said,

2: Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD,

3: And said, Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect conscience.

4: Then came the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying,

5: Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have

6: And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will defend this city.

7: And this shall be a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken;

8: Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees.

9: The writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

10: I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11: I said, I shall not see the LORD, even the LORD, in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more wile.

12: Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off like a weaver my life.

13: I reckoned till morning, that, as a lion, so will he break all my bones: from day even to night wilt thou mangle me.

14: Like a crane or a swallow, so did I chatter: I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fail with looking upward: O LORD,

15: What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done it: I shall go softly all my years in

16: O LORD, by these things men live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit: so wilt thou recover me, O LORD,

17: Behold, for peace I had great bitterness: but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption.

18: For the grave cannot praise thee, death can not celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope in thee.

19: The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day: the father to the children shall make known thy

20: The LORD was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments all the days of our

21: For Isaiah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay it for a plaister upon the boil, and he shall recover.

22: Hezekiah also had said, What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

Chapter 39

1: At that time Merodachbaladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present to Hezekiah

2: And Hezekiah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold,

3: Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from where

4: Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that is in mine house have

5: Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts:

6: Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store un-

7: And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be-

8: Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover

Chapter 40

1: Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.

2: Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity

3: The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the des

4: Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be r

5: And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the LOR

6: The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as

7: The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people

8: The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9: O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good t

10: Behold, the Lord GOD will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward is

11: He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bo

12: Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and co

13: Who hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or being his counsellor hath taught him?

14: With whom took he counsel, and who instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taug

15: Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behol

16: And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17: All nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

18: To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19: The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silve

20: He that is so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto hi

21: Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not unc

22: It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that str

23: That bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

24: Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown: yea, their stock shall not take root in the ea

25: To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the Holy One.

26: Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by num

27: Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is

28: Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends

29: He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength.

30: Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31: But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles;

Chapter 41

1: Keep silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew their strength: let them come near; then let

2: Who raised up the righteous man from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before him, and
3: He pursued them, and passed safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his feet.
4: Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the first, and with
5: The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.
6: They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his brother, Be of good courage.
7: So the carpenter encouraged the goldsmith, and he that smootheth with the hammer him that smote the
8: But thou, Israel, art my servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my friend.
9: Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said
10: Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help
11: Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nought
12: Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even them that contended with thee: they that war against
13: For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee.
14: Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and thy redeemer, the
15: Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountain
16: Thou shalt fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou
17: When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD
18: I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool
19: I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the
20: That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath
21: Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jacob.
22: Let them bring them forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they
23: Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea, do good, or do evil
24: Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination is he that chooseth you.
25: I have raised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my
26: Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, He is right
27: The first shall say to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings
28: For I beheld, and there was no man; even among them, and there was no counsellor, that, when I asked
29: Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nothing: their molten images are wind and confusion.

Chapter 42

1: Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him
2: He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street.
3: A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment
4: He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the isles shall wait for his
5: Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the
6: I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee

7: To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison;
8: I am the LORD: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images:
9: Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you:
10: Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea,
11: Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the villages that Kedar doth inhabit: let the rivers
12: Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.
13: The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea,
14: I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: now will I cry like a travailing man,
15: I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and
16: And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known:
17: They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the idols,
18: Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.
19: Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect,
20: Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not.
21: The LORD is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make it honourable.
22: But this is a people robbed and spoiled; they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison:
23: Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken and hear for the time to come?
24: Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD, he against whom we have sinned?
25: Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and it hath set him

Chapter 43

1: But now thus saith the LORD that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for
2: When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee:
3: For I am the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and
4: Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I
5: Fear not: for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west;
6: I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters
7: Even every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I
8: Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.
9: Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare
10: Ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and be
11: I, even I, am the LORD; and beside me there is no saviour.
12: I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was no strange god among you: therefore
13: Yea, before the day was I am he; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who
14: Thus saith the LORD, your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and
15: I am the LORD, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.

16: Thus saith the LORD, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;
17: Which bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise up:
18: Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.
19: Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness,
20: The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness,
21: This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.
22: But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but thou hast been weary of me, O Israel.
23: Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices:
24: Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifice:
25: I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.
26: Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.
27: Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers have transgressed against me.
28: Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to rebuke.

Chapter 44

1: Yet now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen:
2: Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob:
3: For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thine horn,
4: And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water courses.
5: One shall say, I am the LORD's; and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob; and another shall subscribe himself to the LORD, and shall call him the LORD of Israel.
6: Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last;
7: And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people:
8: Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses:
9: They that make a graven image are all of them vanity; and their delectable things shall not profit; and they shall be as a work of vanity:
10: Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image that is profitable for nothing?
11: Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed: and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, and shall be afraid:
12: The smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the anvil;
13: The carpenter stretcheth out his rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it with the compass;
14: He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself a cedar of Lebanon;
15: Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and basketh:
16: He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself,
17: And the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and saith, I am a god:
18: They have not known nor understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts are darkened,
19: And none considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned
20: He feedeth on ashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, I have burned
21: Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou art my servant: I have formed thee; thou art my servant:

22: I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have heard thy voice.
23: Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing.
24: Thus saith the LORD, thy redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD that maketh thee.
25: That frustrateth the tokens of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise men backward, and maketh them foolish.
26: That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Be strong.
27: That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:
28: That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Be strong.

Chapter 45

1: Thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before thee, and to open the doors before thee.
2: I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and will cut down the high wall.
3: And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know, that I am the LORD.
4: For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.
5: I am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God beside me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known it.
6: That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me. I am the LORD, and there is none else.
7: I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.
8: Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth fruit.
9: Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherd of the earth. Shall the sherd say to the potter, What art thou, that thou hast despised me?
10: Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begetteth thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?
11: Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my servants, the prophets.
12: I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and I have created them.
13: I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall plant my trees.
14: Thus saith the LORD, The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia and of the Sabeans, men of strong stature, shall enter in at the gates of Jerusalem.
15: Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour.
16: They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together that are despised.
17: But Israel shall be saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded.
18: For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established the world.
19: I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain.
20: Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: they have no power to help you.
21: Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient times, that I should say?
22: Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.
23: I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me shall ye come.
24: Surely, shall one say, in the LORD have I righteousness and strength: even to him shall men come; and they shall be saved.
25: In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory.

Chapter 46

1: Bel boweth down, Nebo stoopeth, their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages were

2: They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but themselves are gone into captivity:
3: Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, which are borne by me:
4: And even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; even
5: To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like?
6: They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a graven image:
7: They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not move:
8: Remember this, and shew yourselves men: bring it again to mind, O ye transgressors.
9: Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like unto me:
10: Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying,
11: Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have said,
12: Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, that are far from righteousness:
13: I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: and I will place salvation

Chapter 47

1: Come down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon, sit on the ground: there is no throne, O daughter of the Chaldeans:
2: Take the millstones, and grind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the wall,
3: Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not be merciful:
4: As for our redeemer, the LORD of hosts is his name, the Holy One of Israel.
5: Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called, O virgin,
6: I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst despise them,
7: And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for ever: so that thou didst not lay these things to thy heart, neither didst thou fear:
8: Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart,
9: But these two things shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: thou shalt be
10: For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge shall bring thee down,
11: Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee;
12: Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured:
13: Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators,
14: Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the fire:
15: Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, even thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall be as

Chapter 48

1: Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the wa
2: For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God of Israel; The LORD of hosts
3: I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed
4: Because I knew that thou art obstinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;
5: I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to pass I shewed it thee: lest thou should
6: Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare it? I have shewed thee new things from this time, even

7: They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; le
8: Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time that thine ear was not opened: for I k
9: For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not of
10: Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.
11: For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I wi
12: Harken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I am he; I am the first, I also am the last.
13: Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: wh
14: All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these things? The LORD hath
15: I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prospero
16: Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that
17: Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the LORD thy God which teacheth th
18: O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righte
19: Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name s
20: Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it e
21: And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the ro
22: There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

Chapter 49

1: Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; The LORD hath called me from the womb; fr
2: And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made m
3: And said unto me, Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.
4: Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judg
5: And now, saith the LORD that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him,
6: And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to re
7: Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him wh
8: Thus saith the LORD, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped t
9: That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They sh
10: They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on th
11: And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.
12: Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the
13: Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath
14: But Zion said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.
15: Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb?
16: Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.
17: Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.
18: Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. As

19: For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow for thee.
20: The children which thou shalt have, after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place is too narrow for thee.
21: Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate?
22: Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people.
23: And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee.
24: Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?
25: But thus saith the LORD, Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered.
26: And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood.

Chapter 50

1: Thus saith the LORD, Where is the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? or which of her creditors have I? or where are they, to whom I have sold her? for she is desolate, and she is empty.
2: Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? Is my hand shortened, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver?
3: I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.
4: The Lord GOD hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season.
5: The Lord GOD hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.
6: I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame.
7: For the Lord GOD will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint.
8: He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is mine adversary? let him come.
9: Behold, the Lord GOD will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? lo, they all shall wax old as a garment.
10: Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, that toucheth not fire?
11: Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire.

Chapter 51

1: Hearken to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the quarry whence ye are digged.
2: Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for I called him alone, and blessed him, and said, Unto thee will I be a father.
3: For the LORD shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the LORD.
4: Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for a law shall proceed from me, and my righteousness shall be enlarged.
5: My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; the isles shall wait for me.
6: Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall be melted like wax.
7: Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart is my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their railing.
8: For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever.
9: Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old.
10: Art thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea dry?
11: Therefore the redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon them.
12: I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, who shall be troubled as flesh?
13: And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth?
14: The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his breach should be filled.

15: But I am the LORD thy God, that divided the sea, whose waves roared: The LORD of hosts is his name:
16: And I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may
17: Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; for
18: There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh
19: These two things are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and destruction, and the
20: Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: they are full of the
21: Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine:
22: Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken
23: But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may

Chapter 52

1: Awake, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for
2: Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck,
3: For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.
4: For thus saith the Lord GOD, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrians
5: Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule
6: Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in that day that I am he that doth save
7: How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace;
8: Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye,
9: Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD hath comforted his people,
10: The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall
11: Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye
12: For ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the LORD will go before you; and the God of Israel
13: Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.
14: As many were astonished at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than
15: So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not been

Chapter 53

1: Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?
2: For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor
3: He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were
4: Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God,
5: But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace
6: All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid
7: He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter,
8: He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off
9: And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence

10: Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering
11: He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant
12: Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because

Chapter 54

1: Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail
2: Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen
3: For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and men
4: Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame
5: For thy Maker is thine husband; the LORD of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel
6: For the LORD hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou
7: For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.
8: In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on
9: For this is as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more
10: For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, nor
11: O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and
12: And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones
13: And all thy children shall be taught of the LORD; and great shall be the peace of thy children.
14: In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and
15: Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee
16: Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument
17: No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in

Chapter 55

1: Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat;
2: Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not?
3: Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting cove
4: Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.
5: Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee
6: Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near:
7: Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD
8: For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD.
9: For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts
10: For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the ea
11: So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accom
12: For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth
13: Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and

Chapter 56

- 1: Thus saith the LORD, Keep ye judgment, and do justice: for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness shall be revealed.
- 2: Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth himself from touching the altar.
- 3: Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath separated me, and he hath cut me off from his people: because he keepeth the sabbath, and he loveth my house, and he loveth my land.
- 4: For thus saith the LORD unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and desire to keep my commandments, that they shall be my people, and I will be unto them a Father and a Merciful God.
- 5: Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters.
- 6: Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD their God, that will be to him a people, and to him I will be a Father and a Merciful God.
- 7: Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings shall be accepted of me, and their offerings shall be made unto me: and I will be unto them a Father and a Merciful God.
- 8: The Lord GOD, which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, Yet will I gather others to him, beside those that I have gathered: and they shall be a people.
- 9: All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.
- 10: His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, craving the prey.
- 11: Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand.
- 12: Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to morrow shall be as this day, and we will increase.

Chapter 57

- 1: The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that they shall be taken away: because they shall be cut off without warning.
- 2: He shall enter into peace: they shall rest in their beds, each one walking in his uprightness.
- 3: But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.
- 4: Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? ye say, We will not see peace, nor will we have any.
- 5: Enflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the cliffs.
- 6: Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured out thy blood, and hast thou increased thine idols.
- 7: Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.
- 8: Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered thyself.
- 9: And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and thou saidst, I shall not see war, nor shall I see distress.
- 10: Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the strength of thy hand, and hast said, I shall not be moved.
- 11: And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid thy heart open to me?
- 12: I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit thee.
- 13: When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them.
- 14: And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my God.
- 15: For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and lofty place, from whence I will bring death, and I will visit mine anger.
- 16: For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls of the righteous should be weary.
- 17: For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on.
- 18: I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners.
- 19: I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.
- 20: But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.
- 21: There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

Chapter 58

- 1: Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the ho
- 2: Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook no
- 3: Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have we afflicted our soul, and thou
- 4: Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall not fast as ye do t
- 5: Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a b
- 6: Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, an
- 7: Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? whe
- 8: Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy right
- 9: Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou tak
- 10: And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obs
- 11: And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: an
- 12: And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of m
- 13: If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbat
- 14: Then shalt thou delight thyself in the LORD; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the ea

Chapter 59

- 1: Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear
- 2: But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you
- 3: For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your ton
- 4: None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mis
- 5: They hatch cockatrice' eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and that wh
- 6: Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works
- 7: Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity
- 8: The way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their goings: they have made them crooke
- 9: Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity
- 10: We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: we stumble at noon day as in t
- 11: We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but there is none; for salvation
- 12: For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions
- 13: In transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression a
- 14: And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, an
- 15: Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw it, and it d
- 16: And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore his arm bro
- 17: For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on
- 18: According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies
- 19: So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When

20: And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD

21: As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD; My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth

Chapter 60

1: Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

2: For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise

3: And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4: Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons

5: Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance

6: The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all they from Sheba shall

7: All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee

8: Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

9: Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and

10: And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath

11: Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring

12: For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted

13: The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify

14: The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee

15: Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal

16: Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that

17: For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will

18: Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt

19: The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but

20: Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine ever

21: Thy people also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the

22: A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will hasten it in his time

Chapter 61

1: The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto

2: To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that

3: To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning,

4: And they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the

5: And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your

6: But ye shall be named the Priests of the LORD: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat

7: For your shame ye shall have double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in the

8: For I the LORD love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I

9: And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see the

10: I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garment of salvation.

11: For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so shall the city of the LORD bring forth righteousness, and shall give forth peace.

Chapter 62

1: For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness of the LORD be revealed.

2: And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by a new name.

3: Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

4: Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hephzibah, and thy land Beulah.

5: For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall the LORD rejoice over thee.

6: I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that say, We will not see peace, nor will we build bulwarks, for we have the LORD for our defence.

7: And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

8: The LORD hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give thy corn for the bread of the famine, neither will I suffer the land to be desolate.

9: But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together shall rejoice.

10: Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather the people.

11: Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy Saviour cometh, he that will redeem Jerusalem.

12: And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Song of the LORD.

Chapter 63

1: Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength, he that is called the LORD of hosts, the Holy One of Israel.

2: Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat?

3: I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and will crush them under my feet, and will tread down the cities thereof.

4: For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

5: And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine arm brought me salvation, for I have no helper.

6: And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down the strong holds thereof, and will overthrow the tower thereof.

7: I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath done for me.

8: For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their Saviour.

9: In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the way.

10: But they rebelled, and vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

11: Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the land of Egypt?

12: That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make them go out of the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

13: That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

14: As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, O LORD.

15: Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is thy zeal, O LORD, in the day of wrath?

16: Doubtless thou art our father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, art our father, our Redeemer.

17: O LORD, why hast thou made us to err from thy ways, and hardened our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants' sake, O LORD.

18: The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary.

19: We are thine: thou never barest rule over them; they were not called by thy name.

Chapter 64

- 1: Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow
- 2: As when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine
- 3: When thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down
- 4: For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye
- 5: Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh righteousness, those that remember thee in thy ways: beh
- 6: But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as
- 7: And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast h
- 8: But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of th
- 9: Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we
- 10: Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.
- 11: Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: and all our ple
- 12: Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

Chapter 65

- 1: I am sought of them that asked not for me; I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, be
- 2: I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not go
- 3: A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth ince
- 4: Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which eat swine's flesh, and broth of ab
- 5: Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my n
- 6: Behold, it is written before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their b
- 7: Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, which have burned incense u
- 8: Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing
- 9: And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect
- 10: And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my
- 11: But ye are they that forsake the LORD, that forget my holy mountain, that prepare a table for that troop
- 12: Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I c
- 13: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my s
- 14: Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for ve
- 15: And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord GOD shall slay thee, and call h
- 16: That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and he that sweareth i
- 17: For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor com
- 18: But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, an
- 19: And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard
- 20: There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the ch
- 21: And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

22: They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree
23: They shall not labour in vain, nor bring forth for trouble; for they are the seed of the blessed of the LORD
24: And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear
25: The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: and dust shall be

Chapter 66

1: Thus saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye
2: For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man
3: He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that
4: I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer
5: Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out
6: A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompence
7: Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.
8: Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one
9: Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the LORD: shall I cause to bring forth, and s
10: Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that
11: That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be d
12: For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles lik
13: As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem.
14: And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand
15: For, behold, the LORD will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger wit
16: For by fire and by his sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be man
17: They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens behind one tree in the midst, eatin
18: For I know their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and t
19: And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tarshis
20: And they shall bring all your brethren for an offering unto the LORD out of all nations upon horses, and
21: And I will also take of them for priests and for Levites, saith the LORD.
22: For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD
23: And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall
24: And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: for

Book: Jeremiah

Chapter 1

1: The words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that were in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:
2: To whom the word of the LORD came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth year.
3: It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year.
4: Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
5: Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.
6: Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, I cannot speak: for I am a child.
7: But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and what I command thee thou shalt speak.
8: Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.
9: Then the LORD put forth his hand, and touched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have made thee this day a fortified city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the land.
10: See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to build, and to plant: and thou shalt be a praise in the land.
11: Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a yoke.
12: Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.
13: And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a yoke.
14: Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD.
15: For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall build, and they shall plant.
16: And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have not kept my commandments, and have despised my word, and have despised my voice, and have not hearkened unto my voice.
17: Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, neither be thou afraid of them: for I am with thee, and I will bring thee out of the land of the Egyptians, and I will bring thee into the land of the Chaldeans, saith the LORD.
18: For, behold, I have made thee this day a fortified city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the land: thou shalt not be moved, neither shalt thou be afraid.
19: And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I am with thee, saith the LORD.

Chapter 2

- 1: Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
- 2: Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; I remember thee, the kindness of thy youth, for thou hast loved me,
- 3: Israel was holiness unto the LORD, and the firstfruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; everyone that hath hated him shall be ashamed.
- 4: Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel:
- 5: Thus saith the LORD, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have said, He is no God, or he is forgotten, or he is gone, or he shall never be seen, or he shall be angry for ever, or he shall visit.
- 6: Neither said they, Where is the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderness unto this land?
- 7: And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye saw that I had brought you into a land of corn and wine, ye said, We will not dwell here.
- 8: The priests said not, Where is the LORD? and they that handle the law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, saying, He is not, or he is forgotten.
- 9: Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and with your children's children will I plead.
- 10: For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be any.
- 11: Hath a nation changed their gods, which are yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory for nothing.
- 12: Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD.
- 13: For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, and hewed cisterns for themselves, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14: Is Israel a servant? is he a homeborn slave? why is he spoiled?
15: The young lions roared upon him, and yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned with fire.
16: Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes have broken the crown of thy head.
17: Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when he led thee out of Egypt?
18: And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of the river?
19: Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and do not deny.
20: For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when I said, Thou shalt be my servant.
21: Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange seed?
22: For though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, yet thine iniquity is marked before me, and thou shalt not be clean.
23: How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim? see thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done.
24: A wild ass used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind at her pleasure; in her occasion who can tame her?
25: Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There is no hope: no, for I have said, I will not be moved.
26: As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their priests, and their prophets.
27: Saying to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast brought me forth: for they have turned their backs unto me, and have not regarded me, saith the LORD.
28: But where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thine affliction.
29: Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.
30: In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath devoured your prophets, as a lion.
31: O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of darkness?
32: Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people have forgotten me days without number.
33: Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.
34: Also in thy skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but thou sayest, Clean am I.
35: Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, and thou shalt be found false.
36: Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.
37: Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy covenant, and hath despised thee.

Chapter 3

1: They say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her? will he not be angry with her? for thou hast said, I will be merciful unto her, saith the LORD.
2: Lift up thine eyes unto the high places, and see where thou hast not been lien with. In the ways hast thou sat, and thou hast said, I will not be polluted.
3: Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a whore, and thou hast said, I will not be polluted.
4: Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art the guide of my youth?
5: Will he reserve his anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil thou shalt not be justified.
6: The LORD said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel hath done?
7: And I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous sister Judah hath done the same.
8: And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and had given her a bill of divorce; yet she said, I will not be polluted, for I am innocent.
9: And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with idols.
10: And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feigneth

11: And the LORD said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath justified herself more than treacherous Judah.
12: Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD.
13: Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy words to the north.
14: Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city.
15: And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.
16: And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD.
17: At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it:
18: In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the north.
19: But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of old times?
20: Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O Israel.
21: A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have forsaken me, saith the LORD.
22: Return, ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou art true.
23: Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the LORD is salvation.
24: For shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their wives.
25: We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the LORD our God.

Chapter 4

1: If thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the LORD, return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine abominations,
2: And thou shalt swear, The LORD liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall be blessed.
3: For thus saith the LORD to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns.
4: Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem.
5: Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and stand.
6: Set up the standard toward Zion: retire, stay not: for I will bring evil from the north, and a great destruction.
7: The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his den.
8: For this gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from you.
9: And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the queen.
10: Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall not see war, nor shall ye see distress:
11: At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness shall come against you.
12: Even a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will I give sentence against them.
13: Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are swifter than eagles.
14: O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts dwell within thee?
15: For a voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount Ephraim.
16: Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come from a far country.
17: As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.
18: Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is thy wickedness, because it is bitter.
19: My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace.

20: Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are my tents spoiled, and
21: How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?
22: For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none under
23: I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no light.
24: I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.
25: I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled.
26: I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the
27: For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a full end.
28: For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purp
29: The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and cli
30: And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou c
31: For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first

Chapter 5

1: Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad plac
2: And though they say, The LORD liveth; surely they swear falsely.
3: O LORD, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou ha
4: Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; they are foolish: for they know not the way of the LORD, nor the
5: I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, a
6: Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a wolf of the evenings shall spoil them, a leopard
7: How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and sworn by them that are no gods: w
8: They were as fed horses in the morning: every one neighed after his neighbour's wife.
9: Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as
10: Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they are
11: For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LO
12: They have belied the LORD, and said, It is not he; neither shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see
13: And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.
14: Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, I will make my wor
15: Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it is a mighty nation, it is
16: Their quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.
17: And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they s
18: Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you.
19: And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, Wherefore doeth the LORD our God all these things unto
20: Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,
21: Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have
22: Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for th

23: But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.
24: Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, that giveth rain, both the former and the latter.
25: Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withholden good things from you.
26: For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, and they catch themselves.
27: As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen fat.
28: They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, neither do they hate the word.
29: Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?
30: A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land;
31: The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so.

Chapter 6

1: O ye children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet, and say, We will not be saved.
2: I have likened the daughter of Zion to a comely and delicate woman.
3: The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; they shall pitch their tents against her round about;
4: Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the day is far spent.
5: Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.
6: For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and cast a mount against Jerusalem: this is the land.
7: As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: violence and spoil is heard in her.
8: Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, lest my soul depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.
9: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Israel as a vine: turn back thine hand from the vine, and break down the wall.
10: To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold, their ear is uncircumcised, and their eyes are shut.
11: Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; I am weary with holding in: I will pour it out upon the children.
12: And their houses shall be turned unto others, with their fields and wives together: for I will stretch out mine hand against them, and smite them, and will make them desolate.
13: For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to covetousness; and from the least of them even unto the greatest of them they have hated the word.
14: They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.
15: Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither were they.
16: Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, that ye may walk therein.
17: Also I set watchmen over you, saying, Harken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hear.
18: Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them.
19: Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have despised my word.
20: To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far country? you have despised me, saith the LORD.
21: Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the mothers shall be smitten.
22: Thus saith the LORD, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be raised up against them.
23: They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are cruel, and have no mercy; their voice roareth like the sea.
24: We have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail.
25: Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear is on every side.

26: O daughter of my people, gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes: make thee mourning, as
27: I have set thee for a tower and a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.
28: They are all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: they are brass and iron; they are all corrupters.
29: The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are
30: Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

Chapter 7

1: The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
2: Stand in the gate of the LORD's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD
3: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you
4: Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the
5: For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly execute judgment between a man
6: If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place,
7: Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.
8: Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.
9: Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after
10: And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered from
11: Is this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have
12: But go ye now unto my place which was in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did
13: And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, rising up early
14: Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place w
15: And I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed of Ephraim
16: Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession
17: Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem?
18: The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make c
19: Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of the
20: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this plac
21: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat t
22: For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land o
23: But this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my p
24: But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels and in the imagination of the
25: Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day I have even sent unto
26: Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but hardened their neck: they did worse than th
27: Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also
28: But thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, nor re
29: Cut off thine hair, O Jerusalem, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the LO

30: For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: they have set their abominations
31: And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their
32: Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley
33: And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the ear
34: Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirt

Chapter 8

1: At that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his p
2: And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have l
3: And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which
4: Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn aw
5: Why then is this people of Jerusalem slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? they hold fast deceit, the
6: I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What
7: Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the turtle and the crane and the swallow
8: How do ye say, We are wise, and the law of the LORD is with us? Lo, certainly in vain made he it; the p
9: The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD
10: Therefore will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit them: for every on
11: For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there
12: Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither
13: I will surely consume them, saith the LORD: there shall be no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the fig tre
14: Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent
15: We looked for peace, but no good came; and for a time of health, and behold trouble!
16: The snorting of his horses was heard from Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing o
17: For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall bit
18: When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart is faint in me.
19: Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of them that dwell in a far country: Is
20: The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.
21: For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.
22: Is there no balm in Gilead; is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my

Chapter 9

1: Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the
2: Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go f
3: And they bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; fo
4: Take ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly su
5: And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongu
6: Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7: Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for how shall I do for the
8: Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: one speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with h
9: Shall I not visit them for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation a
10: For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the wilderness a lame
11: And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Judah desolate, w
12: Who is the wise man, that may understand this? and who is he to whom the mouth of the LORD hath s
13: And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeye
14: But have walked after the imagination of their own heart, and after Baalim, which their fathers taught th
15: Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will feed them, even this people, w
16: I will scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will s
17: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and
18: And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our
19: For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because w
20: Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach
21: For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from with
22: Speak, Thus saith the LORD, Even the carcases of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as
23: Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his
24: But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which
25: Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will punish all them which are circumcised with the uncir
26: Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and all that are in the utmost cor

Chapter 10

1: Hear ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel:
2: Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; fo
3: For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of f
4: They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.
5: They are upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. B
6: Forasmuch as there is none like unto thee, O LORD; thou art great, and thy name is great in might.
7: Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the w
8: But they are altogether brutish and foolish: the stock is a doctrine of vanities.
9: Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and o
10: But the LORD is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall
11: Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall
12: He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretche
13: When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours
14: Every man is brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten

15: They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.
16: The portion of Jacob is not like them: for he is the former of all things; and Israel is the rod of his inheritance.
17: Gather up thy wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the fortress.
18: For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress the king.
19: Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this is a grief, and I must bear it.
20: My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they are none.
21: For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and shall come to nothing.
22: Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities desolate.
23: O LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.
24: O LORD, correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.
25: Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name.

Chapter 11

1: The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
2: Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
3: And say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of the covenant.
4: Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the land of the Chaldeans.
5: That I may perform the oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey.
6: Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem.
7: For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day.
8: Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: they refused to hear.
9: And the LORD said unto me, A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
10: They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they will not obey.
11: Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape.
12: Then shall the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they have said, We will rely upon them.
13: For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem.
14: Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in their day of trouble.
15: What hath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought lewdness with many, and the holiness of the LORD hath she despised?
16: The LORD called thy name, A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult.
17: For the LORD of hosts, that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of David, and for the iniquities of the men of Judah.
18: And the LORD hath given me knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou shewedst me their doings.
19: But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised device against me.
20: But, O LORD of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance upon them.
21: Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of Anathoth, that seek thy life, saying, Prophesy not in the name of the LORD.
22: Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will punish them: the young men shall die by the sword, and the young women shall be given into the hands of their enemies.
23: And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathoth, even the year of their death.

Chapter 12

- 1: Righteous art thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore hast thou hated me?
- 2: Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: thou art near in hand against them.
- 3: But thou, O LORD, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like a weed, and break down their strong hold.
- 4: How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them that dwell in the land? because they have said, We will not see peace, nor will we build bulwarks, for we have confidence in ourselves.
- 5: If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if thou hast fallen against the chariots, how wilt thou stand against the horsemen?
- 6: For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have broken their covenant with thee.
- 7: I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given the dearly beloved of my soul into thine hand: and thou hast hated them, thou hast despised them, thou hast despised their covenant.
- 8: Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore have I hated it.
- 9: Mine heritage is unto me as a speckled bird, the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble against her, and slay her.
- 10: Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made it desolate.
- 11: They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because they have said, We will not see peace, nor will we build bulwarks, for we have confidence in ourselves.
- 12: The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the LORD shall desolate.
- 13: They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit: and they shall be as a thorn bush, which men shall not touch.
- 14: Thus saith the LORD against all mine evil neighbours, that touch the inheritance which I have caused mine people Israel to inherit.
- 15: And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, and will build them up, and will plant them, saith the LORD.
- 16: And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my name, The LORD God of Israel, then will I build them up, and will plant them, saith the LORD.
- 17: But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

Chapter 13

- 1: Thus saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.
- 2: So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins.
- 3: And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying,
- 4: Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.
- 5: So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the LORD commanded me.
- 6: And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, and put it on.
- 7: Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the waters were upon the neck of the rock.
- 8: Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
- 9: Thus saith the LORD, After this manner will I mar the pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.
- 10: This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk in the counsel of their own heart, that they may hate me, saith the LORD.
- 11: For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saith the LORD.
- 12: Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Every bottle shall be broken, and every vessel shall be dashed in pieces, and every crown shall be dashed in pieces, and every diadem shall be broken down.
- 13: Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon thrones, and the princes that stand before them, with drunkenness.
- 14: And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will break down the tower of the strong, and will bring down the high fortification.
- 15: Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken.
- 16: Give glory to the LORD your God, before he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark precipice, because ye have despised his word, ye have despised his voice, ye have despised his word, ye have despised his voice, ye have despised his word, ye have despised his voice, ye have despised his word, ye have despised his voice.

17: But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eye shall weep so
18: Say unto the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down: for your principalities shall come down
19: The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open them: Judah shall be carried away captive
20: Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come from the north: where is the flock that was given thee, thy
21: What wilt thou say when he shall punish thee? for thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief of
22: And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity
23: Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are accursed
24: Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness.
25: This is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and
26: Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.
27: I have seen thine adulteries, and thy neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations:

Chapter 14

1: The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning the dearth.
2: Judah mourneth, and the gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground; and the cry of Jerusalem
3: And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits, and found no water; they
4: Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered
5: Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook it, because there was no grass.
6: And the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons; their eyes did fail
7: O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou it for thy name's sake: for our backslidings are
8: O the hope of Israel, the saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land
9: Why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, as a mighty man that cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, art in
10: Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet
11: Then said the LORD unto me, Pray not for this people for their good.
12: When they fast, I will not hear their cry; and when they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept
13: Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall
14: Then the LORD said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I
15: Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not
16: And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine
17: Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let
18: If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold the
19: Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul lothed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and there is no
20: We acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: for we have sinned against thee
21: Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: remember, break not thy
22: Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers?

Chapter 15

1: Then said the LORD unto me, Though Moses and Samuel stood before me, yet my mind could not be turned from thee:
2: And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD:
3: And I will appoint over them four kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth:
4: And I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah:
5: For who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to ask thee, Where art thou?
6: Thou hast forsaken me, saith the LORD, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and will smite thee, and will remove thee, and will bring thee down, and will destroy thee:
7: And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave them of children, I will destroy my people, and will leave them no remnant:
8: Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them against the multitude of their sorrows.
9: She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; her sun is gone down while it was yet day:
10: Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth:
11: The LORD said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily I will cause the enemy to entreat thee well, and will bring thee again into thy land:
12: Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel?
13: Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all these words which I have spoken against thee.
14: And I will make thee to pass with thine enemies into a land which thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall devour thee.
15: O LORD, thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away from thee:
16: Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart:
17: I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.
18: Why is my pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether true to me?
19: Therefore thus saith the LORD, If thou return, then will I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me.
20: And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee.
21: And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

Chapter 16

1: The word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,
2: Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place.
3: For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning all that say, We shall not see war, nor shall we build bulwark:
4: They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be buried; but they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth.
5: For thus saith the LORD, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for ye shall not be lamented, neither shall ye be buried:
6: Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them,
7: Neither shall men tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall men give them a sepulchre.
8: Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink.
9: For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will cause to cease out of this place in your days, and in the days of your sons, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride:
10: And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, Wherefore doth the LORD speak thus against this land, and against this people?
11: Then shalt thou say unto them, Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have walked after the vanity of their hearts, and have served other gods:
12: And ye have done worse than your fathers; for, behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart:
13: Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye say, The land into which we have been cast is not ours.

14: Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that
15: But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the
16: Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for n
17: For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from m
18: And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double; because they have defiled my land, they h
19: O LORD, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come u
20: Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they are no gods?
21: Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my m

Chapter 17

1: The sin of Judah is written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond: it is graven upon the table
2: Whilst their children remember their altars and their groves by the green trees upon the high hills.
3: O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy high place
4: And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to se
5: Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose he
6: For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the pa
7: Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is.
8: For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall n
9: The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?
10: I the LORD search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and accord
11: As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, sha
12: A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our sanctuary.
13: O LORD, the hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall
14: Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou art my praise.
15: Behold, they say unto me, Where is the word of the LORD? let it come now.
16: As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woeful day
17: Be not a terror unto me: thou art my hope in the day of evil.
18: Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but l
19: Thus said the LORD unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the king
20: And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhab
21: Thus saith the LORD; Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring it in
22: Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work, but hallow
23: But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor r
24: And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden throu
25: Then shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, ridin
26: And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land

27: But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in

Chapter 18

1: The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
2: Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.
3: Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the wheels.
4: And the vessel that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he made it again another vessel.
5: Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
6: O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye.
7: At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to pull down, and to build it again.
8: If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do.
9: And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant it.
10: If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would do.
11: Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD.
12: And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the iniquity of his way.
13: Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin Israel.
14: Will a man leave the snow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters be dried up?
15: Because my people hath forgotten me, they have burned incense to vanity, and they have caused their land to be desolate.
16: To make their land desolate, and a perpetual hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished.
17: I will scatter them as with an east wind before the enemy; I will shew them the back, and not the face, and they shall be as stubble.
18: Then said they, Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah; for the law shall not perish from us.
19: Give heed to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.
20: Shall evil be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee.
21: Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let them be as the heathen.
22: Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have despised thy word.
23: Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me: forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their name from thy book.

Chapter 19

1: Thus saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the seers,
2: And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee.
3: And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the LORD.
4: Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods,
5: They have built also the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with fire for burnt offerings unto Baal, which I have not commanded.
6: Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom.
7: And I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; and I will cause them to fall by the sword, and I will make them an astonishment.
8: And I will make this city desolate, and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and shall hiss.
9: And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his neighbour.

10: Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee,
11: And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Even so will I break this people and this city, a
12: Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even make this city a
13: And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of To
14: Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in the co
15: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her tow

Chapter 20

1: Now Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief governor in the house of the LORD, heard
2: Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that were in the high gate of Benja
3: And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jer
4: For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they sha
5: Moreover I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things
6: And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylo
7: O LORD, thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: I am
8: For since I spake, I cried out, I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD was made a rep
9: Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine h
10: For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. All my fam
11: But the LORD is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they sh
12: But, O LORD of hosts, that triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, let me see thy venge
13: Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of e
14: Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.
15: Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him
16: And let that man be as the cities which the LORD overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear the cry
17: Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb
18: Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed v

Chapter 21

1: The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him Pashur the son
2: Enquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us; if
3: Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah:
4: Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, v
5: And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and i
6: And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence.
7: And afterward, saith the LORD, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, a
8: And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I set before you the way of life, and t
9: He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that g

10: For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: it shall be given into the hands of the king of Babylon.
11: And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, Hear ye the word of the LORD;
12: O house of David, thus saith the LORD; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the spoiler.
13: Behold, I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the LORD; which say, We will not see war, nor will we build bulwarks: for we have peace.
14: But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the foundations of the house of David, and will destroy it.

Chapter 22

1: Thus saith the LORD; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word,
2: And say, Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy ministers, and thy people.
3: Thus saith the LORD; Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the spoiler.
4: For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, and shall stand in the midst of the house.
5: But if ye will not hear these words, I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this house shall become a desolation, and ye shall dwell in the land of the Chaldeans.
6: For thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Judah; Thou art Gilead unto me, and the head of Lebanon; because thou hast said, I will not see war, nor will I build bulwarks: for I have peace.
7: And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down thy choicest cedars, and shall lay them upon the high mountains.
8: And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus to this land?
9: Then they shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and have despised his word.
10: Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: but weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return, and shall be brought back.
11: For thus saith the LORD touching Shallum the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, whom he slew, and was made king in his stead.
12: But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.
13: Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour as stone, and as cedar his chambers, because he hath said, I will not see war, nor will I build bulwarks: for I have peace.
14: That saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows; and it is cieled with cedar, and painted with vermilion.
15: Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and righteousness, and prosper? he judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the LORD.
16: But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for to oppress the poor.
17: Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah; They shall not lament for him, saying, Ah, my father, for he hath been as a chaff-stalk, and as a dry leaf.
18: He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.
19: Go up to Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are forsaken.
20: I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. This hath been thy manner from thy youth, because thou hast despised my word, saith the LORD.
21: The wind shall eat up all thy pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed, and shalt be confounded.
22: O inhabitant of Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, and thou shalt be carried away.
23: As I live, saith the LORD, though Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were the signet upon my right hand, yet will I bring thee down, and will destroy thee.
24: And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them whose face thou hatest.
25: And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shalt thou die.
26: But to the land whereunto they desire to return, thither shall they not return.
27: Is this man Coniah a despised broken idol? is he a vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they so angry?
28: O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.
29: For they shall say, We will not see war, nor will we build bulwarks: for we have peace.

30: Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man

Chapter 23

1: Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

2: Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered

3: And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring th

4: And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismay

5: Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall

6: In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be

7: Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which

8: But, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north co

9: Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; all my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, a

10: For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the

11: For both prophet and priest are profane; yea, in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LO

12: Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery ways in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and

13: And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caused my people Israe

14: I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies:

15: Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwo

16: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: the

17: They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say unto

18: For who hath stood in the counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath ma

19: Behold, a whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously

20: The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thought

21: I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

22: But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should ha

23: Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?

24: Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. Do not I fill heaven and

25: I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dr

26: How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, they are prophets of the de

27: Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his ne

28: The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word

29: Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30: Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his

31: Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

32: Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause m

33: And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is the burden of the LO

34: And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even
35: Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered
36: And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye
37: Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken
38: But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, I
39: Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you an
40: And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

Chapter 24

1: The LORD shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the LORD, after the
2: One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket had very naughty
3: Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and
4: Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
5: Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried
6: For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them again to this land: and I will build them
7: And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: and they shall be my people, and I will be
8: And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Z
9: And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and
10: And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the

Chapter 25

1: The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the s
2: The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusal
3: From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, that is the three a
4: And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising early and sending them; but ye ha
5: They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in
6: And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the v
7: Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works
8: Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Because ye have not heard my words,
9: Behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nebuchadrezzar the king o
10: Moreover I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom
11: And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king
12: And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon
13: And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written in
14: For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and I will recompense them acc
15: For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto me; Take the wine cup of this fury at my hand, and cause a
16: And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17: Then took I the cup at the LORD's hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had s
18: To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them
19: Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;
20: And all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philis
21: Edom, and Moab, and the children of Ammon,
22: And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which are beyond the se
23: Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all that are in the utmost corners,
24: And all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert,
25: And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes,
26: And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which
27: Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Drink ye, and be
28: And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus
29: For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished
30: Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall roar from o
31: A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath a controversy with the nations, he
32: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind sh
33: And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the
34: Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days
35: And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.
36: A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the
37: And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD.
38: He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppr

Chapter 26

1: In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word from the LOR
2: Thus saith the LORD; Stand in the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, wh
3: If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may repent me of the evil, which I
4: And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, whic
5: To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and se
6: Then will I make this house like Shiloh, and will make this city a curse to all the nations of the earth.
7: So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house o
8: Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded
9: Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this cit
10: When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the hous
11: Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, This man is wo
12: Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophes

13: Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; and the
14: As for me, behold, I am in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and meet unto you.
15: But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves.
16: Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man is not worthy to
17: Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,
18: Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of
19: Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? did he not fear the LORD, and besou
20: And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, Urijah the son of Shemaiah of Kir
21: And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king so
22: And Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, namely, Elnathan the son of Achbor, and certain men with
23: And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; who slew him with
24: Nevertheless the hand of Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him

Chapter 27

1: In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word unto Jeremiah
2: Thus saith the LORD to me; Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them upon thy neck,
3: And send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to t
4: And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Thus sh
5: I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by my c
6: And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, my servant;
7: And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come: and
8: And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar t
9: Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your encha
10: For they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and
11: But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I l
12: I spake also to Zedekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under th
13: Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD
14: Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve t
15: For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy a lie in my name; that I might drive you ou
16: Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Hearken not to the wor
17: Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city be laid waste?
18: But if they be prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now make intercession to t
19: For thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the b
20: Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of J
21: Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remain in the house
22: They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD;

Chapter 28

- 1: And it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year,
- 2: Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon.
- 3: Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon hath carried away.
- 4: And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah.
- 5: Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people,
- 6: Even the prophet Jeremiah said, Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast said.
- 7: Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;
- 8: The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against this city, saying,
- 9: The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the city be inhabited.
- 10: Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it.
- 11: And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Even so will I break the yoke of Babylon.
- 12: Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the prophet, after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke.
- 13: Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt not break the yoke of iron.
- 14: For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these countries, that they should be servants unto the king of Babylon.
- 15: Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The LORD hath not sent me, saying, I will break the yoke of Babylon.
- 16: Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, because thou hast said, I will break the yoke of Babylon.
- 17: So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

Chapter 29

- 1: Now these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of the captivity of Judah,
- 2: (After that Jeconiah the king, and the queen, and the eunuchs, the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and all the great men of the land, were carried away captives to Babylon.)
- 3: By the hand of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of Hilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Judah had sent unto Babylon.)
- 4: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have carried away from Jerusalem into Babylon,
- 5: Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;
- 6: Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands.
- 7: And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the LORD for it.
- 8: For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in the land with you, say unto you, saying, We shall not build houses, neither will we dwell therein; for the time is long.
- 9: For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.
- 10: For thus saith the LORD, That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my promise unto you, saith the LORD.
- 11: For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an end of your captivity.
- 12: Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.
- 13: And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.
- 14: And I will be found of you, saith the LORD: and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the people thither, saith the LORD.
- 15: Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Babylon;
- 16: Know that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne of David, and of all the people that are carried away captives,

17: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them the sword, the famine, and the pestilence;
18: And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them
19: Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, which I sent unto them by my servant
20: Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, whom I have sent from Jerusalem to Ba
21: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and of Zedekiah the son o
22: And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Judah which are in Babylon, saying, The L
23: Because they have committed villany in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wiv
24: Thus shalt thou also speak to Shemaiah the Nehelamite, saying,
25: Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy nam
26: The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be officers in the h
27: Now therefore why hast thou not reprov'd Jeremiah of Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to yo
28: For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, This captivity is long: build ye houses, and dwell in th
29: And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet.
30: Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,
31: Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shemaiah the Nehelamite; E
32: Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his seed: he shall

Chapter 30

1: The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
2: Thus speaketh the LORD God of Israel, saying, Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in
3: For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah
4: And these are the words that the LORD spake concerning Israel and concerning Judah.
5: For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace.
6: Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hand
7: Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble, but he shall be sav
8: For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that I will break his yoke from off thy neck
9: But they shall serve the LORD their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them.
10: Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I v
11: For I am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have
12: For thus saith the LORD, Thy bruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievous.
13: There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no healing medicines.
14: All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound of an en
15: Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because th
16: Therefore all they that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, sha
17: For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because they ca
18: Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dv

19: And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: and I will multiply t
20: Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I
21: And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I
22: And ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.
23: Behold, the whirlwind of the LORD goeth forth with fury, a continuing whirlwind: it shall fall with pain up
24: The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the in

Chapter 31

1: At the same time, saith the LORD, will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my peo
2: Thus saith the LORD, The people which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderness; even Israe
3: The LORD hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: theret
4: Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: thou shalt again be adorned with thy tab
5: Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall eat them a
6: For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon the mount Ephraim shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go u
7: For thus saith the LORD; Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publis
8: Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from the coasts of the earth, and with t
9: They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the ri
10: Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered
11: For the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of him that was stronger than h
12: Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the goodness of the
13: Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning
14: And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodnes
15: Thus saith the LORD; A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; Rahel weeping fo
16: Thus saith the LORD; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be
17: And there is hope in thine end, saith the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their own border.
18: I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as
19: Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was
20: Is Ephraim my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remembe
21: Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way which
22: How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in th
23: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah
24: And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they that g
25: For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.
26: Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.
27: Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with
28: And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and t

29: In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.
30: But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.
31: Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and not with their fathers.
32: Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of Egypt, saying, I will be your God, and you shall be my people.
33: But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will be to the fatherless a Father, and to the widow a God.
34: And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, saith the LORD.
35: Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea from the land, and the rivers from the dry places.
36: If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from before me: and they shall be a blessing and a curse.
37: Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out, then will I visit you, and will bring down your inheritance.
38: Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD from the tower of Hanael unto the wall of the city.
39: And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to the brook of Kidron.
40: And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the wall of the city, shall be holy to the LORD, to the priests, to the Levites, and to all the children of Israel.

Chapter 32

1: The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the fourth year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon.
2: For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison.
3: For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, when the city shall be delivered into the hand of the Chaldeans?
4: And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into their hand, saith the LORD.
5: And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the LORD: though ye say, We will not see him, nor will we hear his voice.
6: And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
7: Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in Anathoth: for the redemption is now open, for the city shall be delivered into the hand of the Chaldeans.
8: So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the LORD.
9: And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, six hundred shekels of silver.
10: And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balance.
11: So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open.
12: And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel my uncle's son, and of the witnesses.
13: And I charged Baruch before them, saying,
14: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, the silver, the witnesses, and the sealed writing, and the open writing, and put them in an earthen vessel, for thou shalt be a fortified city unto the house of Judah.
15: For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed for ever: for I will not dispossess them, nor will I pull them down: for I will be merciful and true to the house of Judah, saith the LORD.
16: Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, I prayed unto the LORD, saying,
17: Ah Lord GOD! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out thy arm, and hast made all things.
18: Thou shewest lovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children.
19: Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give reward unto every man according to his work.
20: Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among all people: and hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm.
21: And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm.
22: And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, a land flowing with milk and honey.

23: And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have
24: Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans;
25: And thou hast said unto me, O Lord GOD, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is
26: Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,
27: Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me?
28: Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of the
29: And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses
30: For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth: for I have
31: For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it, until
32: Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke
33: And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face: though I taught them, rising up early and teaching
34: But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.
35: And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons to pass
36: And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be
37: Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and
38: And they shall be my people, and I will be their God:
39: And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and
40: And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good:
41: Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole
42: For thus saith the LORD; Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon
43: And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, It is desolate without man or beast; it is given in
44: Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses in the land.

Chapter 33

1: Moreover the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet shut up in the court
2: Thus saith the LORD the maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; the LORD is his name;
3: Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.
4: For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses
5: They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain
6: Behold, I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace
7: And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, as at the first
8: And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all
9: And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall
10: Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, which ye say shall be desolate without man
11: The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the
12: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and

13: In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of E
14: Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto
15: In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he
16: In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith
17: For thus saith the LORD; David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel;
18: Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to offer burnt offerings, and to kindle meat o
19: And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying,
20: Thus saith the LORD; If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that t
21: Then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign u
22: As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured: so will I multiply the
23: Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,
24: Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD hath ch
25: Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinar
26: Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to

Chapter 34

1: The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all hi
2: Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus sai
3: And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and th
4: Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not
5: But thou shalt die in peace: and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before the
6: Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in Jerusalem,
7: When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were
8: This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedekiah had made a cove
9: That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being an Hebrew or an Heb
10: Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every on
11: But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to
12: Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
13: Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought th
14: At the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hebrew, which hath been sold unto thee;
15: And ye were now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighb
16: But ye turned and polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid
17: Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to hi
18: And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of th
19: The princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people o
20: I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and t

21: And Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of their king whom they will; and they shall fight against the king whom they will.

22: Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against the king whom they will.

Chapter 35

1: The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

2: Go unto the house of the Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD.

3: Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habaziniyah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and brought them into the house of the LORD.

4: And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaiah.

5: And I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6: But they said, We will drink no wine: for Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall not drink wine.

7: Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents: for so hath commanded the LORD God of Israel.

8: Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father in all that he hath charged us, we have not disobeyed his command, for we feared the LORD our God.

9: Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed.

10: But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

11: But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, let us dwell in tents, as we have obeyed.

12: Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

13: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying,

14: The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed unto this day: because they feared the LORD.

15: I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Return ye from your evil way, and keep the commandment of the LORD, that ye may dwell in the land.

16: Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them, saying, Ye shall not drink wine.

17: Therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: because they have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.

18: And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Because ye have obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab, my servant, saying, We will drink no wine:

19: Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a son to him.

Chapter 36

1: And it came to pass in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD.

2: Take thee a roll of a book, and write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against Judah, and against all the kingdoms of the earth.

3: It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may return from their evil way, and I may pardon their iniquity, and they shall dwell in the land.

4: Then Jeremiah called Baruch the son of Neriah: and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD.

5: And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying, I am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD:

6: Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the house of the LORD.

7: It may be they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the wrath of the LORD against Israel.

8: And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD.

9: And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they burnt the roll.

10: Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe.

11: When Michaiah the son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD,

12: Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, e

13: Then Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the
14: Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cush, to
15: And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Baruch read it in their ears.
16: Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said
17: And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?
18: Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them
19: Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know where ye hid
20: And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Elishama the scribe
21: So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Elishama the scribe's chamber. And Jehu
22: Now the king sat in the winterhouse in the ninth month: and there was a fire on the hearth burning before
23: And it came to pass, that when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the penknife, and ca
24: Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all
25: Nevertheless Elnathan and Delaiah and Gemariah had made intercession to the king that he would not
26: But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son of Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and Shelen
27: Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words w
28: Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoia
29: And thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of Judah, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, saying
30: Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jehoiakim king of Judah; He shall have none to sit upon the throne of
31: And I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and up
32: Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein

Chapter 37

1: And king Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned instead of Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar
2: But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, wh
3: And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the pries
4: Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison.
5: Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem h
6: Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying,
7: Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me to
8: And the Chaldeans shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.
9: Thus saith the LORD; Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: for th
10: For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there remained
11: And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chaldeans was broken up from Jerusalem for fear of P
12: Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin, to separate himself thence
13: And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Irijah, the
14: Then said Jeremiah, It is false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans. But he hearkened not to him: so Irijah

15: Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and put him in prison in the house of
16: When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there
17: Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said
18: Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants
19: Where are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come
20: Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before
21: Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and

Chapter 38

1: Then Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and
2: Thus saith the LORD, He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence
3: Thus saith the LORD, This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which shall
4: Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this man be put to death: for thus he wear
5: Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the king is not he that can do any thing aga
6: Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hammelech, that was in
7: Now when Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that the
8: Ebedmelech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,
9: My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom thou
10: Then the king commanded Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and
11: So Ebedmelech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and too
12: And Ebedmelech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags unde
13: So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in t
14: Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the third entry that is in the l
15: Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if
16: So Zedekiah the king sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, As the LORD liveth, that made us this sou
17: Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; If thou w
18: But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand o
19: And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, les
20: But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I s
21: But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the word that the LORD hath shewed me:
22: And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king o
23: So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chaldeans: and thou shalt not escape out o
24: Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.
25: But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Decla
26: Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause m
27: Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these word

28: So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jerusalem was taken: and he was there

Chapter 39

- 1: In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and
- 2: And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken
- 3: And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nergalsharezer, Sar
- 4: And it came to pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they
- 5: But the Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho: and when
- 6: Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: also the king of Babylon s
- 7: Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Babylon.
- 8: And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the
- 9: Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the remnant of the people
- 10: But Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land
- 11: Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzaradan the captain o
- 12: Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.
- 13: So Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebushasban, Rabsaris, and Nergalsharezer, Rab
- 14: Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and committed him unto Gedaliah the
- 15: Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying
- 16: Go and speak to Ebedmelech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; E
- 17: But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men
- 18: For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto the

Chapter 40

- 1: The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, after that Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had le
- 2: And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, The LORD thy God hath pronounced thi
- 3: Now the LORD hath brought it, and done according as he hath said: because ye have sinned against th
- 4: And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which were upon thine hand. If it seem good unto
- 5: Now while he was not yet gone back, he said, Go back also to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of S
- 6: Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and dwelt with him among the people
- 7: Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the
- 8: Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan
- 9: And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear no
- 10: As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to serve the Chaldeans, which will come unto us: but ye, gath
- 11: Likewise when all the Jews that were in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, and that were
- 12: Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to
- 13: Moreover Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to
- 14: And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Baalis the king of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael th

15: Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee,
16: But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for

Chapter 41

1: Now it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the
2: Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the
3: Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, even with Gedaliah, at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans th
4: And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew it,
5: That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, even fourscore men, having the
6: And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: a
7: And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, a
8: But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the fi
9: Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain because of Ge
10: Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, even the king's da
11: But when Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all
12: Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by the
13: Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah
14: So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and wen
15: But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to the Ammonites.
16: Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the rem
17: And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of Chimham, which is by Bethlehem, to go to enter into
18: Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had sla

Chapter 42

1: Then all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah,
2: And said unto Jeremiah the prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, a
3: That the LORD thy God may shew us the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.
4: Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the LORD your Go
5: Then they said to Jeremiah, The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even acc
6: Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send
7: And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah.
8: Then called he Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces which were with him, and a
9: And said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to present your sup
10: If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build you, and not pull you down, and I will plant you, and not
11: Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: for I a
12: And I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your c
13: But if ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD your God,

14: Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the sword;
15: And now therefore hear the word of the LORD, ye remnant of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel;
16: Then it shall come to pass, that the sword, which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt;
17: So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword,
18: For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth against you,
19: The LORD hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah; Go ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I will be your enemy,
20: For ye dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, Pray for us unto the LORD our God,
21: And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor have ye returned to me,
22: Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the land of Egypt.

Chapter 43

1: And it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD, which he had said unto them,
2: Then spake Azariah the son of Hoshai, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah the prophet,
3: But Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans;
4: So Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of Jeremiah the prophet;
5: But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took all the remnant of Judah, that were left of the multitude,
6: Even men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had left behind him, when he departed out of Jerusalem;
7: So they came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: thus came they even to Egypt;
8: Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,
9: Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brickkiln, which is at the entry of Pharaoh's house,
10: And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon,
11: And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Egypt, and deliver such as are for death to death; and he shall burn the houses of the gods,
12: And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away to Babylon;
13: He shall break also the images of Bethshemesh, that is in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods shall be burned.

Chapter 44

1: The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at Migdol,
2: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem,
3: Because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went to burn incense,
4: Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not burn incense,
5: But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods;
6: Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem,
7: Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; Wherefore commit ye this great evil,
8: In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt,
9: Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness which ye have committed,
10: They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes,
11: Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and will cut you off.

12: And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there:
13: For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine,
14: So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape:
15: Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women which
16: As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, we will not hearken unto thee:
17: But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven,
18: But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have prospered:
19: And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we prosper?
20: Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had said,
21: The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, and your brethren,
22: So that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have done,
23: Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice,
24: Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah,
25: Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths,
26: Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn,
27: Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall say,
28: Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and shall say,
29: And this shall be a sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that I have sworn.
30: Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give Pharaohhophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and he shall be taken,

Chapter 45

1: The word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in the book;
2: Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto thee, O Baruch:
3: Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I have not been healed;
4: Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus; Behold, that which I have built will I break down, and I will pull it down to the ground,
5: And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD.

Chapter 46

1: The word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles;
2: Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaohnecho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in the land of Assyria;
3: Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.
4: Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the shields;
5: Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and they have said, We are not able to fight;
6: Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates;
7: Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?
8: Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the land;
9: Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Libyans,

10: For this is the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries.
11: Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines.
12: The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled.
13: The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should say to the king of Egypt.
14: Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph and in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stand fast,
15: Why are thy valiant men swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did drive them.
16: He made many to fall, yea, one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own land.
17: They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time appointed.
18: As I live, saith the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, so shall Egypt be reckoned.
19: O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, furnish thyself to go into captivity: for Noph shall be waste and desolation.
20: Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north.
21: Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fled.
22: The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with chariots.
23: They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the locusts.
24: The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.
25: The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt.
26: And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon.
27: But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, behold, I will save thee from all thine iniquities.
28: Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the LORD: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all thine iniquities.

Chapter 47

1: The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote them.
2: Thus saith the LORD; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall come to the land of the Philistines.
3: At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels.
4: Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, and to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every help.
5: Baldness is come upon Gaza; Ashkelon is cut off with the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou cut off?
6: O thou sword of the LORD, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be silent.
7: How can it be quiet, seeing the LORD hath given it a charge against Ashkelon, and against the sea shore.

Chapter 48

1: Against Moab thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Woe unto Nebo! for it is spoiled: Kiriathaim is taken.
2: There shall be no more praise of Moab: in Heshbon they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off.
3: A voice of crying shall be from Horonaim, spoiling and great destruction.
4: Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.
5: For in the going up of Luhith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Horonaim the enemy shall say, We will not see him.
6: Flee, save your lives, and be like the heath in the wilderness.
7: For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and Chemosh shall be as a man of war.

8: And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the
9: Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any
10: Cursed be he that doeth the work of the LORD deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword
11: Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from
12: Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause
13: And Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of Bethel their confidence
14: How say ye, We are mighty and strong men for the war?
15: Moab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter
16: The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.
17: All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, How is the strong staff broken
18: Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab
19: O inhabitant of Aroer, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say,
20: Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in Arnon, that Moab is spoiled,
21: And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon Jahazah, and upon Mephaath,
22: And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Bethdiblathaim,
23: And upon Kiriathaim, and upon Bethgamul, and upon Bethmeon,
24: And upon Kerioth, and upon Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.
25: The horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the LORD.
26: Make ye him drunken: for he magnified himself against the LORD: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit,
27: For was not Israel a derision unto thee? was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou
28: O ye that dwell in Moab, leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove that maketh her nest
29: We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride
30: I know his wrath, saith the LORD; but it shall not be so; his lies shall not so effect it.
31: Therefore will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; mine heart shall mourn for the men of Kir
32: O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer: thy plants are gone over the sea, they
33: And joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wi
34: From the cry of Heshbon even unto Elealeh, and even unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from J
35: Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the LORD, him that offereth in the high places, and him t
36: Therefore mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the me
37: For every head shall be bald, and every beard clipped: upon all the hands shall be cuttings, and upon t
38: There shall be lamentation generally upon all the housetops of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I ha
39: They shall howl, saying, How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame! so shall M
40: For thus saith the LORD; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.
41: Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in Moab at that day s
42: And Moab shall be destroyed from being a people, because he hath magnified himself against the LORD

43: Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD.

44: He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare.

45: They that fled stood under the shadow of Heshbon because of the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and shall burn the tower of the strong.

46: Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chemosh perisheth: for thy sons are taken captives, and thy daughters are taken captives.

47: Yet will I bring again the captivity of Moab in the latter days, saith the LORD. Thus far is the judgment of the LORD against Moab.

Chapter 49

1: Concerning the Ammonites, thus saith the LORD; Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth the king of the Ammonites glory?

2: Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah.

3: Howl, O Heshbon, for Ai is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, gird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to flee.

4: Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures.

5: Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and thou shalt be despised.

6: And afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ammon, saith the LORD.

7: Concerning Edom, thus saith the LORD of hosts; Is wisdom no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the mountain of Paran?

8: Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, the day that I will visit him.

9: If grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave some gleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will not steal.

10: But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself.

11: Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

12: For thus saith the LORD; Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunk.

13: For I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste.

14: I have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, saying, Gather ye.

15: For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, and despised among men.

16: Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rocks.

17: Also Edom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the time.

18: As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD, no man shall dwell there.

19: Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong: but he shall tread down the rock.

20: Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath conceived against him.

21: The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the Red sea.

22: Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall he tread down the rock.

23: Concerning Damascus. Hamath is confounded, and Arpad: for they have heard evil tidings: they are fallen.

24: Damascus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on her: anguish and sorrow.

25: How is the city of praise not left, the city of my joy!

26: Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD.

27: And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall consume the palaces of Benhadad.

28: Concerning Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall destroy.

29: Their tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all the things that they have.

30: Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath said, I will dwell in Hazor, as I have dwelt in Babylon.
31: Arise, get you up unto the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD, which have neither wall nor bulwark, neither any rampart.
32: And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will scatter into all winds the chariots of Hazor.
33: And Hazor shall be a dwelling for dragons, and a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide there, nor shall any man dwell there.
34: The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against Elam in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah.
35: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will break the bow of Elam, the chief of their might.
36: And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward the four winds.
37: For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring upon them the evil year, saith the LORD.
38: And I will set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.
39: But it shall come to pass in the latter days, that I will bring again the captivity of Elam, saith the LORD.

Chapter 50

1: The word that the LORD spake against Babylon and against the land of the Chaldeans by Jeremiah the prophet.
2: Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, and the Chaldeans are ashamed: because they have said, We are strong, we shall not be taken.
3: For out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell there: they shall bring down the tower of the strong, and shall bring down the high wall.
4: In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, and shall say, Come, let us join ourselves to them, for we shall dwell.
5: They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to them.
6: My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them out of the way: they have said, We will not hear, for we are a people of peace.
7: All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have forsaken the way of the LORD their God.
8: Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the he goat that is chased.
9: For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north, and they shall lay waste the land, and they shall say, We have devoured her, because she hath rebelled against the LORD her God.
10: And Chaldea shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.
11: Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown fat, because ye have said, We shall not see war, nor shall we see sword:
12: Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations shall say, Babylon is taken, and the Chaldeans are ashamed.
13: Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that passeth by her shall hiss.
14: Put yourselves in array against Babylon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrow: shout against her round about.
15: Shout against her round about: she hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, her walls are thrown down.
16: Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the LORD he shall be cut off.
17: Israel is a scattered sheep; the lions have driven him away: first the king of Assyria hath devoured him, and now the king of Babylon hath broken his bones.
18: Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and them that say, We shall not see war, nor shall we see sword:
19: And I will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied.
20: In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none.
21: Go up against the land of Merathaim, even against it, and against the inhabitants of Pekod: waste and destroy.
22: A sound of battle is in the land, and of great destruction.
23: How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Babylon become a desolation and an habitation of dragons!
24: I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, because thou hast said, I am safe, because I have said, I shall not see war, nor shall I see sword.

25: The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indignation: for this is
26: Come against her from the utmost border, open her storehouses: cast her up as heaps, and destroy her
27: Slay all her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the time
28: The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, to declare in Zion the vengeance of
29: Call together the archers against Babylon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let no
30: Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith
31: Behold, I am against thee, O thou most proud, saith the Lord GOD of hosts: for thy day is come, the time
32: And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and I will kindle a fire in his cities
33: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The children of Israel and the children of Judah were oppressed together
34: Their Redeemer is strong; the LORD of hosts is his name: he shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he
35: A sword is upon the Chaldeans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her pr
36: A sword is upon the liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her mighty men; and they shall be disma
37: A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people that are in the m
38: A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it is the land of graven images, and they a
39: Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the islands shall dwell there, and the owl
40: As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD; so shall no
41: Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from
42: They shall hold the bow and the lance: they are cruel, and will not shew mercy: their voice shall roar lik
43: The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: anguish took hold of h
44: Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong: but I v
45: Therefore hear ye the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his purposes, tha
46: At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

Chapter 51

1: Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midst o
2: And will send unto Babylon fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble
3: Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigar
4: Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, and they that are thrust through in her streets.
5: For Israel hath not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was fill
6: Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is t
7: Babylon hath been a golden cup in the LORD's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have
8: Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be she may be heal
9: We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and let us go every one into his own
10: The LORD hath brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us declare in Zion the work of the LOR
11: Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Mede
12: Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare t

13: O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of
14: The LORD of hosts hath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillers; and
15: He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched
16: When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours
17: Every man is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten
18: They are vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.
19: The portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all things: and Israel is the rod of his inheritance
20: Thou art my battle axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee
21: And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot
22: With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young
23: I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the lion
24: And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in
25: Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and
26: And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be desolate
27: Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her,
28: Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof
29: And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Babylon
30: The mighty men of Babylon have forborn to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed
31: One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon
32: And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are
33: For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon is like a threshingfloor, it
34: Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty
35: The violence done to me and to my flesh be upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and my blood
36: Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will
37: And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwellingplace for dragons, an astonishment, and an hissing, without
38: They shall roar together like lions: they shall yell as lions' whelps.
39: In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a peaceful
40: I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with their goats.
41: How is Sheshach taken! and how is the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Babylon become an
42: The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.
43: Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth
44: And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up
45: My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the
46: And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both
47: Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon: and her

48: Then the heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the spoilers shall come.
49: As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth.
50: Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the LORD afar off, and let Jerusalem be remembered.
51: We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are lorded over us.
52: Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and she shall be broken.
53: Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet shall I bring down her strength, and shall break down her tower.
54: A sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Chaldeans:
55: Because the LORD hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar.
56: Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of them.
57: And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men.
58: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be destroyed.
59: The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, when he came to Babylon.
60: So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even all these words that are written.
61: And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words.
62: Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain.
63: And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and shalt cast it into the Euphrates.
64: And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: as the city of Sodom.

Chapter 52

1: Zedekiah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.
2: And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiakim had done.
3: For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he had cast them out from his land.
4: And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that the king of Babylon came against Jerusalem.
5: So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.
6: And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no food.
7: Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the wall between the two gates.
8: But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho; and all the army of the king was scattered.
9: Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath; where he slew the king.
10: And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah.
11: Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in chains, and carried him to Babylon.
12: Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon,
13: And burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, and all the great houses.
14: And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jerusalem.
15: Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive certain of the poor of the people, and certain of the multitude of the priests.
16: But Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard left certain of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen.
17: Also the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the temple,

18: The caldrons also, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass.
19: And the basins, and the firepans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons of gold.
20: The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brasen bulls that were under the bases, which king Solomon had made.
21: And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it round about.
22: And a chapiter of brass was upon it; and the height of one chapiter was five cubits, with network and pomegranates.
23: And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and all the pomegranates upon the network were of brass.
24: And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three singers.
25: He took also out of the city an eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of the army.
26: So Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah on the Euphrates.
27: And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death in Riblah in the land of Hamath. Thus was fulfilled the word of the LORD.
28: This is the people whom Nebuchadnezzar carried away captive: in the seventh year three thousand Jews.
29: In the eighteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty persons.
30: In the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadnezzar Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred persons.
31: And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the five and twentieth day of the month, that the king of Babylon came to Jerusalem.
32: And spake kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon.
33: And changed his prison garments: and he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life.
34: And for his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Babylon, every day a portion until he was full.

Book: Lamentations

Chapter 1

1: How doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people! how is she become as a widow! she that was great
2: She weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks: among all her lovers she hath none to comfort her
3: Judah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and because of great servitude: she dwelleth among the heathen
4: The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her princes are fled
5: Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her for the multitude of her iniquities
6: And from the daughter of Zion all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find no pasture
7: Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant things that she had
8: Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because she hath despised the word of the LORD her God
9: Her filthiness is in her skirts; she remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she hath no comforter
10: The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her pleasant things: for she hath seen that the heathen were angry with her
11: All her people sigh, they seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat to relieve the soul: they have hated their pleasant things
12: Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is very great
13: From above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaleth against them: he hath spread a net for my feet, he hath bowed me down
14: The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my hands as iron
15: The LORD hath trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me, and they are my enemies
16: For these things I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve me is far from me
17: Zion spreadeth forth her hands, and there is none to comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning her, that her enemies should be gathered round about her
18: The LORD is righteous; for I have rebelled against his commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and be in awe of the LORD
19: I called for my lovers, but they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, saying, we see no hope
20: Behold, O LORD; for I am in distress: my bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have rebelled
21: They have heard that I sigh: there is none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; they are gathered round about me
22: Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions

Chapter 2

1: How hath the LORD covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, and cast down from heaven his strength
2: The LORD hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath all the towers of the wall
3: He hath cut off in his fierce anger all the horn of Israel: he hath drawn back his right hand from before them, and hath smitten them
4: He hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew all that were of the high tower
5: The LORD was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strongholds
6: And he hath violently taken away his tabernacle, as if it were of a garden: he hath destroyed his places of sanctuary
7: The LORD hath cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath given up into the hand of the heathen his strongholds
8: The LORD hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion: he hath stretched out a line, he hath thrown down the tower
9: Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars: her king and her princes are among the heathen
10: The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads

11: Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of mine soul.
12: They say to their mothers, Where is corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets.
13: What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what thing shall I compare thee to?
14: Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn thee from thy wickedness.
15: All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, We will not see thee.
16: All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, We have not seen thee.
17: The LORD hath done that which he had devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the day of anger.
18: Their heart cried unto the LORD, O wall of the daughter of Zion, let tears run down like a river day and night.
19: Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches pour out thine heart like water before the face of the LORD.
20: Behold, O LORD, and consider to whom thou hast done this. Shall the women eat their fruit, and children suck their breasts?
21: The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword.
22: Thou hast called as in a solemn day my terrors round about, so that in the day of the LORD's anger none shall be left.

Chapter 3

1: I AM the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.
2: He hath led me, and brought me into darkness, but not into light.
3: Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand against me all the day.
4: My flesh and my skin hath he made old; he hath broken my bones.
5: He hath builded against me, and compassed me with gall and travail.
6: He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.
7: He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.
8: Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.
9: He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked.
10: He was unto me as a bear lying in wait, and as a lion in secret places.
11: He hath turned aside my ways, and pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.
12: He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.
13: He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.
14: I was a derision to all my people; and their song all the day.
15: He hath filled me with bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.
16: He hath also broken my teeth with gravel stones, he hath covered me with ashes.
17: And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgot prosperity.
18: And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the LORD:
19: Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.
20: My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.
21: This I recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.
22: It is of the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

23: They are new every morning: great is thy faithfulness.

24: The LORD is my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

25: The LORD is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26: It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27: It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28: He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it upon him.

29: He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30: He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach.

31: For the LORD will not cast off for ever:

32: But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

33: For he doth not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men.

34: To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth,

35: To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the most High,

36: To subvert a man in his cause, the LORD approveth not.

37: Who is he that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the Lord commandeth it not?

38: Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not evil and good?

39: Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins?

40: Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the LORD.

41: Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.

42: We have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.

43: Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.

44: Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that our prayer should not pass through.

45: Thou hast made us as the offscouring and refuse in the midst of the people.

46: All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.

47: Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and destruction.

48: Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49: Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

50: Till the LORD look down, and behold from heaven.

51: Mine eye affecteth mine heart because of all the daughters of my city.

52: Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird, without cause.

53: They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.

54: Waters flowed over mine head; then I said, I am cut off.

55: I called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the low dungeon.

56: Thou hast heard my voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

57: Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not.

58: O LORD, thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul; thou hast redeemed my life.
59: O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.
60: Thou hast seen all their vengeance and all their imaginations against me.
61: Thou hast heard their reproach, O LORD, and all their imaginations against me;
62: The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day.
63: Behold their sitting down, and their rising up; I am their musick.
64: Render unto them a recompence, O LORD, according to the work of their hands.
65: Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.
66: Persecute and destroy them in anger from under the heavens of the LORD.

Chapter 4

1: How is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured out
2: The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of men
3: Even the sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people
4: The tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread
5: They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet embrace dunghills
6: For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sinners
7: Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies
8: Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: their skin cleaveth to their bones; i
9: They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain with hunger: for these pine away, stri
10: The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their meat in the destruction
11: The LORD hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath kindled a fire in Z
12: The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary
13: For the sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her priests, that have shed the blood of the just in the
14: They have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, so that me
15: They cried unto them, Depart ye; it is unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wan
16: The anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: they respected not the person
17: As for us, our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation that co
18: They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for our ene
19: Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they l
20: The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the LORD, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under h
21: Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the land of Uz; the cup also shall pass throu
22: The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion; he will no more carry thee away

Chapter 5

1: Remember, O LORD, what is come upon us: consider, and behold our reproach.
2: Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3: We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers are as widows.
4: We have drunken our water for money; our wood is sold unto us.
5: Our necks are under persecution: we labour, and have no rest.
6: We have given the hand to the Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.
7: Our fathers have sinned, and are not; and we have borne their iniquities.
8: Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us out of their hand.
9: We gat our bread with the peril of our lives because of the sword of the wilderness.
10: Our skin was black like an oven because of the terrible famine.
11: They ravished the women in Zion, and the maids in the cities of Judah.
12: Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not honoured.
13: They took the young men to grind, and the children fell under the wood.
14: The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their musick.
15: The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.
16: The crown is fallen from our head: woe unto us, that we have sinned!
17: For this our heart is faint; for these things our eyes are dim.
18: Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.
19: Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation.
20: Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, and forsake us so long time?
21: Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.
22: But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

Book: Ezekiel

Chapter 1

1: Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of Chebar, that the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

2: In the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of king Jehoiachin's captivity,

3: The word of the LORD came expressly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldees by the river of Chebar; and the hand of the LORD was there upon me.

4: And I looked, and, behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness was round about it: and out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they stood upon their feet, and their likeness was as the likeness of a man.

5: Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they stood upon their feet, and their likeness was as the likeness of a man.

6: And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7: And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they spake as a man, and their likeness was as the likeness of a man.

8: And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9: Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straight forward.

10: As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side, and the face of an ox, on the left side, and the face of an eagle, upon their four backs.

11: Thus were their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and two were covered their bodies.

12: And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned not when they went.

13: As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of torches, and like the appearance of lamps, and like the appearance of burning coals of fire.

14: And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15: Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four sides.

16: The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one wheel, and their four sides were one.

17: When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned not when they went.

18: As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings were full of eyes round about them.

19: And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up, the wheels were lifted up.

20: Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up.

21: When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

22: And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched over their heads.

23: And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered their bodies.

24: And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the multitude of waters, when they are troubled.

25: And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings.

26: And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of fire.

27: And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of the firmament.

28: As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about.

Chapter 2

1: And he said unto me, Son of man, stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2: And the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3: And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me, they are stiffhearted, and they have despised my word; they have despised my voice, they have despised my law, they have despised my commandments, they have despised my statutes, they have despised my judgments, they have despised my law, they have despised my commandments, they have despised my statutes, they have despised my judgments, they have despised my law.

4: For they are impudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I am against you, O ye rebellious children, saith the LORD.

5: And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet shall I speak unto them; for they are a rebellious house.
6: And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns be against thee, and they shall fight against thee:
7: And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are a rebellious house.
8: But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and speak my words.
9: And when I looked, behold, an hand was sent unto me; and, lo, a roll of a book was therein;
10: And he spread it before me; and it was written within and without: and there was written therein lamentation and mourning.

Chapter 3

1: Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel.
2: So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.
3: And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee.
4: And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them.
5: For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel.
6: Not to many people of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand.
7: But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are rebellious.
8: Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.
9: As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, for they are rebellious.
10: Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hearken with thine ears.
11: And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them all the words that I have said unto thee.
12: Then the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the LORD forever.
13: I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels, and the voice of the wheels.
14: So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of the LORD was there upon me.
15: Then I came to them of the captivity at Telabib, that dwelt by the river of Chebar, and I sat where they sat: and I was with them seven days.
16: And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
17: Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give warning unto them.
18: When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, so shall the wicked die, and thou shalt be one of them.
19: Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die, and thou shalt deliver thy soul.
20: Again, When a righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumbling block before him, and he fall, thou shalt not deliver him.
21: Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, and thou shalt deliver thy soul.
22: And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into the plain, and speak my words unto them.
23: Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory that I saw by the river of Chebar: and I saw the glory of the LORD, and I heard his voice.
24: Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, speak unto them, saying, Thus saith the LORD GOD, I have said unto thee, and thou sayest, I will not hear: for they are rebellious.
25: But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not deliver thyself.
26: And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be able to answer them.
27: But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD GOD.

Chapter 4

1: Thou also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it the city, even Jerusalem.
2: And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it.
3: Moreover take thou unto thee an iron pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set thy siege.
4: Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: according to the number of the days.
5: For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and fourscore years.
6: And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah.
7: Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, and thine arm shall be uncovered, and thou shalt say unto Jerusalem.
8: And, behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to another, till thou hast accomplished the days of thy siege.
9: Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and fitches, and put them in a sieve, and beat them with thy hand.
10: And thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be by weight, twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.
11: Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink.
12: And thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in their sight.
13: And the LORD said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their defiled bread among the Gentiles, with whom I will scatter them.
14: Then said I, Ah Lord GOD! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now I have not eaten of that which is forbidden, neither have I defiled myself.
15: Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread upon it.
16: Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat flesh.
17: That they may want bread and water, and be astonished one with another, and consume away for their iniquity.

Chapter 5

1: And thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's razor, and cause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard.
2: Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt smite the remnant with the sword.
3: Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy skirts.
4: Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for thereof shall I take a few in number.
5: Thus saith the Lord GOD; This is Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.
6: And she hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her.
7: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, ye have despised my commandments, ye have despised my words, ye have despised my statutes, ye have despised my commandments, ye have despised my words, ye have despised my statutes, ye have despised my commandments.
8: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, am against thee, and will execute judgments in thee.
9: And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thy abominations.
10: Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like.
11: Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord GOD; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy duncumshits, and because thou hast despised my words, and hast despised my statutes, and hast despised my commandments, and because thou hast despised my words, and hast despised my statutes, and hast despised my commandments.
12: A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee.
13: Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I will be comforted.
14: Moreover I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that despise thee.
15: So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which shall consume them.
16: When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which shall consume them.
17: So will I send upon you famine and evil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and blood

Chapter 6

- 1: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
- 2: Son of man, set thy face toward the mountains of Israel, and prophesy against them,
- 3: And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains,
- 4: And your altars shall be desolate, and your images shall be broken: and I will cast down your slain men,
- 5: And I will lay the dead carcases of the children of Israel before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about,
- 6: In all your dwellingplaces the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars be desolate,
- 7: And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I am the LORD.
- 8: Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when I shall smite you,
- 9: And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captive,
- 10: And they shall know that I am the LORD, and that I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.
- 11: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Smite with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil that shall come upon the land of Israel,
- 12: He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth shall be vexed with famine.
- 13: Then shall ye know that I am the LORD, when their slain men shall be among their idols round about them,
- 14: So will I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, more desolate than the wilderness.

Chapter 7

- 1: Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
- 2: Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD unto the land of Israel; An end, the end is come upon thee,
- 3: Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways,
- 4: And mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and all thine iniquities shall be brought forth against thee,
- 5: Thus saith the Lord GOD; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come.
- 6: An end is come, the end is come: it watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.
- 7: The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time is come, the day of trouble is near,
- 8: Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to thy ways,
- 9: And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways and thy doings,
- 10: Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded,
- 11: Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of all their strength,
- 12: The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all that dwell in the land,
- 13: For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for the vision is touching all that dwell in the land,
- 14: They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all that dwell in the land,
- 15: The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword,
- 16: But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of whom shall I destroy,
- 17: All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak as water.
- 18: They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all that face shall be uncovered,
- 19: They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall be taken away,

20: As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: but they made the images of their abominations
21: And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and
22: My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the robbers shall enter into
23: Make a chain: for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence.
24: Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the
25: Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and there shall be none.
26: Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; then shall they seek a vision of the
27: The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the

Chapter 8

1: And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house
2: Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward
3: And he put forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between
4: And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that I saw in the plain.
5: Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes
6: He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? even the great abominations that they do
7: And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.
8: Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.
9: And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.
10: So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of
11: And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of the
12: Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the door
13: He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.
14: Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which was toward the north; and, behold,
15: Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater
16: And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the
17: Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that
18: Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they cry in

Chapter 9

1: He cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw
2: And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man
3: And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of
4: And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a
5: And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare
6: Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon
7: And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth

8: Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord GOD.
9: And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and will execute
10: Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in the border of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the LORD
11: This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; but I will judge you
12: And ye shall know that I am the LORD: for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my jud
13: And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. Then fell I down upon m
14: Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
15: Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly,
16: Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and alt
17: Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you ou
18: And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the detestable things thereof and all the abom
19: And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out o
20: That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: and they shall be my peo
21: But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I
22: Then did the cherubims lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Isra
23: And the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain which is on
24: Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chaldea, to them
25: Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

Chapter 12

1: The word of the LORD also came unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not; they
3: Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou
4: Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth at
5: Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.
6: In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy fa
7: And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I
8: And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,
9: Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou?
10: Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; This burden concerneth the prince in Jerusalem, and al
11: Say, I am your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: they shall remove and go into c
12: And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they s
13: My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and I will bring him to Babylon to
14: And I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw
15: And they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse th
16: But I will leave a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they r

17: Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
18: Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness;
19: And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord GOD of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.
20: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
21: Son of man, what is that proverb that ye have in the land of Israel, saying, The days are prolonged, and the vision shall not come?
22: Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more say, The vision shall not come.
23: For there shall be no more any vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Israel.
24: For I am the LORD: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged.
25: Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
26: Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth is for many days to come, and he shall prophesy of it.
27: Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; There shall none of my words be prolonged any more.

Chapter 13

1: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto them that prophesy, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that follow their own spirit, and have seen nothing, and say, I see, and I prophesy.
3: O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes in the deserts.
4: Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel to stand in the battle day.
5: They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The LORD saith: and the LORD hath not sent them: and they have said, Peace; and there was no peace; and they have said, We will not see war.
6: Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith?
7: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you, saith the Lord GOD.
8: And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither shall they be written in the roll of the righteous.
9: Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, Peace; and there was no peace; and they have said, We will not see war.
10: Say unto them which daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall fall: there shall be an overflowing shower.
11: Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed?
12: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower.
13: So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground.
14: Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mortar.
15: To wit, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and say, Peace.
16: Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their vanity, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the women that sew pillows to all armholes, and make kerchiefs for all shoulders, and say, Peace; and there is no peace.
17: And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the soul that I have kept alive?
18: Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the soul, and against your kerchiefs.
19: Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your power.
20: Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strength ye have

23: Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hands.

Chapter 14

1: Then came certain of the elders of Israel unto me, and sat before me.

2: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

3: Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the stumblingblock of their iniquity before them.

4: Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Every man of the house of Israel, set up his idol.

5: That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

6: Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols.

7: For every one of the house of Israel, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Israel, which separateth himself from me, and setteth up his idol.

8: And I will set my face against that man, and will make him a sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from among the people.

9: And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and he shall bear his iniquity.

10: And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of the people.

11: That the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions.

12: The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,

13: Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand against it, and will cut it off from among the people.

14: Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they should deliver but their own souls by their righteousness, says the Lord GOD.

15: If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through the land, because of the beasts.

16: Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters.

17: Or if I bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I cut off man and beast.

18: Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters.

19: Or if I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast.

20: Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter.

21: For thus saith the Lord GOD; How much more when I send my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the pestilence, and the locust.

22: Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come out from among them.

23: And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not deceived you.

Chapter 15

1: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2: Son of man, What is the vine tree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3: Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4: Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned.

5: Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for any work, when it is burned?

6: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire.

7: And I will set my face against them; they shall go out from one fire, and another fire shall devour them; and I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a trespass, saith the Lord GOD.

Chapter 16

1: Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her abominations,
3: And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto Jerusalem; Thy birth and thy nativity is of the land of Canaan; th
4: And as for thy nativity, in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water
5: None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast o
6: And when I passed by thee, and saw thee polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee when thou wast i
7: I have caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and tho
8: Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I spread m
9: Then washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee w
10: I clothed thee also with brodered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with
11: I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put bracelets upon thy hands, and a chain on thy neck.
12: And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head.
13: Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and brodered v
14: And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect through my comeliness
15: But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst o
16: And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and playedst th
17: Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to
18: And tookest thy brodered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense
19: My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou hast even se
20: Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast
21: That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them?
22: And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, wh
23: And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the LORD GOD;)
24: That thou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made thee an high place in every street
25: Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and
26: Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increa
27: Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, an
28: Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast play
29: Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chaldea; and yet thou wast n
30: How weak is thine heart, saith the LORD GOD, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an impe
31: In that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every
32: But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband!
33: They give gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may co
34: And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to comm
35: Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD:

36: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thee,
37: Behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast hated,
38: And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood to drink,
39: And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high fortification,
40: They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee with their darts,
41: And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women,
42: So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and shall be no more angry with thee,
43: Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore shall I bring down thy high fortification, and shall break down thy high wall,
44: Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is the daughter,
45: Thou art thy mother's daughter, that lotheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy mother's daughters,
46: And thine elder sister is Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and thy younger sister is Jerusalem,
47: Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, as if that were a very little,
48: As I live, saith the Lord GOD, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, nor hath Samaria, neither hath she done as thou hast done: but thou hast done more abominations than they,
49: Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and her daughters, neither did they repent of their iniquity,
50: And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good,
51: Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they,
52: Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more than they,
53: When I shall bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters,
54: That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou hast judged thy sisters,
55: When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate,
56: For thy sister Sodom was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy pride,
57: Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of thy reproach of the daughters of Syria, and all the daughters of the Chaldeans,
58: Thou hast borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the LORD.
59: For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised the oath of me thy LORD,<
60: Nevertheless I will remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee a covenant of peace,
61: Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger:
62: And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD:
63: That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and never open thy mouth any more because of thy wrath against me thy LORD.

Chapter 17

1: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Israel;
3: And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; A great eagle with great wings, longwinged, full of feathers, which had many young ones,
4: He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants,
5: He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful field; he placed it by great waters, and set it as a willow tree,
6: And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots were under him:

7: There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend
8: It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit
9: Say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the
10: Yea, behold, being planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it?
11: Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
12: Say now to the rebellious house, Know ye not what these things mean? tell them, Behold, the king of Egypt
13: And hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and hath taken an oath of him: he hath
14: That the kingdom might be base, that it might not lift itself up, but that by keeping of his covenant it might
15: But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might give him horses and
16: As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely in the place where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose oath
17: Neither shall Pharaoh with his mighty army and great company make for him in the war, by casting up
18: Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had given his hand, and hath done
19: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant
20: And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and
21: And all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered to
22: Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will cut
23: In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be
24: And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted

Chapter 18

1: The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,
2: What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, The fathers have eaten sour grapes,
3: As I live, saith the Lord GOD, ye shall not have occasion any more to use this proverb in Israel.
4: Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth,
5: But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right,
6: And hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel,
7: And hath not oppressed any, but hath restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence,
8: He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from
9: Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely live, saith
10: If he beget a son that is a robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any one of these things,
11: And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbor,
12: Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath
13: Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done
14: Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth
15: That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel,
16: Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but hath

17: That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed mercy.
18: As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good.
19: Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is just and good, shall he live.
20: The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son.
21: But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is just and good, he shall surely live.
22: All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness shall he live.
23: Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his wickedness, and live.
24: But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all that evil which he hath done, he shall surely die.
25: Yet ye say, The way of the LORD is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not my ways righteous?
26: When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them, shall he live?
27: Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is just and good, he shall surely live.
28: Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live.
29: Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the LORD is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal?
30: Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. Repent now.
31: Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit.
32: For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore turn yourselves, and live.

Chapter 19

1: Moreover take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel,
2: And say, What is thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.
3: And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured man.
4: The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of the Egyptians.
5: Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, then she took another of her whelps, and brought it up.
6: And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and he devoured man.
7: And he knew their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof was burned.
8: Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: he was taken.
9: And they put him in ward in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon: they brought him into holds, and he remained there.
10: Thy mother is like a vine in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was fruitful and full of branches by reason of the waters.
11: And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the thickets.
12: But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the east wind dried up her fruit.
13: And now she is planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.
14: And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod.

Chapter 20

1: And it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of the elders of Israel came to me, saying,
2: Then came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,
3: Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye come

4: Wilt thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? cause them to know the abominations of their fathers.
5: And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when I chose Israel, and lifted up mine hand unto them,
6: In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I had sworn unto your fathers, saying, I will give it unto you.
7: Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves: for I am the Lord your God.
8: But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of his eyes, neither did they forsake their idols.
9: But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, lest I should be polluted, and my name be blasphemed.
10: Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness.
11: And I gave them my statutes, and shewed them my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them.
12: Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the Lord their God.
13: But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they despised my judgments.
14: But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out of Egypt.
15: Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had sworn unto your fathers, saying, I will give it unto you.
16: Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for this they did.
17: Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.
18: But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments.
19: I am the LORD your God; walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them;
20: And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the Lord your God.
21: Notwithstanding the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments.
22: Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen.
23: I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that I would scatter them among the heathen, and would be polluted in the sight of the heathen.
24: Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths.
25: Wherefore I gave them also statutes that were not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;
26: And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass through the fire all that openeth the womb, and the firstborn of all their daughters.
27: Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Ye shall say, We will be as the heathen, as the countries wherein we dwell: we will not be polluted.
28: For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then they said, We will be as the heathen, as the countries wherein we dwell: we will not be polluted.
29: Then I said unto them, What is the high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bamah.
30: Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye polluted after the manner of the heathen, as the countries wherein ye dwell?
31: For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, as the heathen do.
32: And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the countries wherein we dwell: we will not be polluted.
33: As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury power, will I bring you out from among the heathen, and from among the countries wherein ye are scattered.
34: And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered.
35: And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead with you face to face.
36: Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord GOD.
37: And I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:
38: And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them

39: As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord GOD; Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter
40: For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, there shall all the
41: I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the
42: And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for ever
43: And there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and ye shall
44: And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have wrought with you for my name's sake, not according to
45: Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
46: Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop thy word toward the south, and prophesy against the
47: And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will
48: And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.
49: Then said I, Ah Lord GOD! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

Chapter 21

1: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and drop thy word toward the holy places, and prophesy against
3: And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword
4: Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth
5: That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it shall not return
6: Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of thy loins; and with bitterness sigh before their eyes
7: And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings
8: Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
9: Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished
10: It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth?
11: And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished
12: Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the princes of Israel: terror
13: Because it is a trial, and what if the sword condemn even the rod? it shall be no more, saith the Lord GOD
14: Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite thine hands together, and let the sword be doubled
15: I have set the point of the sword against all their gates, that their heart may faint, and their ruins be multiplied
16: Go thee one way or other, either on the right hand, or on the left, whithersoever thy face is set.
17: I will also smite mine hands together, and I will cause my fury to rest: I the LORD have said it.
18: The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,
19: Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: both two
20: Appoint a way, that the sword may come to Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the
21: For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he
22: At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter
23: And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to them that have sworn oaths: but he will cut

24: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that ye have despised my word, ye shall be remembered, and shall not be forgotten.

25: And thou, profane wicked prince of Israel, whose day is come, when iniquity shall have an end, I will bring thee down, and will cut thee off, and will break down the tower of the strength, and will overthrow the high fortification.

26: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be the same: exalt him that is low, and he that is high will be brought down.

27: I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: and it shall be no more, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it unto him.

28: And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning the Ammonites, and concerning the Moabites, saying, Your word shall be as a song, and shall be said, We will not see war, nor will we build bulwarks, for we will have peace, because we are many.

29: Whiles they see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of the strong, and to say, We will possess it for ever, because we are many.

30: Shall I cause it to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy birth.

31: And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against thee in the fire of my wrath, and will deliver thee into the hands of the foreigners, and will bring thee down, and will cut thee off, and will break down the tower of the strength, and will overthrow the high fortification.

32: Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou shalt be no more remembered, nor shalt thou be forgotten.

Chapter 22

1: Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2: Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge the bloody city? yea, thou shalt shew her all her a
3: Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD, The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that her time may co
4: Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou
5: Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art infamous and much vexed
6: Behold, the princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their power to shed blood.
7: In thee have they set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with
8: Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast profaned my sabbaths.
9: In thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of t
10: In thee have they discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was set apa
11: And one hath committed abomination with his neighbour's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his da
12: In thee have they taken gifts to shed blood; thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily
13: Behold, therefore I have smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blo
14: Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? I the LOR
15: And I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy filt
16: And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I am
17: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
18: Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they are brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, i
19: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather yo
20: As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fi
21: Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst th
22: As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall k
23: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
24: Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignat
25: There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they ha

26: Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between
27: Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls,
28: And her prophets have daubed them with untempered mortar, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them:
29: The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy:
30: And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for them:
31: Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath:

Chapter 23

1: The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, there were two women, the daughters of one mother:
3: And they committed whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts
4: And the names of them were Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister: and they were mine, and they bore
5: And Aholah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians her neighbours,
6: Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon
7: Thus she committed her whoredoms with them, with all them that were the chosen men of Assyria, and
8: Neither left she her whoredoms brought from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised her
9: Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she
10: These discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword:
11: And when her sister Aholibah saw this, she was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her
12: She doted upon the Assyrians her neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen
13: Then I saw that she was defiled, that they took both one way,
14: And that she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of
15: Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look
16: And as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them in
17: And the Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she
18: So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then my mind was alienated from her,
19: Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had
20: For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of
21: Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians for
22: Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from the
23: The Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, and all the Assyrians with them:
24: And they shall come against thee with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people,
25: And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy
26: They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.
27: Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt: so
28: For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of them whom thou hatest, into the

29: And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and
30: I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou
31: Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give her cup into thine hand.
32: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: thou shalt be laughed to
33: Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with th
34: Thou shalt even drink it and suck it out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine ow
35: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behind thy back, the
36: The LORD said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt thou judge Aholah and Aholibah? yea, declare un
37: That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committe
38: Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have pro
39: For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to
40: And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto whom a messenger was sent; and,
41: And satest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense a
42: And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men of the common sort were brou
43: Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she with
44: Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Aho
45: And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner o
46: For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them to be removed a
47: And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; they shall slay the
48: Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your
49: And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye sh

Chapter 24

1: Again in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the LORD came un
2: Son of man, write thee the name of the day, even of this same day: the king of Babylon set himself agai
3: And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Set on a po
4: Gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill it with the choic
5: Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let them seethe
6: Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whos
7: For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; she poured it not upon the ground,
8: That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that
9: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.
10: Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.
11: Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and that the fil
12: She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum shall be in th
13: In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be p

14: I the LORD have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, neither will I spare, nor will I return.
15: Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
16: Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep.
17: Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, bind the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes.
18: So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.
19: And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so?
20: Then I answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
21: Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of my dwelling place: and I will cast down the high fortification, and will break down the tower of the stronghold.
22: And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat the bread of men.
23: And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; ye shall not tear your clothes.
24: Thus Ezekiel is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the LORD.
25: Also, thou son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, and the desire of their eyes, and shall I leave them?
26: That he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with thine ears?
27: In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be as a sign unto the house of Israel.

Chapter 25

1: The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, set thy face against the Ammonites, and prophesy against them;
3: And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast said, I will not be subject to Israel, nor will I be subject to Judah;
4: Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their palaces upon thee, and shall build towers upon thee: and they shall build a wall about thee, and shall dig a ditch about thee.
5: And I will make Rabbah a stable for camels, and the Ammonites a couching place for flocks: and ye shall be a possession for the men of the east.
6: For thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast clapped thine hands, and stamped with the feet, and hast said, I will not be subject to Israel, nor will I be subject to Judah;
7: Behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen; and they shall carry thee away, and shall build a city upon thee, and shall dwell therein.
8: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that Moab and Seir do say, Behold, the house of Judah is like unto us, because he hath broken his covenant with us;
9: Therefore, behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from his cities which are on his frontiers, and will give them into the hand of the men of the east.
10: Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites may dwell therein.
11: And I will execute judgments upon Moab; and they shall know that I am the LORD.
12: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and hath said, I will build a tower upon the high fortification, and will dwell therein:
13: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast, and will make it a desolation.
14: And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger.
15: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance upon me, and have said, We will possess the land for ever:
16: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off man and beast, and will make it a desolation.
17: And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

Chapter 26

1: And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me,
2: Son of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is broken that was the gates of the land, because she hath been subject to me:

3: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to
4: And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her
5: It shall be a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD
6: And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain by the sword; and they shall know that I am the LORD
7: For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of
8: He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a
9: And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.
10: By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise
11: With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and
12: And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down
13: And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.
14: And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be a place to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built
15: Thus saith the Lord GOD to Tyrus; Shall not the isles shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded
16: Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put on
17: And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited
18: Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be troubled at the
19: For thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited
20: When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall
21: I will make thee a terror, and thou shalt be no more: though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be

Chapter 27

1: The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,
2: Now, thou son of man, take up a lamentation for Tyrus;
3: And say unto Tyrus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, which art a merchant of the people for
4: Thy borders are in the midst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty.
5: They have made all thy ship boards of fir trees of Senir: they have taken cedars from Lebanon to make
6: Of the oaks of Bashan have they made thine oars; the company of the Ashurites have made thy benches
7: Fine linen with brodered work from Egypt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; blue and purple
8: The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners: thy wise men, O Tyrus, that were in thee, were thy
9: The ancients of Gebal and the wise men thereof were in thee thy calkers: all the ships of the sea with their
10: They of Persia and of Lud and of Phut were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and
11: The men of Arvad with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and the Gammadims were in thy towers
12: Tarshish was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all kind of riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead
13: Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, they were thy merchants: they traded the persons of men and vessels of iron
14: They of the house of Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses and horsemen and mules.
15: The men of Dedan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchandise of thine hand: they brought

16: Syria was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs
17: Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market wheat of Minnith, and
18: Damascus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches;
19: Dan also and Javan going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy
20: Dedan was thy merchant in precious clothes for chariots.
21: Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these w
22: The merchants of Sheba and Raamah, they were thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief o
23: Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Sheba, Asshur, and Chilmad, were thy merchants.
24: These were thy merchants in all sorts of things, in blue clothes, and broidered work, and in chests of ri
25: The ships of Tarshish did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast replenished, and made very gloriou
26: Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: the east wind hath broken thee in the midst of the sea
27: Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers
28: The suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.
29: And all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships
30: And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon
31: And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall wee
32: And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, What city is
33: When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the
34: In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters thy merchandise and all
35: All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they sha
36: The merchants among the people shall hiss at thee; thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt be any mor

Chapter 28

1: The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thine heart is lifted up, and
3: Behold, thou art wiser than Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee:
4: With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and sil
5: By thy great wisdom and by thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up becau
6: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God;
7: Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their sw
8: They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of
9: Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the ha
10: Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the
11: Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
12: Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD
13: Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz,

14: Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain
15: Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.
16: By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned
17: Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness
18: Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore
19: All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be again.
20: Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
21: Son of man, set thy face against Zidon, and prophesy against it,
22: And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Zidon; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee
23: For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her
24: And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about her
25: Thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they have been scattered
26: And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence

Chapter 29

1: In the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me
2: Son of man, set thy face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and against all Egypt
3: Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great prince
4: But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee down
5: And I will leave thee thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the
6: And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel
7: When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee
8: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of the midst of thee
9: And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: because he hath said
10: Behold, therefore I am against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and desolate
11: No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited
12: And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be
13: Yet thus saith the Lord GOD; At the end of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they have been scattered
14: And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their captivity
15: It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will cause them to dwell
16: And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth their iniquity to remembrance
17: And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me
18: Son of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyrus:
19: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon
20: I have given him the land of Egypt for his labour wherewith he served against it, because they wrought
21: In that day will I cause the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the opening of the

Chapter 30

- 1: The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,
- 2: Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Howl ye, Woe worth the day!
- 3: For the day is near, even the day of the LORD is near, a cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen.
- 4: And the sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt,
- 5: Ethiopia, and Libya, and Lydia, and all the mingled people, and Chub, and the men of the land that is in Egypt,
- 6: Thus saith the LORD; They also that uphold Egypt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down,
- 7: And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are desolate.
- 8: And they shall know that I am the LORD, when I have set a fire in Egypt, and when all her helpers shall be broken.
- 9: In that day shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless Ethiopians afraid, and great fear shall be upon them.
- 10: Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon.
- 11: He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall break down the tower of the strong, and shall bring down the high fortification.
- 12: And I will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste and desolate.
- 13: Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph.
- 14: And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in Zoan, and will execute judgments in No.
- 15: And I will pour my fury upon Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of No.
- 16: And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and Noph shall have great pain.
- 17: The young men of Aven and of Pibeseth shall fall by the sword: and these cities shall go into captivity.
- 18: At Tehaphnehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and the land shall be desolate.
- 19: Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I am the LORD.
- 20: And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me.
- 21: Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, nor shall it be put in a sling to be made strong.
- 22: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, and will cut off his strength.
- 23: And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.
- 24: And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Pharaoh's arms, and will cut off his strength.
- 25: But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and they shall be broken.
- 26: And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall be broken.

Chapter 31

- 1: And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me.
- 2: Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; Whom art thou like in thy greatness?
- 3: Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of a great stature,
- 4: The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and his stream was round about his roots.
- 5: Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches were spread out.
- 6: All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field.
- 7: Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8: The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chestnut trees were not like his branches:
9: I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, were like him:
10: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his boughs, because thou hast lifted up thyself:
11: I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him:
12: And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the mountains and in all the high places.
13: Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his boughs:
14: To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their leaves:
15: Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep with the cloud,
16: I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend:
17: They also went down into hell with him unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his adversaries were there:
18: To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down like them.

Chapter 32

1: And it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word came unto me:
2: Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a young lion:
3: Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will therefore spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and thou shalt be taken:
4: Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to be upon thee:
5: And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.
6: I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimdest, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be dried up:
7: And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud,
8: All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD.
9: I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the cities of Egypt:
10: Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall lay my hand against thee:
11: For thus saith the Lord GOD; The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.
12: By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them: and I will destroy thee:
13: I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; neither shall the foot of man trouble them:
14: Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord GOD.
15: When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that whereof it was full:
16: This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: woe is it that is said:
17: It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me:
18: Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the faithless:
19: Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised.
20: They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: draw her as with a sword:
21: The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they shall say:
22: Asshur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:
23: Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:

24: There is Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which
25: They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him
26: There is Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised
27: And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell
28: Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword
29: There is Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword
30: There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain
31: Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword
32: For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised

Chapter 33

1: Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land,
3: If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;
4: Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him,
5: He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning,
6: But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take him,
7: So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word of the LORD.
8: When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked of his way,
9: Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity.
10: Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel; Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions be heavy,
11: Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way, and live: ye will say, Why should we hear his voice?
12: Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of wrath:
13: When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, his righteousness shall not deliver him.
14: Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful, he shall live.
15: If the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity,
16: None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful, and shall surely live.
17: Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal.
18: When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.
19: But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.
20: Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, I will judge you every one after his way.
21: And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, in the fourteenth day of the month,
22: Now the hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened the door of the prison.
23: Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
24: Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, Abraham was one, and Isaac was one, and Jacob was one;
25: Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Ye eat with the blood, and lift up your eyes toward heaven, and say, We will live, because we are of the living.

26: Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall say, As I live, surely we have not committed adultery.
27: Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall for lack of stones.
28: For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate.
29: Then shall they know that I am the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their evil.
30: Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors, saying,
31: And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy word.
32: And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on a lute.
33: And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among you.

Chapter 34

1: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD;
3: Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.
4: The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up the broken, nor have ye brought them again to the fold.
5: And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, and to the great beasts.
6: My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the mountains, and upon every high hill.
7: Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;
8: As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, and to the great beasts, and were scattered:
9: Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;
10: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their hand, and will scatter them, and will drive them out of their fold, and will break down their strong holds, and will destroy their towers.
11: For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.
12: As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I search my sheep, and seek them out.
13: And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their fold: and they shall be one flock, and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.
14: I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie down, and they shall feed upon good pasture, and shall drink of the drink of the fold, and shall drink of the drink of the fold.
15: I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord GOD.
16: I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was weak, and will feed that which was fat, and will break down the strong hold, and will destroy the tower.
17: And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between you and your shepherds.
18: Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet, and ye have said, We will feed of the good pasture, because we have said, We will feed of the good pasture.
19: And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have drunk.
20: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD unto them; Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.
21: Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them, and ye have said, We will feed of the good pasture, because we have said, We will feed of the good pasture.
22: Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle, and I will save my flock.
23: And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.
24: And I the LORD will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them; I the LORD have spoken.
25: And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely, and shall be fruitful, and shall increase, and shall be brought in, and shall be set in their fold, and shall feed upon good pasture, and shall drink of the drink of the fold, and shall drink of the drink of the fold.
26: And I will make them and the places round about my hill a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down, and shall give them rain, and shall multiply the fruit of the tree, and shall increase the seed of the field.

14: Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord GOD.
15: Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the shame of them any more.
16: Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
17: Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own way and by their idols.
18: Wherefore I poured my fury upon them for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols.
19: And I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: according to their way they were.
20: And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they profaned my holy name, when they said, The gods of the heathen are like unto the Lord GOD.
21: But I had pity for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they were scattered.
22: Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel.
23: And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in Israel.
24: For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.
25: Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols.
26: A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh.
27: And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments.
28: And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.
29: I will also save you from all your uncleannesses: and I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay down the forest.
30: And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach.
31: Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall lothe yourselves.
32: Not for your sakes do I this, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for ever.
33: Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also cause you to dwell in your own land.
34: And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.
35: And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of Eden; and the waste and desolate cities shall be inhabited.
36: Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the LORD build the ruined places, and I will plant the desolate cities.
37: Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will yet for this be enquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them; I will be their God.
38: As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with sheep.

Chapter 37

1: The hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of a valley; and, behold, there were very many bones.
2: And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were very many in the open valley; and, lo, they were dry.
3: And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord GOD, thou knowest.
4: Again he said unto me, Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.
5: Thus saith the Lord GOD unto these bones; Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live.
6: And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live.
7: So I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.
8: And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above.
9: Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the LORD GOD;

10: So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, as I said.
11: Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, Our bones are dried, and our land is desolate.
12: Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and will cause you to return.
13: And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up from thence.
14: And shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the LORD have said truth.
15: The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,
16: Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for the children of Israel.
17: And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand.
18: And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, Wilt thou not shew us what thou meanest?
19: Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of the multitude, and will break it, and will join it to the stick of Judah, and will make them one stick.
20: And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand before their eyes.
21: And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they are gone, and will bring them again into their own land.
22: And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all.
23: Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their idols: and I will save them from all unclean things: and they shall be my people.
24: And David my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also dwell in their own land, for ever.
25: And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt: and they shall dwell there for ever.
26: Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them in their own land, and will multiply them.
27: My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.
28: And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

Chapter 38

1: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
2: Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him,
3: And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal.
4: And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses, horsemen, and many people,
5: Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet:
6: Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people from the north.
7: Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be a guard unto them.
8: After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and into the land that is brought back from captivity, and into the land that is brought back from the sword, and into the land that is brought back from captivity.
9: Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands.
10: Thus saith the Lord GOD; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell in their villages, that say, We are safe, because we have quietness and peace.
11: And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell in their villages, that say, We are safe, because we have quietness and peace.
12: To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the strong holds, and upon the high towers.
13: Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Will thou receive us? Will thou receive us?
14: Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In that day when my people shall be gathered together, thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them upon horses.

16: And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days.
17: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets, saying, I will bring thee up against my people Israel, saith the Lord GOD.
18: And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.
19: For in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great slaughter upon him, and upon his bands.
20: So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping creatures that creep upon the earth, shall be slain.
21: And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall be against his brother.
22: And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the multitude that shall be with him.
23: Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and then shall ye know that I am the Lord.

Chapter 39

1: Therefore, thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the prince of Mesopotamia, saith the Lord GOD.
2: And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north, and will bring thee against the mountains of Israel.
3: And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.
4: Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: I will smite thee, and will break thy bow.
5: Thou shalt fall upon the open field: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.
6: And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the Lord.
7: So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: for I will be sanctified in the eyes of many nations, when they shall know that I am the Lord.
8: Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; this is the day whereof I have spoken.
9: And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the spears, the bows and the arrows, and all the weapons of war.
10: So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons.
11: And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the chariots.
12: And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may cleanse the land.
13: Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that I shall be sanctified.
14: And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers, and to see that they bury.
15: And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a stone over it, saith the Lord GOD.
16: And also the name of the city shall be Hamonah. Thus shall they cleanse the land.
17: And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, saying, Ye shall eat flesh in that day, and ye shall drink blood.
18: Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of all beasts that eat flesh.
19: And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you upon the mountains.
20: Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord GOD.
21: And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed upon Gog.
22: So the house of Israel shall know that I am the LORD their God from that day and forward.
23: And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, saith the Lord GOD.
24: According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.
25: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon them.
26: After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, saith the Lord GOD.

27: When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and
28: Then shall they know that I am the LORD their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among
29: Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel

Chapter 40

1: In the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month,
2: In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me upon a very high mountain, by which
3: And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of
4: And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine
5: And behold a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of
6: Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured
7: And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers were
8: He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.
9: Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch
10: And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three
11: And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits
12: The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on the
13: He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was
14: He made also posts of threescore cubits, even unto the post of the court round about the gate.
15: And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits
16: And there were narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and
17: Then brought he me into the outward court, and, lo, there were chambers, and a pavement made for the
18: And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement
19: Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court
20: And the gate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the
21: And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and
22: And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh
23: And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he
24: After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the
25: And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was
26: And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm trees
27: And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the
28: And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to
29: And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures
30: And the arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad.
31: And the arches thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and the

32: And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these
33: And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these
34: And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on
35: And he brought me to the north gate, and measured it according to these measures;
36: The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about
37: And the posts thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this
38: And the chambers and the entries thereof were by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt
39: And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the
40: And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, were two tables; and on the other
41: Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon
42: And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and
43: And within were hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the
44: And without the inner gate were the chambers of the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of
45: And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, the keepers of
46: And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the
47: So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and the
48: And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this
49: The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he brought me by the st

Chapter 41

1: Afterward he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six
2: And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and
3: Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth
4: So he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple: and
5: After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side chamber, four cubits,
6: And the side chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall
7: And there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about
8: I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the side chambers were a full reed of
9: The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was
10: And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.
11: And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and
12: Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad
13: So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the
14: Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits
15: And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the
16: The door posts, and the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against

17: To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within
18: And it was made with cherubims and palm trees, so that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub
19: So that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward
20: From the ground unto above the door were cherubims and palm trees made, and on the wall of the temple
21: The posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the
22: The altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and
23: And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.
24: And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for
25: And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubims and palm trees, like as were made
26: And there were narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the

Chapter 42

1: Then he brought me forth into the utter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into the chambers
2: Before the length of an hundred cubits was the north door, and the breadth was fifty cubits.
3: Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was
4: And before the chambers was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors toward
5: Now the upper chambers were shorter: for the galleries were higher than these, than the lower, and than
6: For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the building was
7: And the wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the utter court on the forepart of the chambers
8: For the length of the chambers that were in the utter court was fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple were
9: And from under these chambers was the entry on the east side, as one goeth into them from the utter court
10: The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate
11: And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long
12: And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the wall
13: Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place
14: When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the utter court, but there
15: Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate which
16: He measured the east side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round
17: He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.
18: He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.
19: He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed.
20: He measured it by the four sides: it had a wall round about, five hundred reeds long, and five hundred

Chapter 43

1: Afterward he brought me to the gate, even the gate that looketh toward the east:
2: And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice was like a noise
3: And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw

4: And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect is toward the east.
5: So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house.
6: And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house; and the man stood by me.
7: And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell with thee, and thou shalt stand before me, and the house of Israel shall stand before me.
8: In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, and the wall between me and them.
9: Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcasses of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in them.
10: Thou son of man, shew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities:
11: And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof.
12: This is the law of the house; Upon the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about shall be a wall.
13: And these are the measures of the altar after the cubits: The cubit is a cubit and an hand breadth; even the breadth thereof.
14: And from the bottom upon the ground even to the lower settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit.
15: So the altar shall be four cubits; and from the altar and upward shall be four horns.
16: And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.
17: And the settle shall be fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the border shall be one cubit.
18: And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; These are the ordinances of the altar in the day of my cleansing thereof.
19: And thou shalt give to the priests the Levites that be of the seed of Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, says the Lord GOD.
20: And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle.
21: Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house.
22: And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar.
23: When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram without blemish.
24: And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, and the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them for a sweet savour.
25: Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock without blemish.
26: Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall consecrate themselves.
27: And when these days are expired, it shall be, that upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall offer thee.

Chapter 44

1: Then he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary which looketh toward the east; and he brought me to the outer gate.
2: Then said the LORD unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it.
3: It is for the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread before the LORD; he shall enter by the way of the gate.
4: Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I looked, and, behold, the glory of the LORD was there.
5: And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears.
6: And thou shalt say to the rebellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O ye house of Israel, I have been a father to the fatherless, and a husband to the widow.
7: In that ye have brought into my sanctuary strangers, uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, that they might dwell in my sanctuary.
8: And ye have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary.
9: Thus saith the Lord GOD; No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter in to dwell in my sanctuary.
10: And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me,

11: Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to me:
12: Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity:
13: And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my tables:
14: But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein:
15: But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Israel were unfaithful, they shall stand by me, and they shall minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge:
16: They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge:
17: And it shall come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with linen:
18: They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not have girdles:
19: And when they go forth into the utter court, even into the utter court to the people, they shall put off their garments:
20: Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads:
21: Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.
22: Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away: but they shall take maidens of their own country, as I have commanded the Levites:
23: And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean:
24: And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my statutes, and they shall do my commandments:
25: And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, or for brother, or for sister, or for a virgin betrothed to a husband, or for one that is near kinsman, they shall not defile themselves:
26: And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.
27: And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall wear a linen garment:
28: And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: I am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel:
29: They shall eat the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering: and every dedicated thing shall be theirs:
30: And the first of all the firstfruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be theirs:
31: The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

Chapter 45

1: Moreover, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the LORD, a portion of the land:
2: Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about:
3: And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand:
4: The holy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near unto the LORD:
5: And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Levites, the children of Aaron, possess:
6: And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, as ye have appointed the possession of the sanctuary:
7: And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, opposite the oblation of the sanctuary:
8: In the land shall be his possession in Israel: and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the prince shall be in the midst of them:
9: Thus saith the Lord GOD; Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and execute justice:
10: Ye shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.
11: The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer of wheat, and the tenth part of an homer of barley:
12: And the shekel shall be twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be a bath, according to the homer of wheat, and according to the bath of oil:
13: This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give it unto the

14: Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is a bath, and
15: And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a meat offering, and for a drink offering,
16: All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.
17: And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts of the LORD,
18: Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish,
19: And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the
20: And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: for so shall he be forgiven:
21: In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten,
22: And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a bullock for a sin offering, and seven rams,
23: And seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams, and seven lambs of the first year,
24: And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for a bullock, and an hin of oil for a ram,
25: In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in the feast of the seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

Chapter 46

1: Thus saith the Lord GOD; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but it shall be open on the sabbath day and on the day of the new moon.
2: And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the post of the door, and the priests shall minister unto him, and he shall offer his burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering, as he doth on the day of the new moon; and he shall stand by the post of the door, and the priests shall minister unto him.
3: Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the day of the new moon.
4: And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish.
5: And the meat offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give.
6: And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: these shall be for a burnt offering.
7: And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs as he shall be able to give.
8: And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way of the porch of that gate.
9: But when the people of the land shall come before the LORD in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the porch of that gate shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way of the porch of that gate.
10: And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.
11: And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and an ephah to a lamb.
12: Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall offer his burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering, as he doth on the day of the new moon.
13: Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the LORD of a lamb of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare a meat offering with it, the sixth part of an ephah, and thou shalt add thereto a third part of an hin of oil.
14: And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil.
15: Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt offering.
16: Thus saith the Lord GOD; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his to the year of liberty; after that shall it return to the prince.
17: But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the year of liberty; after that shall it return to the prince.
18: Moreover the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their inheritance.
19: After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the house of the LORD, into the inner court.
20: Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, and shall eat of it.
21: Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and in the four corners of the court there were courts joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four courts were for the priests that ministered, and for the Levites that ministered.
22: In the four corners of the court there were courts joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four courts were for the priests that ministered, and for the Levites that ministered.

23: And there was a row of building round about in them, round about them four, and it was made with boiled earth.

24: Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall be.

Chapter 47

1: Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house.

2: Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter part of the city.

3: And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and said, This shall be an arm.

4: Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he said, This shall be an arm.

5: Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, and the waters were to the thighs.

6: And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the way of the gate.

7: Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were very many trees on the one side and on the other.

8: Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and shall come to the sea.

9: And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live.

10: And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from Engedi even unto Eneglaim; they shall be a multitude.

11: But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt.

12: And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose name shall be as the name of the river.

13: Thus saith the Lord GOD; This shall be the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the tribes of Israel.

14: And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: concerning the which I lifted up mine hand to give it unto the house of Israel.

15: And this shall be the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath.

16: Hamath, Berothah, Sibram, which is between the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath; Hazarethan, and the border of Hazarethan.

17: And the border from the sea shall be Hazarethan, the border of Damascus, and the north northward, as one goeth to Hamath.

18: And the east side ye shall measure from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from Gilead, and from the border of Moab.

19: And the south side southward, from Tamar even to the waters of strife in Kadesh, the river to the great sea.

20: The west side also shall be the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hamath. This is the land.

21: So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel.

22: And it shall come to pass, that ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and to the strangers that sojourn with you.

23: And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance.

Chapter 48

1: Now these are the names of the tribes. From the north end to the coast of the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath.

2: And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Asher.

3: And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Naphtali.

4: And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Manasseh.

5: And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Ephraim.

6: And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reuben.

7: And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Judah.

8: And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer.

9: The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth: and the oblation shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10: And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

11: It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok; which have kept my charge, which were with me to sanctify Israel: and they shall have it.

12: And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

13: And over against the border of the priests the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

14: And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: for it is holy unto the LORD.

15: And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a portion for the prince.

16: And these shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

17: And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east side two hundred and fifty, and toward the west side two hundred and fifty.

18: And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy portion shall be ten thousand eastward, and of five thousand in breadth.

19: And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.

20: All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation.

21: And the residue shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the residue of the oblation.

22: Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of the oblation, shall be a portion for the prince.

23: As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin shall have a portion.

24: And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, Simeon shall have a portion.

25: And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, Issachar a portion.

26: And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side, Zebulun a portion.

27: And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion.

28: And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar unto the wall of the city.

29: This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions.

30: And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31: And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Issachar, one gate of Simeon, one gate of Benjamin.

32: And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Reuben, one gate of Gad.

33: And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.

34: At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

35: It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from that day shall be, The City of Peace.

Book: Daniel

Chapter 1

1: In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem:
2: And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with part of the vessels of the house of God: which he brought to Babylon.
3: And the king spake unto Ashpenaz the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring certain of the children of Israel:
4: Children in whom was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding of the interpretation of dreams.
5: And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of the wine which he drank: so nourished he them full years.
6: Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah:
7: Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: for he gave unto Daniel the name of Belteshazzar; and unto the three his names, Meshai, Mithai, and Mardai.
8: But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine, nor with the flesh: and he desired of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not eat of them.
9: Now God had brought Daniel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.
10: And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat: for I have seen thee better than the children which are of the same portion.
11: Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah,
12: Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.
13: Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and thus we shall be seen.
14: So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.
15: And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat of the portion of the king's meat.
16: Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.
17: As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Daniel had understanding in all interpretation of dreams.
18: Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before the king.
19: And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah.
20: And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that were in Babylon.
21: And Daniel continued even unto the first year of king Cyrus.

Chapter 2

1: And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, wherewith he was troubled.
2: Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, to shew unto him the interpretation of his dream.
3: And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.
4: Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriack, O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew thee the interpretation.
5: The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall die: for ye have prepared this lie, and ye are idle.
6: But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and rewards and great honour.
7: They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation thereof.
8: The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.
9: But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, there is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared this lie, and ye are idle.
10: The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew thee the dream, and the interpretation thereof.
11: And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, except the words of the dream be told him.

12: For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise men of Babylon.
13: And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they sought Daniel and his fellows to kill.
14: Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the captain of the king's guard, which was given him to kill them.
15: He answered and said to Arioch the king's captain, Why is the decree so hasty from the king? Then Arioch told him.
16: Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king his dream.
17: Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, his companions.
18: That they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret; that Daniel and his fellows might see.
19: Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in a night vision. Then Daniel blessed the God of heaven.
20: Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are his.
21: And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise.
22: He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him.
23: I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me this secret.
24: Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise men of Babylon: for he had found them false.
25: Then Arioch brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, I have found a man of the children of Israel.
26: The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream that I have dreamed?
27: Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded cannot be revealed unto thee by the wisdom of the men.
28: But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what thou hast dreamed.
29: As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter.
30: But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, but forasmuch as the light shined upon me.
31: Thou, O king, sawest, and beheld a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee, and thou fearedst it: forasmuch as it was made of precious stones.
32: This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass,
33: His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.
34: Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of clay.
35: Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like chaff, and the wind carried them away: and the stone cut out without hands grew great.
36: This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.
37: Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength.
38: And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he made to serve thee, and thou hast ruled over them.
39: And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall rule over all.
40: And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all.
41: And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided.
42: And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.
43: And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, like iron.
44: And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the same shall break in pieces all these kingdoms.
45: Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the silver, and the gold.
46: Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should serve him.

47: The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of lords.
48: Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole kingdom.
49: Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, over the affairs of the kingdom.

Chapter 3

1: Nebuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits.
2: Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the great men of the kingdom.
3: Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the great men of the kingdom, stood before the king.
4: Then an herald cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O people, nations, and languages,
5: That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of musick,
6: And whoso falleth not down and worshippingeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.
7: Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick,
8: Wherefore at that time certain Chaldeans came near, and accused the Jews.
9: They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, O king, live for ever.
10: Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick,
11: And whoso falleth not down and worshippingeth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.
12: There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego.
13: Then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego.
14: Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, Is it true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, do not ye serve other gods?
15: Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick,
16: Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we are not careful to answer thee in this matter.
17: If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hands, O king.
18: But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image that thou hast set up.
19: Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego.
20: And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.
21: Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the furnace.
22: Therefore because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the flame of the fire consumed the coats, the hosen, the hats, and all their garments.
23: And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.
24: Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonied, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did we not bind these men?
25: He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt, and the fire hath no power over them.
26: Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, come out hence now.
27: And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, and they stood up, and said, We saw no men there, only a fire.
28: Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, who hath delivered his servants out of the burning fiery furnace.
29: Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, shall be destroyed.
30: Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, in the province of Babylon.

Chapter 4

1: Nebuchadnezzar the king, unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be
2: I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders that the high God hath wrought toward me.
3: How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and h
4: I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:
5: I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head trouble
6: Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make know
7: Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream
8: But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was Belteshazzar, according to the name of my c
9: O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and
10: Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and t
11: The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to th
12: The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the beasts of the fiel
13: I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher and an holy one came down from
14: He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and s
15: Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tende
16: Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven times pa
17: This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the inter
18: This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation th
19: Then Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, was astonished for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him
20: The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and th
21: Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts c
22: It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto hea
23: And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the
24: This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the most High, which is come upon my lord t
25: That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they sha
26: And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto the
27: Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, an
28: All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar.
29: At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon.
30: The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by th
31: While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nebuchadnezza
32: And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field: they shall ma
33: The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat
34: And at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding
35: And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he doeth according to his will in the arm

36: At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and bright
37: Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and

Chapter 5

1: Belshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.
2: Belshazzar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his father
3: Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was
4: They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.
5: In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the p
6: Then the king's countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins
7: The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. And the king spake
8: Then came in all the king's wise men: but they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king th
9: Then was king Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his lords wer
10: Now the queen by reason of the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: and the
11: There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy father light
12: Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and shev
13: Then was Daniel brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Da
14: I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light and understanding and ex
15: And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this wri
16: And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst
17: Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to ano
18: O thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, a
19: And for the majesty that he gave him, all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before h
20: But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly thron
21: And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was
22: And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this;
23: But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house b
24: Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.
25: And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.
26: This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.
27: TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.
28: PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.
29: Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his n
30: In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain.
31: And Darius the Median took the kingdom, being about threescore and two years old.

Chapter 6

1: It pleased Darius to set over the kingdom an hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;
2: And over these three presidents; of whom Daniel was first: that the princes might give accounts unto them,
3: Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him;
4: Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find nothing;
5: Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning his God.
6: Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, King Darius,
7: All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have subscribed to the writing, which is written against Daniel:
8: Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians:
9: Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the decree.
10: Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open, he kneeled upon his knees, three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.
11: Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making supplication before his God.
12: Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that no man should pray unto his God?
13: Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, which is of the children of the captivity of Judah, respecteth not the king's decree, neither doth he: for he said unto his fellows, and said, I will not defile myself: neither will I eat of the bread which is in the king's palace; neither will I drink wine.
14: Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel:
15: Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is, That no man should alter the decree which the king hath signed and sealed.
16: Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king said unto the Chaldeans, Watch Daniel, lest he be hurt in the den.
17: And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signets of his lords.
18: Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were instruments of musick brought into the king's palace.
19: Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.
20: And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the king spake and said, Daniel.
21: Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever.
22: My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as I was found faithful in the sight of my God.
23: Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den.
24: And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions.
25: Then king Darius wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.
26: I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel:
27: He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the den of lions.
28: So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian.

Chapter 7

1: In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed:
2: Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.
3: And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another.
4: The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was like a lion.
5: And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in its side.
6: After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the

7: After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceeding
8: I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there
9: I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow
10: A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten
11: I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beasts
12: As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged
13: I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came
14: And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages,
15: I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my head troubled me.
16: I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made
17: These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.
18: But the saints of the most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever
19: Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful
20: And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell
21: I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;
22: Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came
23: Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all
24: And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; a
25: And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High,
26: But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the
27: And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given
28: Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance

Chapter 8

1: In the third year of the reign of king Belshazzar a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, after this
2: And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at Shushan in the palace, which is in the
3: Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns
4: I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him
5: And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and to
6: And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him
7: And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram
8: Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it
9: And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward
10: And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the
11: Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away
12: And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the

13: Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, How long
14: And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleanse
15: And it came to pass, when I, even I Daniel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then, beh
16: And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ulai, which called, and said, Gabriel, make this man t
17: So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said un
18: Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he touched
19: And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: for at the tim
20: The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the kings of Media and Persia.
21: And the rough goat is the king of Grecia: and the great horn that is between his eyes is the first king.
22: Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but
23: And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce cou
24: And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall p
25: And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in
26: And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision
27: And I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I

Chapter 9

1: In the first year of Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the Medes, which was made king over the
2: In the first year of his reign I Daniel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of t
3: And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, a
4: And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful
5: We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by dep
6: Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our p
7: O LORD, righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men o
8: O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we h
9: To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him;
10: Neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by
11: Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; theref
12: And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, b
13: As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the
14: Therefore hath the LORD watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the LORD our God is right
15: And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty han
16: O LORD, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned awa
17: Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to
18: O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city which
19: O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for thine own sake, O my God: for thy

20: And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and praying
21: Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning
22: And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee skill and
23: At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou
24: Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and
25: Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build
26: And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the
27: And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause

Chapter 10

1: In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar
2: In those days I Daniel was mourning three full weeks.
3: I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till the
4: And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is Hiddekel
5: Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded
6: His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire
7: And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking
8: Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my coming
9: Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep
10: And, behold, an hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands.
11: And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and
12: Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand
13: But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the
14: Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision
15: And when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.
16: And, behold, one like the similitude of the sons of men touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and
17: For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained
18: Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,
19: And said, O man greatly beloved, fear not: peace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he
20: Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the prince of
21: But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and there is none that holdeth with me

Chapter 11

1: Also I in the first year of Darius the Mede, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.
2: And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth
3: And a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will.
4: And when he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of

5: And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and
6: And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come
7: But out of a branch of her roots shall one stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall
8: And shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their princes, and with their precious vessels of
9: So the king of the south shall come into his kingdom, and shall return into his own land.
10: But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and one shall certainly
11: And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with
12: And when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down many t
13: For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall c
14: And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also the robbers of thy peo
15: So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities: and the arm
16: But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and
17: He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; th
18: After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince for his own behalf shall
19: Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and not be fou
20: Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he sh
21: And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: b
22: And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also th
23: And after the league made with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become s
24: He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fa
25: And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the
26: Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many
27: And both these kings' hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall
28: Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart shall be against the holy covenant; ar
29: At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or a
30: For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have inc
31: And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away
32: And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do kno
33: And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by
34: Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatt
35: And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make them white, even
36: And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every
37: Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he sha
38: But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he hono
39: Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increas

40: And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come
41: He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape
42: He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape.
43: But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt
44: But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury
45: And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he

Chapter 12

1: And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and
2: And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame
3: And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness
4: But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to
5: Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and
6: And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to
7: And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand
8: And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?
9: And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.
10: Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wise
11: And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate
12: Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.
13: But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

Book: Hosea

Chapter 1

- 1: The word of the LORD that came unto Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.
- 2: The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife and bear children.
- 3: So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him a son.
- 4: And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little while, and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Israel, and will cause the kingdom of Israel to be as a wilderness, and as a barren land.
- 5: And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the valley of Jezreel.
- 6: And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name Loruhamah: for I have not loved the house of Israel, and have forsaken them.
- 7: But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and will not save them by the LORD their God.
- 8: Now when she had weaned Loruhamah, she conceived, and bare a son.
- 9: Then said God, Call his name Loammi: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.
- 10: Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered.
- 11: Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one king, and shall come out of the land of Egypt.

Chapter 2

- 1: Say ye unto your brethren, Ammi; and to your sisters, Ruhamah.
- 2: Plead with your mother, plead: for she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her idols, and I will love her.
- 3: Lest I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her as a wilderness, and as a barren land.
- 4: And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children of whoredoms.
- 5: For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, I will not be subject to any man.
- 6: Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.
- 7: And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them.
- 8: For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, which she hath not brought forth.
- 9: Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will take away my oil.
- 10: And now will I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.
- 11: I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemnities.
- 12: And I will destroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These are my rewards that my lovers have given me.
- 13: And I will visit upon her the days of Baalim, wherein she burned incense to them, and she decked herself with ornaments.
- 14: Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness, and speak comfortably unto her.
- 15: And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall dwell in her vineyards.
- 16: And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, that thou shalt call me Ishi; and shalt call me no more Baalim.
- 17: For I will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by thee.
- 18: And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground.
- 19: And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness.
- 20: I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou shalt know the LORD.
- 21: And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth.

22: And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jezreel.

23: And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and

Chapter 3

1: Then said the LORD unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of her friend, yet an adulteress, according

2: So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, and for an homer of barley, and an half homer of barley

3: And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not

4: For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice

5: Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall

Chapter 4

1: Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of

2: By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood touch

3: Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the

4: Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people are as they that strive with the priest.

5: Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy

6: My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject

7: As they were increased, so they sinned against me: therefore will I change their glory into shame.

8: They eat up the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their iniquity.

9: And there shall be, like people, like priest: and I will punish them for their ways, and reward them their d

10: For they shall eat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because

11: Whoredom and wine and new wine take away the heart.

12: My people ask counsel at their stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the spirit of whoredoms h

13: They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplar

14: I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit ad

15: Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend; and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go y

16: For Israel slideth back as a backsliding heifer: now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place

17: Ephraim is joined to idols: let him alone.

18: Their drink is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: her rulers with shame do love, Give ye

19: The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

Chapter 5

1: Hear ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Israel; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgm

2: And the revoltors are profound to make slaughter, though I have been a rebuker of them all.

3: I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou committest whoredom, and Isra

4: They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them

5: And the pride of Israel doth testify to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquity; Jud

6: They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find him; he hat

7: They have dealt treacherously against the LORD: for they have begotten strange children: now shall a man
8: Blow ye the cornet in Gibeah, and the trumpet in Ramah: cry aloud at Bethaven, after thee, O Benjamin
9: Ephraim shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which
10: The princes of Judah were like them that remove the bound: therefore I will pour out my wrath upon the
11: Ephraim is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after the commandment.
12: Therefore will I be unto Ephraim as a moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.
13: When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, and s
14: For I will be unto Ephraim as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: I, even I, will tear and g
15: I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction

Chapter 6

1: Come, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he wi
2: After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.
3: Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the LORD: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and I
4: O Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodness is as a mo
5: Therefore have I hewed them by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth: and thy judg
6: For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.
7: But they like men have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against me.
8: Gilead is a city of them that work iniquity, and is polluted with blood.
9: And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way by consent: for the
10: I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Israel: there is the whoredom of Ephraim, Israel is defiled.
11: Also, O Judah, he hath set an harvest for thee, when I returned the captivity of my people.

Chapter 7

1: When I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered, and the wickedness of S
2: And they consider not in their hearts that I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have be
3: They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies.
4: They are all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, who ceaseth from raising after he hath kneaded
5: In the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with
6: For they have made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the nig
7: They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: there is none amo
8: Ephraim, he hath mixed himself among the people; Ephraim is a cake not turned.
9: Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not: yea, gray hairs are here and there upon h
10: And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face: and they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him
11: Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria.
12: When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven;
13: Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they have transgressed ag

14: And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves
15: Though I have bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.
16: They return, but not to the most High: they are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword

Chapter 8

1: Set the trumpet to thy mouth. He shall come as an eagle against the house of the LORD, because they
2: Israel shall cry unto me, My God, we know thee.
3: Israel hath cast off the thing that is good: the enemy shall pursue him.
4: They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew it not: of their silver and their gold
5: Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against them: how long will it be ere they
6: For from Israel was it also: the workman made it; therefore it is not God: but the calf of Samaria shall be
7: For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no stalk: the bud shall yield no manna
8: Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as a vessel wherein is no pleasure.
9: For they are gone up to Assyria, a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim hath hired lovers.
10: Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for
11: Because Ephraim hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.
12: I have written to him the great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange thing.
13: They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it; but the LORD accepteth them not; neither
14: For Israel hath forgotten his Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but

Chapter 9

1: Rejoice not, O Israel, for joy, as other people: for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved
2: The floor and the winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.
3: They shall not dwell in the LORD's land; but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and they shall eat unclean things
4: They shall not offer wine offerings to the LORD, neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall
5: What will ye do in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD?
6: For, lo, they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: the
7: The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Israel shall know it: the prophet is a
8: The watchman of Ephraim was with my God: but the prophet is a snare of a fowler in all his ways, and he
9: They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of Gibeah: therefore he will remember their iniquity
10: I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the firstripe in the fig tree at her first time
11: As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception
12: Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, that there shall not be a man left: yea, woe
13: Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, is planted in a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the
14: Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them a miscarrying womb and dry breasts.
15: All their wickedness is in Gilgal: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them
16: Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I

17: My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

Chapter 10

1: Israel is an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit he hath multiplied himself.

2: Their heart is divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall break down their altars, he shall spoil their sanctuaries.

3: For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the LORD; what then should a king do unto us?

4: They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as hemlock against them.

5: The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of Bethaven: for the people thereof shall mourn because of them.

6: It shall be also carried unto Assyria for a present to king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be brought into captivity.

7: As for Samaria, her king is cut off as the foam upon the water.

8: The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up there.

9: O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of Gibeah: there they stood: the battle in Gibeah against the children of Israel.

10: It is in my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall be brought into captivity.

11: And Ephraim is as an heifer that is taught, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon her because of her plowing.

12: Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD.

13: Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst hate the word of the LORD thy God.

14: Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-dan.

15: So shall Bethel do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of Israel utter his voice against thee.

Chapter 11

1: When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt.

2: As they called them, so they went from them: they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burned incense to graven images.

3: I taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that I healed them.

4: I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their neck.

5: He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to return unto me.

6: And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their rebellion.

7: And my people are bent to backsliding from me: though they called them to the most High, none at all will hear.

8: How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I make thee as Shalman?

9: I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim: for I am God, and not man.

10: They shall walk after the LORD: he shall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble before him.

11: They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their habitation.

12: Ephraim compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: but Judah yet ruleth with truth.

Chapter 12

1: Ephraim feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; and he will not return.

2: The LORD hath also a controversy with Judah, and will punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings.

3: He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he had power with God:

4: Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: he found him in Beth-el.

- 5: Even the LORD God of hosts; the LORD is his memorial.
- 6: Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually.
- 7: He is a merchant, the balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to oppress.
- 8: And Ephraim said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: in all my labours they shall find no iniquity.
- 9: And I that am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in days of old.
- 10: I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets.
- 11: Is there iniquity in Gilead? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, their altars are as high as Baal.
- 12: And Jacob fled into the country of Syria, and Israel served for a wife, and for a wife he kept sheep.
- 13: And by a prophet the LORD brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he preserved.
- 14: Ephraim provoked him to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his reproach shall be his portion.

Chapter 13

- 1: When Ephraim spake trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when he offended in Baal, he died.
- 2: And now they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own devices: therefore shall they be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff that is driven away by the wind.
- 3: Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff that is driven away by the wind.
- 4: Yet I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for there is no saviour besides me.
- 5: I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of great drought.
- 6: According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they rebelled against me.
- 7: Therefore I will be unto them as a lion: as a leopard by the way will I observe them:
- 8: I will meet them as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I rend and devour them: I will also destroy the vine of the house of Israel, and I will break down the tower of the strong.
- 9: O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me is thine help.
- 10: I will be thy king: where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom thou sayest, They are our strength.
- 11: I gave thee a king in mine anger, and took him away in my wrath.
- 12: The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up; his sin is hid.
- 13: The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he is an unwise son; for he should not stay long.
- 14: I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues.
- 15: Though he be fruitful among his brethren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD shall come upon him, and shall carry him away, and scatter him.
- 16: Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall by the sword: they shall be desolate.

Chapter 14

- 1: O Israel, return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.
- 2: Take with you words, and turn to the LORD: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously.
- 3: Asshur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands.
- 4: I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him.
- 5: I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon.
- 6: His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon.
- 7: They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent shall be as the wine of Lebanon.

8: Ephraim shall say, What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I am like

9: Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of th

Book: Joel

Chapter 1

- 1: The word of the LORD that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.
- 2: Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. Hath this been in your days, or even in your fathers' days?
- 3: Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.
- 4: That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the locust eaten.
- 5: Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; for it is cut off from you.
- 6: For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and as a bear.
- 7: He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are broken.
- 8: Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.
- 9: The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORD's ministers, are sorrowful.
- 10: The field is wasted, the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth.
- 11: Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest is ruined.
- 12: The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, and all the trees of the field are withered.
- 13: Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God.
- 14: Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the LORD your God.
- 15: Alas for the day! for the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.
- 16: Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the house of our God?
- 17: The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.
- 18: How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.
- 19: O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burnt the mountains.
- 20: The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures.

Chapter 2

- 1: Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble.
- 2: A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains.
- 3: A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and as a wilderness after them.
- 4: The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.
- 5: Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth.
- 6: Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness.
- 7: They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one in his path, and they shall not turn back.
- 8: Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be grieved.
- 9: They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows.
- 10: The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.
- 11: And the LORD shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: for he is strong that exalteth himself.
- 12: Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning;

13: And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is gracious and
14: Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a
15: Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:
16: Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that
17: Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Sp
18: Then will the LORD be jealous for his land, and pity his people.
19: Yea, the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and
20: But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate,
21: Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great things.
22: Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth he
23: Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you the former r
24: And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the vats shall overflow with wine and oil.
25: And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and t
26: And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath deal
27: And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the LORD your God, and none else: an
28: And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your
29: And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.
30: And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.
31: The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day o
32: And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in

Chapter 3

1: For, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem
2: I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with
3: And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that t
4: Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of Palestine? will ye render
5: Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly pleasant t
6: The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the Grecians, that ye might
7: Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence up
8: And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell th
9: Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw
10: Beat your plowshares into swords, and your pruninghooks into spears: let the weak say, I am strong.
11: Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither c
12: Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will I sit to judge all t
13: Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; f
14: Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision

15: The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16: The LORD also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall be shaken.

17: So shall ye know that I am the LORD your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be hallowed, and the LORD shall dwell there, and his people shall be his people for ever.

18: And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk.

19: Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Israel, which they have done, and for that they have despised his word.

20: But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

21: For I will cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: for the LORD dwelleth in Zion.

Book: Amos

Chapter 1

- 1: The words of Amos, who was among the herdmen of Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah.
- 2: And he said, The LORD will roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the habitations of the strong shall be laid waste.
- 3: Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Damascus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof.
- 4: But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael, which shall devour the palaces of Benhadad.
- 5: I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre.
- 6: Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof.
- 7: But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof.
- 8: And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will turn away the punishment thereof.
- 9: Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof.
- 10: But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour the palaces thereof.
- 11: Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof.
- 12: But I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall devour the palaces of Bozrah.
- 13: Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof.
- 14: But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle.
- 15: And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

Chapter 2

- 1: Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Moab, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof.
- 2: But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of Kirioth: and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with broken idols.
- 3: And I will cut off the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.
- 4: Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof.
- 5: But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.
- 6: Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof.
- 7: That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek: and a man and his father will walk together, and a man will embrace his neighbour.
- 8: And they lay themselves down upon clothes laid to pledge by every altar, and they drink the wine of the wrath of the LORD.
- 9: Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was stronger than the oaks.
- 10: Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of Canaan.
- 11: And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for Nazarites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel?
- 12: But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, saying, Prophesy not.
- 13: Behold, I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves.
- 14: Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself: neither shall the valiant save himself.
- 15: Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: neither shall he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

Chapter 3

- 1: Hear this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought out of Egypt.
- 2: You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities.
- 3: Can two walk together, except they be agreed?
- 4: Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?
- 5: Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have caught nothing?
- 6: Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, and the LORD not have done it?
- 7: Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.
- 8: The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy?
- 9: Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves, and listen; that ye may hear.
- 10: For they know not to do right, saith the LORD, who store up violence and robbery in their palaces.
- 11: Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; An adversary there shall be even round about the land; and he shall cut down the tower of the strong, and shall bring down the high fortification.
- 12: Thus saith the LORD; As the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear: so shall he cut down the tower of the strong, and shall bring down the high fortification.
- 13: Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jacob, saith the Lord GOD, the God of hosts,
- 14: That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him I will also visit the altars of Bethel, and the high places, and shall say, I will visit them.
- 15: And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the houses of many rooms shall be destroyed, and I will destroy the tower of the strong.

Chapter 4

- 1: Hear this word, ye kine of Bashan, that are in the mountain of Samaria, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say, We will not see war, nor will we fight: for we have peace, because we have quietness.
- 2: The Lord GOD hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away, and he will break down the tower of the strong, and will bring down the high fortification.
- 3: And ye shall go out at the breaches, every cow at that which is before her; and ye shall cast them into the field.
- 4: Come to Bethel, and transgress; at Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring your sacrifices every morning.
- 5: And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim and publish the free offerings: for this like a sin offering.
- 6: And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord GOD.
- 7: And also I have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the harvest: and I have caused the rain to be late, and have withholden the showers.
- 8: So two or three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord GOD.
- 9: I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees are dried up.
- 10: I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken your women captive.
- 11: I have overthrown some of you, as God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the fire.
- 12: Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God.
- 13: For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought.

Chapter 5

- 1: Hear ye this word which I take up against you, even a lamentation, O house of Israel.
- 2: The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; there is none to raise her up.
- 3: For thus saith the Lord GOD; The city that went out by a thousand shall leave an hundred, and that which was increased by a hundred shall leave a few.
- 4: For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, Seek ye me, and ye shall live:
- 5: But seek not Bethel, nor enter into Gilgal, and pass not to Beersheba: for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Bethel shall be desolate, and Beersheba shall be left.

6: Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and devour it, and thou
 7: Ye who turn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth,
 8: Seek him that maketh the seven stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and
 9: That strengtheneth the spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.
 10: They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they abhor him that speaketh uprightly.
 11: Forasmuch therefore as your treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have
 12: For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a bribe, and
 13: Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it is an evil time.
 14: Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye
 15: Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the LORD God of hosts
 16: Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the LORD, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall
 17: And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for I will pass through thee, saith the LORD.
 18: Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you? the day of the LORD is darkness
 19: As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall,
 20: Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?
 21: I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell in your solemn assemblies.
 22: Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard
 23: Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.
 24: But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.
 25: Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel?
 26: But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of your god, which ye
 27: Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond Damascus, saith the LORD, whose name is The

Chapter 6

1: Woe to them that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, which are named chief of the
 2: Pass ye unto Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hamath the great: then go down to Gath of the
 3: Ye that put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to come near;
 4: That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock,
 5: That chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of musick, like David;
 6: That drink wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the
 7: Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched
 8: The Lord GOD hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jacob
 9: And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.
 10: And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house,
 11: For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and he will smite the great house with breaches, and the little house
 12: Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for ye have turned judgment into gall, a

13: Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14: But, behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD the God of hosts; and

Chapter 7

1: Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the

2: And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord

3: The LORD repented for this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

4: Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord GOD called to contend by fire, and it d

5: Then said I, O Lord GOD, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

6: The LORD repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord GOD.

7: Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the LORD stood upon a wall made by a plumbline, with a plumbline in

8: And the LORD said unto me, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the LORD, Be

9: And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I w

10: Then Amaziah the priest of Bethel sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired again

11: For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led away captive out o

12: Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there eat br

13: But prophesy not again any more at Bethel: for it is the king's chapel, and it is the king's court.

14: Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I was no prophet, neither was I a prophet's son; but I was

15: And the LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my peo

16: Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and drop no

17: Therefore thus saith the LORD; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters :

Chapter 8

1: Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and behold a basket of summer fruit.

2: And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto m

3: And the songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: there shall be many dea

4: Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail,

5: Saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may set forth

6: That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wh

7: The LORD hath sworn by the excellency of Jacob, Surely I will never forget any of their works.

8: Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly

9: And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, a

10: And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackclo

11: Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread

12: And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to

13: In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst.

14: They that swear by the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy god, O Dan, liveth; and, The manner of Beersheb

Chapter 9

- 1: I saw the LORD standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake.
- 2: Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down.
- 3: And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the height of Libanus, I will thence bring them down.
- 4: And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them, and will bring them out of captivity.
- 5: And the Lord GOD of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and they shall be as a reed shaken in water.
- 6: It is he that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth; he that calleth for the multitude of water to the sea, and he that saith, Let the sea be dry, and I will dry up the sea, and will make the sea dry.
- 7: Are ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the LORD. Have not I brought you out of Egypt? saith the LORD.
- 8: Behold, the eyes of the Lord GOD are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth: and will lay waste the cities thereof, because they have said, We will not see peace, neither will we have any day of quietness.
- 9: For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the chaff be left: but shall be as the wind, and shall be as the whirlwind.
- 10: All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.
- 11: In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and I will build it as of old.
- 12: That they may possess the remnant of Edom, and of all the heathen, which are called by my name, saith the LORD.
- 13: Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes the sower of seed.
- 14: And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them: and they shall plant vineyards, and be as the heathen of the land.
- 15: And I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have said.

Book: Obadiah

Chapter 1

- 1: The vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning Edom; We have heard a rumour from the LORD
- 2: Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised.
- 3: The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation
- 4: Though thou exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring
- 5: If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had
- 6: How are the things of Esau searched out! how are his hidden things sought up!
- 7: All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with th
- 8: Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out
- 9: And thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may
- 10: For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever.
- 11: In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried away captive his fo
- 12: But thou shouldest not have looked on the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; nei
- 13: Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shou
- 14: Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shou
- 15: For the day of the LORD is near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: th
- 16: For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shall all the heathen drink continually, yea, they shall
- 17: But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall po
- 18: And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stu
- 19: And they of the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and they of the plain the Philistines: and they s
- 20: And the captivity of this host of the children of Israel shall possess that of the Canaanites, even unto Z
- 21: And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the L

Book: Jonah

Chapter 1

- 1: Now the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the son of Amittai, saying,
- 2: Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up before me.
- 3: But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD, and went down to Joppa; and there he found a ship going to Tarshish, and he paid his hire, and went down into the ship, and sat in the bottom of the ship.
- 4: But the LORD sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was broken.
- 5: Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship.
- 6: So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, call upon thy god.
- 7: And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this tempest is upon us.
- 8: Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us; What is thine occupation?
- 9: And he said unto them, I am an Hebrew; and I fear the LORD, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and the land.
- 10: Then were the men exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he was a prophet.
- 11: Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm unto us? for the sea was very raging.
- 12: And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that I am a prophet.
- 13: Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring it to the land; but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was too strong for them.
- 14: Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish.
- 15: So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: and the sea ceased from her raging.
- 16: Then the men feared the LORD exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.
- 17: Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

Chapter 2

- 1: Then Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly,
- 2: And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the belly of hell cried I.
- 3: For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all the billows of the sea brake over me.
- 4: Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again toward thy holy temple.
- 5: The waters compassed me about, even to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.
- 6: I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou heard my voice.
- 7: When my soul fainted within me I remembered the LORD: and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.
- 8: They that observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.
- 9: But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the LORD.
- 10: And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

Chapter 3

- 1: And the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the second time, saying,
- 2: Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.
- 3: So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nineveh was an exceeding great city.
- 4: And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

5: So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest to the least.
6: For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and he put on sackcloth, and he sat on the dunghill.
7: And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and the violence that they have taken.
8: But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and the violence that they have taken.
9: Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?
10: And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto Nineveh, and he did it not.

Chapter 4

1: But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.
2: And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? saying, I will flee into the land of Assyria: for I know that thou art a God, and there shall I be worshipped: and I will flee thither, for I know that thou art a God.
3: Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for it is better for me to die than to live.
4: Then said the LORD, Doest thou well to be angry?
5: So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it, to see what would become of the city.
6: And the LORD God prepared a gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over him, from the heat: for the heat was now very sore upon him.
7: But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.
8: And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he was sore.
9: And God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, I do well to be angry, even unto death.
10: Then said the LORD, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither hast thou sown it: and it came to pass in the night, that the gourd withered and died.
11: And should not I spare Nineveh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot tell their right hand from their left, and much cattle?

Book: Micah

Chapter 1

- 1: The word of the LORD that came to Micah the Morasthite in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, king of Judah.
- 2: Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and let the Lord GOD be witness against you.
- 3: For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places.
- 4: And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the fire consumes stubble, and as the fire consumes the chaff.
- 5: For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What is the transgression of Jacob? what is the sin of the house of Israel? saying, We will not see peace, nor will we build bulwarks, for we will not see war.
- 6: Therefore I will make Samaria as an heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof, and will lay bare the foundations thereof.
- 7: And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burned with fire.
- 8: Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and will howl like the doves.
- 9: For her wound is incurable; for it is come unto Judah; he is come unto the gate of my people, even to Jerusalem.
- 10: Declare ye it not at Gath, weep ye not at all: in the house of Aphrah roll thyself in the dust.
- 11: Pass ye away, thou inhabitant of Saphir, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of Zaanan came not forth to meet thee.
- 12: For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good: but evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jerusalem.
- 13: O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she is the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Judah.
- 14: Therefore shalt thou give presents to Moreshethgath: the houses of Achzib shall be a lie to the kings of Judah.
- 15: Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mareshah: he shall come unto Adullam the glory of Israel.
- 16: Make thee bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle; for they are few.

Chapter 2

- 1: Woe to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise iniquity.
- 2: And they covet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they oppress a man and his house, because they hate him.
- 3: Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not be able to deliver yourselves.
- 4: In that day shall one take up a parable against you, and lament with a doleful lamentation, and say, We will not see peace.
- 5: Therefore thou shalt have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD.
- 6: Prophecy ye not, say they to them that prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, that they shall not take.
- 7: O thou that art named the house of Jacob, is the spirit of the LORD straitened? are these his doings? doth he withhold?
- 8: Even of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe with the garment from them that pass by.
- 9: The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away.
- 10: Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sword.
- 11: If a man walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink.
- 12: I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together.
- 13: The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone.

Chapter 3

- 1: And I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; Is it not for you to be angry?
- 2: Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their

3: Who also eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and crush them.
4: Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time.
5: Thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; when they say, War.
6: Therefore night shall be unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not see.
7: Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their lips; for there shall be no answer.
8: But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his iniquity, and to his fathers.
9: Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of the house of Israel, that abhor judgment, and despise my word.
10: They build up Zion with blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity.
11: The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: therefore shall Zion be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house shall be as high places.

Chapter 4

1: But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established, and the tower of the temple shall be built, and the city shall be inhabited, and the people shall dwell therein.
2: And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the temple of the LORD our God: for we will walk in his ways, and we will keep his commandments, that we may prosper.
3: And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: one nation shall not lift up a sword against another nation, neither will they be at war any more.
4: But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: for thus shall be the name of the LORD our God for ever.
5: For all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever.
6: In that day, saith the LORD, will I assemble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that is cast far off, and I will bring her that is blind, and I will lead her by the way that she shall know.
7: And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD shall dwell with her, and she shall be his people, and he himself shall be with her, and shall be her God.
8: And thou, O tower of the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the kingdom: and thou shalt be inhabited, and thou shalt be built, and thou shalt be called, O tower of the flock, and O city of the strong hold.
9: Now why dost thou cry out aloud? is there no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee, and thou shalt be in pain, and thou shalt labour, and thou shalt cry out, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth, and thou shalt be inhabited, and thou shalt be built, and thou shalt be called, O city of the strong hold.
10: Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth, and thou shalt be inhabited, and thou shalt be built, and thou shalt be called, O city of the strong hold.
11: Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon her.
12: But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall gather them as the sheaf of corn, and he shall tread them as the wine of the vintage.
13: Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt tread upon the high places, and shalt say, I will triumph.

Chapter 5

1: Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall smite the judgment stone, and they shall cast down the tower of the strong hold.
2: But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto us, and he shall be the peace.
3: Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people.
4: And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God.
5: And this man shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our land, he shall not find us.
6: And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod in the entrances thereof: and they shall say, We will not build towers any more, neither will we have high walls: for we have been despised.
7: And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from the LORD, as the shower of oil, and as the snow of Hermon.
8: And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the field, as a lioness among the fowls of the air: and he shall tread upon the high places.
9: Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.
10: And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots: and I will destroy thy high fortification, and I will bring down thy strong hold: and I will cut off thy tower of the strong hold, and I will bring down the wall of thy high fortification: and thou shalt be inhabited, and thou shalt be built, and thou shalt be called, O city of the strong hold.

11: And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

12: And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more soothsayers:

13: Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more be worshipped.

14: And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy cities.

15: And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

Chapter 6

1: Hear ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2: Hear ye, O mountains, the LORD's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath contended against me.

3: O my people, what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

4: For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent thee into the land which thou saidst, I will not see mine eyes there.

5: O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him; saying, I will curse thee.

6: Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with oxen?

7: Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? shall I give my firstborn for my oxen?

8: He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

9: The LORD's voice crieth unto the city, and the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and the word of the LORD.

10: Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure that is abominable?

11: Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

12: For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue is as a serpent's.

13: Therefore also will I make thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee desolate because of thy sins.

14: Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt tread upon high, because thou hast despised me.

15: Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil.

16: For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels; and ye say, We will not see war, nor will we build bulwarks.

Chapter 7

1: Woe is me! for I am as when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grapegleanings of the vintage.

2: The good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood.

3: That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge asketh for a reward; and they despise the word of the LORD.

4: The best of them is as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen shall be as a brier.

5: Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in wait.

6: For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law.

7: Therefore I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8: Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the LORD shall be my light.

9: I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and shall destroy mine enemy.

10: Then she that is mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the LORD?

11: In the day that thy walls are to be built, in that day shall the decree be far removed.

12: In that day also he shall come even to thee from Assyria, and from the fortified cities, and from the fortified cities.

13: Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.
14: Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily in the wood, in the midst of the stones.
15: According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt will I shew unto him marvellous things.
16: The nations shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, they shall be dumb.
17: They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth: they shall be despised and despisers at once.
18: Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of thine inheritance?
19: He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all our iniquities into the sea.
20: Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, which thou hast sworn unto our fathers.

Book: Nahum

Chapter 1

- 1: The burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.
- 2: God is jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his enemies, and will recompense him.
- 3: The LORD is slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit the wicked: the LORD hath his bow drawn, and is ready, and he hath bent his bow, and is prepared.
- 4: He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of the field.
- 5: The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.
- 6: Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out against him, and he will not refrain.
- 7: The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.
- 8: But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue the enemies.
- 9: What do ye imagine against the LORD? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.
- 10: For while they be folden together as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be defiled.
- 11: There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the LORD, a wicked counsellor.
- 12: Thus saith the LORD; Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when I shall be against them.
- 13: For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.
- 14: And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sown: out of the city shall be no more ploughing, nor sowing, nor vines, nor figs, nor olive trees.
- 15: Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, be not afraid.

Chapter 2

- 1: He that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong.
- 2: For the LORD hath turned away the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have despised them.
- 3: The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming fire.
- 4: The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall jostle one against another in the broad ways: they shall rage.
- 5: He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and shall be there.
- 6: The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved.
- 7: And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead her as with the reins.
- 8: But Nineveh is of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, shall they cry; but none shall stand.
- 9: Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for there is none end of the store and glory out of all the vessels of silver.
- 10: She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain.
- 11: Where is the dwelling of the lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, even the old lion, walked?
- 12: The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey.
- 13: Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour her.

Chapter 3

- 1: Woe to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;
- 2: The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the pransing horses, and of the jumping of the chariots.
- 3: The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great

4: Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that s
5: Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I wil
6: And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock.
7: And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid
8: Art thou better than populous No, that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it,
9: Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; Put and Lubim were thy helpers.
10: Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the
11: Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.
12: All thy strong holds shall be like fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into
13: Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto th
14: Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the mortar, make strong
15: There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the cankerworm: m
16: Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm spoileth, and fleeth aw
17: Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedge
18: Thy shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: thy people is scattered up
19: There is no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the har

Book: Habakkuk

Chapter 1

- 1: The burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.
- 2: O LORD, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! even cry out unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not hear.
- 3: Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me: and there is strife, and contention, and I fight: for the law is slackened, and judgment doth never go forth.
- 4: Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the law, and despiseth the word of the LORD: he despiseth his voice, and he hath despised his word, saying, I will not see wrath, neither will I build bulwarks: for I will not see war, nor will I build bulwarks.
- 5: Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for I will work a work in your days, which ye shall not believe.
- 6: For, lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, and shall say, We will not see war, nor will we build bulwarks: for we will not see war, nor will we build bulwarks.
- 7: They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.
- 8: Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall come from the north, and shall be as the eagle.
- 9: They shall come all for violence: their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the south wind.
- 10: And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong city, because they shall say, We will not see war, nor will we build bulwarks: for we will not see war, nor will we build bulwarks.
- 11: Then shall his mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, imputing this his power unto his god.
- 12: Art thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O LORD, thou hast said, I will not be angry, nor will I be angry.
- 13: Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that hate thee, and thou hearest their words?
- 14: And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, that have no ruler over them?
- 15: They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is sweet.
- 16: Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is sweet.
- 17: Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

Chapter 2

- 1: I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what he will answer me.
- 2: And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run, and may not be weary.
- 3: For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it: because it will come.
- 4: Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.
- 5: Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, he is a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his soul as the heaven, and he shall say, I will not be moved.
- 6: Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, Woe to him that is careless, that saith, I will not see war, nor will I build bulwarks: for I will not see war, nor will I build bulwarks.
- 7: Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for prey unto them? they shall break down the tower of the strong, and shall bring down the high fortification.
- 8: Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's wrath, because of the fierceness of their anger.
- 9: Woe to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may say, I will not see war, nor will I build bulwarks: for I will not see war, nor will I build bulwarks.
- 10: Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned against thy soul.
- 11: For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.
- 12: Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!
- 13: Behold, is it not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall be consumed?
- 14: For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.
- 15: Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that putteth thy bottle to him, and makest him drunken also.

16: Thou art filled with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD is in thy right hand, and thou shalt drink thereof, and thou shalt say, Woe unto him that giveth drink unto his enemy, because he hath provoked him to wrath, he shall drink thereof, and he shall be filled with shame for glory.
17: For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, which made them afraid, because thou hast provoked them to wrath, thou shalt be filled with shame for glory.
18: What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that saith, I am God, but he is not God: they that trust in him shall be confounded, and they shall be as chaff.
19: Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over, and he shall be confounded, because he is not God.
20: But the LORD is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him.

Chapter 3

1: A prayer of Habakkuk the prophet upon Shigionoth.
2: O LORD, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid: O LORD, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of generations: thou art angry, because of this, and thou shalt be wroth: thou wilt rise up, and thou shalt visit them, and thou shalt break them, and thou shalt bring down the tower of the strong.
3: God came from Teman, and the Holy One from mount Paran. Selah. His glory covered the heavens, and his brightness was as the light; he had horns coming out of his hand: and there was the hiding of his strength.
4: And his brightness was as the light; he had horns coming out of his hand: and there was the hiding of his strength.
5: Before him went the pestilence, and burning coals went forth at his feet.
6: He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, and the high forts were broken down.
7: I saw the tents of Cushan in affliction: and the curtains of the land of Midian did tremble.
8: Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou saidst, I will not build a tower, nor will I build a wall, nor will I build a bulwark:
9: Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, even thy word. Selah. Thou didst say, I will not build a tower, nor will I build a wall, nor will I build a bulwark:
10: The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered a voice, and it was broken up, and the foundations of the earth were shaken.
11: The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy spear they were troubled.
12: Thou didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.
13: Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head of his villages: they came out as a whirlwind to scatter them, thou didst overthrow the tower of the strong.
14: Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they came out as a whirlwind to scatter them, thou didst overthrow the tower of the strong.
15: Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, through the heap of great waters.
16: When I heard, my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled, because I heard the voice: I trembled, because I heard the voice.
17: Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall fail, and the field shall yield no increase:
18: Yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation.
19: The LORD God is my strength, and he will make my feet like hinds' feet, and he will make me to walk upon high places.

Book: Zephaniah

Chapter 1

- 1: The word of the LORD which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Ananiah.
- 2: I will utterly consume all things from off the land, saith the LORD.
- 3: I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the creeping things, that creep upon the earth.
- 4: I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the tower of the fortification, and the high wall.
- 5: And them that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; and them that worship and that swear by the LORD, and that swear by the host of heaven, that sit upon the roof.
- 6: And them that are turned back from the LORD; and those that have not sought the LORD, nor enquired for him: for they have despised his word, and have despised his voice, and have despised his word, and have despised his voice, and have despised his word.
- 7: Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord GOD: for the day of the LORD is at hand: for the LORD hath sworn by himself, saying, I will not be angry any more, for the day of the LORD is at hand.
- 8: And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all that are clothed with violence.
- 9: In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence.
- 10: And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that there shall be the noise of a cry from the fish of the sea, and the noise of a cry from the fowls of the heaven, and the noise of a cry from the beasts of the field, and the noise of a cry from the men.
- 11: Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut down.
- 12: And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are high, and have said, I will not see war, nor will I see distress.
- 13: Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, and dwell in them.
- 14: The great day of the LORD is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the LORD: woe to them that are careless, and that say, It shall not come.
- 15: That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness, and not of light.
- 16: A day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.
- 17: And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against me, and they shall be despised, and shall not be able to deliver themselves.
- 18: Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath; but they shall be as silver and as gold, and shall be despised.

Chapter 2

- 1: Gather yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation not desired;
- 2: Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass as the chaff, before the fierce anger of the LORD come, before the day of the LORD's wrath.
- 3: Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek the LORD, that ye may live.
- 4: For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod at the noon day, and Ekron shall be built again.
- 5: Woe unto the inhabitants of the sea coast, the nation of the Cherethites! the word of the LORD is against them.
- 6: And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.
- 7: And the coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon they shall lie down.
- 8: I have heard the reproach of Moab, and the revilings of the children of Ammon, whereby they have reproached me, saying, We will inherit the land for ever.
- 9: Therefore as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Gomorrah.
- 10: This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against me, saying, We will not see war, nor will we see distress.
- 11: The LORD will be terrible unto them: for he will famish all the gods of the earth; and men shall worship him, and shall say, The LORD is God.
- 12: Ye Ethiopians also, ye shall be slain by my sword.
- 13: And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Assyria; and will make Nineveh a desolation, and dwelt in her.
- 14: And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the nations: both the cormorant and the eagle shall dwell in her.

15: This is the rejoicing city that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I am, and there is none beside me:

Chapter 3

1: Woe to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2: She obeyed not the voice; she received not correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to God:

3: Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morning:

4: Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the word:

5: The just LORD is in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: every morning doth he bring his judgment to pass:

6: I have cut off the nations: their towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their strongholds are burnt with fire:

7: I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever they might say: for I will be merciful unto her that she may be obedient to my voice.

8: Therefore wait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination is to gather her, to bring her again, to build her, and to raise up her towers:

9: For then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to say, Deliver us from the LORD's hand:

10: From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering:

11: In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for thou shalt stand in thy holy city.

12: I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the LORD thy God.

13: The remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in them: for they shall be holy, and shall not swear.

14: Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem.

15: The LORD hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: the king of Israel, even the LORD, is thine avenger.

16: In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: and to Zion, Let not thine hands be slack.

17: The LORD thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will be quiet over thee, and he will be thy king.

18: I will gather them that are sorrowful for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom the reproach of thee was increased.

19: Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out.

20: At that time will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among the people.

Book: Haggai

Chapter 1

- 1: In the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD by the prophet Haggai.
- 2: Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built.
- 3: Then came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying,
- 4: Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, and this house lie waste?
- 5: Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways.
- 6: Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with wine; ye clothe you with wool, but ye are not warm; ye pay tribute, but ye have not increase.
- 7: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways.
- 8: Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD.
- 9: Ye looked for much, and lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because ye have despised my word, saith the LORD of hosts.
- 10: Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit.
- 11: And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon every thing that the earth bringeth forth: and I smote the land with blasting, and with mildew and hail in all the labours of your hands.
- 12: Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and builded the house of the LORD their God.
- 13: Then spake Haggai the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, I am with you, saith the LORD.
- 14: And the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people.
- 15: In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Darius the king.

Chapter 2

- 1: In the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD by the prophet Haggai.
- 2: Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, saying,
- 3: Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? is it not in your eyes as nothing?
- 4: Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Joshua, son of Josedech, the high priest; and be strong, O people, saith the LORD.
- 5: According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so my spirit remaineth among you, saith the LORD of hosts.
- 6: For thus saith the LORD of hosts; Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land.
- 7: And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.
- 8: The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts.
- 9: The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I dwell, saith the LORD of hosts.
- 10: In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by the prophet Haggai.
- 11: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying,
- 12: If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or meat, or any vessel, shall it be unclean?
- 13: Then said Haggai, If one that is unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And they answered, Yes.
- 14: Then answered Haggai, and said, So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so shall it be, saith the LORD.
- 15: And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in this house.
- 16: Since those days were, when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ten: when one sowed ten, he reaped but three: when he sowed five, he reaped but two.
- 17: I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labours of your hands; yet ye turned not to me, saith the LORD of hosts.

18: Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, even from
19: Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree
20: And again the word of the LORD came unto Haggai in the four and twentieth day of the month, saying,
21: Speak to Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, I will shake the heavens and the earth;
22: And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen;
23: In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel, my servant, the son of Shealtiel, saith the LORD,

Book: Zechariah

Chapter 1

- 1: In the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the priest.
- 2: The LORD hath been sore displeased with your fathers.
- 3: Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts.
- 4: Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts.
- 5: Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?
- 6: But my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not take hold of?
- 7: Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius.
- 8: I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were round about the city.
- 9: Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee.
- 10: And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, These are they whom the LORD hath chosen.
- 11: And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked.
- 12: Then the angel of the LORD answered and said, O LORD of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem?
- 13: And the LORD answered the angel that talked with me with good words and comfortable words.
- 14: So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I am returned.
- 15: And I am very sore displeased with the heathen that are at ease: for I was but a little displeased, and they have despised me.
- 16: Therefore thus saith the LORD; I am returned to Jerusalem with mercies: my house shall be built in it, and the walls thereof shall be inhabited.
- 17: Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad.
- 18: Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns.
- 19: And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, These are the horns which have scattered Judah.
- 20: And the LORD shewed me four carpenters.
- 21: Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These are the horns which have scattered Judah.

Chapter 2

- 1: I lifted up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring line in his hand.
- 2: Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, To measure Jerusalem, to see what is the breadth thereof.
- 3: And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,
- 4: And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, Jerusalem shall be inhabited as towns without walls.
- 5: For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her.
- 6: Ho, ho, come forth, and flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have spread you abroad as the eagle.
- 7: Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest with the daughter of Babylon.
- 8: For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for ye have despised me.
- 9: For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.
- 10: Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD.
- 11: And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee.

13: Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of his holy habitation.

1: And he shewed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, and Satan standing a

3: Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel.

4: And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from

5: And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed h

6: And the angel of the LORD protested unto Joshua, saying,

7: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt

8: Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondere

9: For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall be seven eyes: behold, I will e

10: In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine and under the th

1: And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep

2: And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with

3: And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof.

4: So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord?

5: Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I

6: Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, M

7: Who art thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth

8: Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9: The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD hath done this unto us.

10: For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the

11: Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick?

12: And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two gold

13: And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

14: Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the LORD of the whole earth

Chapter 5

2: And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll:

3: Then said he unto me, This is the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that

4: I will bring it forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house

5: Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is

6: And I said, What is it? And he said, This is an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This is their res

7: And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead: and this is a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ephah;
8: And he said, This is wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead.
9: Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings:
10: Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah?
11: And he said unto me, To build it an house in the land of Shinar: and it shall be established, and set there.

Chapter 6

1: And I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between the mountains.
2: In the first chariot were red horses; and in the second chariot black horses;
3: And in the third chariot white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and bay horses.
4: Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord?
5: And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from thence.
6: The black horses which are therein go forth into the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Hold on your way.
7: And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Hold on your way.
8: Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have peace.
9: And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
10: Take of them of the captivity, even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon.
11: Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Joshua the son of Josedech.
12: And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is Branch: for he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne.
13: Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne.
14: And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, for they have kept the law.
15: And they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and ye shall know that the LORD is with you.

Chapter 7

1: And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah in the fourth month.
2: When they had sent unto the house of God Sherezer and Regemmelech, and their men, to pray before the LORD.
3: And to speak unto the priests which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying,
4: Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying,
5: Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth month, and in the seventh month, and in the tenth month, and in the twelfth month, ye fasted and mourned, but ye did not eat, and ye did not drink.
6: And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves?
7: Should ye not hear the words which the LORD hath cried by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited, and ye said, We will not hear?
8: And the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah, saying,
9: Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother.
10: And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother.
11: But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear.
12: Yea, they made their hearts as an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD hath cried by the prophets, saying, Return ye now to me, saith the LORD.
13: Therefore it is come to pass, that as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and I would not hear.

14: But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate.

Chapter 8

- 1: Again the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying,
- 2: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great wrath.
- 3: Thus saith the LORD; I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called the city of truth.
- 4: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem.
- 5: And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof.
- 6: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days.
- 7: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will save my people from the east country, and from the west country.
- 8: And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.
- 9: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the LORD of hosts.
- 10: For before these days there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to the poor.
- 11: But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts.
- 12: For the seed shall be prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the olive shall yield her oil.
- 13: And it shall come to pass, that as ye were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house of Jerusalem.
- 14: For thus saith the LORD of hosts; As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath.
- 15: So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: fear ye not.
- 16: These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment.
- 17: And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these things I have done, saith the LORD.
- 18: And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying,
- 19: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The fast of the fourth month, and the fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh month, shall be observed.
- 20: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities.
- 21: And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the LORD our God.
- 22: Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before him.
- 23: Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold out of a nation.

Chapter 9

- 1: The burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus shall be the rest thereof: when shall it be said, Tyrus is builded up.
- 2: And Hamath also shall border thereby; Tyrus, and Sidon, though it be very wise.
- 3: And Tyrus did build herself a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.
- 4: Behold, the LORD will cast her out, and he will smite her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.
- 5: Ashkelon shall see it, and fear; Gaza also shall see it, and be very sorrowful, and Ekron; for her expectation shall be despised.
- 6: And a bastard shall dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines.
- 7: And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he shall dwell in confidence.
- 8: And I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that cometh.
- 9: Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee.

10: And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off.
11: As for thee also, by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy prisoners out of the pit wherein is no help.
12: Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to day do I declare that I will render double unto you.
13: When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy enemies.
14: And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the LORD God shall slay them.
15: The LORD of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with sling stones; and they shall cry, and shall rejoice.
16: And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for they shall be as the flock of one man.
17: For how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty! corn shall make the young men cheerful, and wine shall make the maidens glad.

Chapter 10

1: Ask ye of the LORD rain in the time of the latter rain; so the LORD shall make bright clouds, and give the rain, and shall send the showers plentifully.
2: For the idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain.
3: Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats: for the LORD of hosts hath visited Jerusalem.
4: Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor.
5: And they shall be as mighty men, which tread down their enemies in the mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall slay the king with the sword.
6: And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will bring them again out of Egypt: and I will say unto them, Ye are my people.
7: And they of Ephraim shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their strength shall be as the ox.
8: I will hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: and they shall increase as they have increased before.
9: And I will sow them among the people: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live, and multiply.
10: I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into their land.
11: And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps shall be troubled.
12: And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

Chapter 11

1: Open thy doors, O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy cedars.
2: Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bashan; for the cedar is fallen.
3: There is a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the land is spoiled.
4: Thus saith the LORD my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter; whose possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them say, Blessed be I, because I have increased my wealth.
5: For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one according to his way, and will destroy them.
6: And I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Kindness.
7: Three shepherds also I cut off in one month; and my soul loathed them, and their soul also abhorred me.
8: Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and I will not be their shepherd.
9: And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with the shepherds.
10: And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the LORD.
11: And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price silver.
12: And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prized at of them. And I took the silver, and cast it to the potter.

- 14: Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and
15: And the LORD said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.
16: For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall see
17: Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye

Chapter 12

- 1: The burden of the word of the LORD for Israel, saith the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and
2: Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in
3: And in that day will I make Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with
4: In that day, saith the LORD, I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and
5: And the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my strength in
6: In that day will I make the governors of Judah like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of f
7: The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of th
8: In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at tha
9: And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusal
10: And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and
11: In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valle
12: And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives ap
13: The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shimei apart, and their wives
14: All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

Chapter 13

- 1: In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem fo
2: And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that I will cut off the names of the idols ou
3: And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat hi
4: And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when h
5: But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth
6: And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with v
7: Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts:
8: And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die;
9: And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as

Chapter 14

- 1: Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.
2: For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled
3: Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.
4: And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and
5: And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: ye

6: And it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be clear, nor dark:

7: But it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, t

8: And it shall be in that day, that living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former

9: And the LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

10: All the land shall be turned as a plain from Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem: and it shall be lifted u

11: And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter destruction; but Jerusalem shall be safely in

12: And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jeru

13: And it shall come to pass in that day, that a great tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and they

14: And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gather

15: And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts

16: And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem sh

17: And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship th

18: And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherev

19: This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the

20: In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in t

21: Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that s

Book: Malachi

Chapter 1

1: The burden of the word of the LORD to Israel by Malachi.

2: I have loved you, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's broth

3: And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

4: Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith

5: And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel.

6: A son honoureth his father, and a servant his master: if then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if

7: Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The

8: And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it not

9: And now, I pray you, beseech God that he will be gracious unto us: this hath been by your means: will h

10: Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? neither do ye kindle fire on mine a

11: For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name shall be great among th

12: But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the LORD is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his

13: Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is it! and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts: and ye

14: But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the LORD

Chapter 2

1: And now, O ye priests, this commandment is for you.

2: If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I

3: Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces, even the dung of your solemn feasts

4: And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Levi, sa

5: My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him for the fear wherewith he feared me

6: The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and

7: For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the me

8: But ye are departed out of the way: ye have caused many to stumble at the law: ye have corrupted the

9: Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not

10: Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother?

11: Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem: for Judah

12: The LORD will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob.

13: And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying,

14: Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth

15: And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seal

16: For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that he hateth putting away: for one covereth violence with his garment,

17: Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say

Chapter 3

1: Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall come and will stand before you, saith the LORD.
2: But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner by fire, and like a purifier of silver.
3: And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver.
4: Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as aforetime.
5: And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against them that swear falsely, and against them that hate my law, and despise my words.
6: For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.
7: Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD.
8: Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.
9: Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.
10: Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts.
11: And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall he destroy the work of your hands: for ye shall be a delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.
12: And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.
13: Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee? We have said, We will not see thee, nor will we build thee an altar.
14: Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have feared him, that we should have peace, because we have feared him?
15: And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are prospered.
16: Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and was wroth.
17: And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son.
18: Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him.

Chapter 4

1: For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble. And they that do righteous shall be as the gold refined.
2: But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall stand up, saith the LORD of hosts.
3: And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall stand up, saith the LORD of hosts.
4: Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the words of the covenant, saying, Behold, I have sent thee Moses my servant.
5: Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:
6: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the land, and cut it off.

Book: Matthew

Chapter 1

- 1: The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.
- 2: Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren;
- 3: And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Tamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram;
- 4: And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon;
- 5: And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse;
- 6: And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Uriah;
- 7: And Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat Asa;
- 8: And Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Ozias;
- 9: And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias;
- 10: And Ezekias begat Manasses; and Manasses begat Amon; and Amon begat Josias;
- 11: And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon:
- 12: And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel; and Salathiel begat Zorobabel;
- 13: And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor;
- 14: And Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud;
- 15: And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob;
- 16: And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.
- 17: So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from Babylon until Christ are fourteen generations.
- 18: Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they were come together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.
- 19: Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily.
- 20: But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou art a just man, and shalt not be troubled by her: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.
- 21: And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from all their iniquities.
- 22: Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,
- 23: Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted, is, God with us.
- 24: Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife.
- 25: And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS.

Chapter 2

- 1: Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,
- 2: Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.
- 3: When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.
- 4: And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them, saying, Where is Christ born?
- 5: And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet,
- 6: And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule over Israel.
- 7: Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8: And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring him to me, that I may offer him: for so it is written, A firstborn shall I give him.
9: When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.
10: When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.
11: And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him their gifts, gold, frankincense, and myrrour.
12: And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country abroad.
13: And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I say unto thee: for so it is written, I will call my son out of Egypt.
14: When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt:
15: And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt called my son.
16: Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children in Bethlehem, and in all the region round about, from two years of age and under, according to the time that he had diligently enquired.
17: Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying,
18: In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they were not.
19: But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt,
20: Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead, which sought the young child's life.
21: And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.
22: But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judaea in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into Galilee, and came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

Chapter 3

1: In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea,
2: And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.
3: For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord.
4: And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild figs.
5: Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan,
6: And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.
7: But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who bring forth fruits to repentance?
8: Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:
9: And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able to raise up children to Abraham, of these stones.
10: And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.
11: I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to carry: he will baptize you with the Holy Ghost and fire:
12: Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.
13: Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him.
14: But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?
15: And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him to be baptized.
16: And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened, and he saw the Spirit of God descending, and abiding upon him:
17: And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

Chapter 4

1: Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.
2: And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.
3: And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.
4: But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.
5: Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,
6: And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, that they may carry thee in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.
7: Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.
8: Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory thereof:
9: And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.
10: Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.
11: Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him.
12: Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee;
13: And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim:
14: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying,
15: The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles:
16: The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death, light is sprung up:
17: From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.
18: And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, which were casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.
19: And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.
20: And they straightway left their nets, and followed him.
21: And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, which were in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets.
22: And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.
23: And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and all men gave heed.
24: And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and infirmities, and all that were possessed with devils, and all that were palsy-stricken, and all that were lame, and all that were blind, and many more, which he healed.
25: And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judaea, and from Idumea, to hear him.

Chapter 5

1: And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him.
2: And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,
3: Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.
4: Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.
5: Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.
6: Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.
7: Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.
8: Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.
9: Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10: Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

11: Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you, because of the name of the Lord Jesus Christ.

12: Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets.

13: Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be trodden under foot, and to be cast out.

14: Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15: Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16: Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17: Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18: For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, nor from the prophets.

19: Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, he shall be called the great in the kingdom of heaven.

20: For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no wise enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21: Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be liable to judgment.

22: But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Thou fool, shall be liable to the hellfire.

23: Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee, leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

24: Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary come and seize thee, and thou be put in prison.

25: Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

26: Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

27: But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already.

28: And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy eyes be not tempted.

29: And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy hands be not tempted.

30: It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

31: But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced, committeth adultery.

32: Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt keep thy oath by heaven or by earth:

33: But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

34: Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.

35: Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

36: But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

37: Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

38: But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

39: And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak also.

40: And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

41: Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

42: Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy.

43: But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and

45: That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil
46: For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?
47: And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?
48: Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

Chapter 6

1: Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.
2: Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may be praised of men.
3: But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:
4: That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.
5: And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may be seen of men.
6: But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret.
7: But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their many words.
8: Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.
9: After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.
10: Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.
11: Give us this day our daily bread.
12: And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.
13: And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever.
14: For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:
15: But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.
16: Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may be seen of men.
17: But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;
18: That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.
19: Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal.
20: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal.
21: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.
22: The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.
23: But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be not quenched,
24: No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to one, and despise the other.
25: Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. For all these things shall be added unto you.
26: Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them.
27: Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?
28: And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin;
29: And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.
30: Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, will he not much more

31: Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we
32: (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of
33: But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you
34: Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Suffice

Chapter 7

1: Judge not, that ye be not judged.
2: For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured
3: And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine
4: Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine
5: Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the
6: Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them
7: Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:
8: For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened
9: Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?
10: Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?
11: If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father
12: Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the
13: Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and
14: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.
15: Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves
16: Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?
17: Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.
18: A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.
19: Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.
20: Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.
21: Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth
22: Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have
23: And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.
24: Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man,
25: And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not
26: And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish
27: And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell
28: And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine
29: For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

Chapter 8

1: When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2: And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3: And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4: And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the sacrifice of cleansing, as commanded by Moses.

5: And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

6: And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7: And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

8: The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word, and my servant shall be healed.

9: For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to that, Come, and he cometh.

10: When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

11: And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

12: But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

13: And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in that hour.

14: And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15: And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16: When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the devils, and healed them.

17: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

18: Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side of the sea.

19: And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20: And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

21: And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

22: But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.

23: And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24: And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves.

25: And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.

26: And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea, and they ceased.

27: But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him?

28: And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils.

29: And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

30: And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding.

31: So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

32: And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the herd of swine was feeding.

33: And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen them.

34: And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought him that he would tarry with them.

Chapter 9

1: And he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city.

2: And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto him, Son, be of good comfort, thy sins be forgiven thee.

3: And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth.

4: And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?

5: For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?

6: But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick man,) Arise, take up thy bed, and walk.

7: And he arose, and departed to his house.

8: But when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

9: And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10: And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat with him and his disciples, for he was wont to sit with the publicans and sinners.

11: And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

12: But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

13: But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners.

14: Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15: And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come when the bridegroom is taken away, then shall they fast.

16: No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the old, and the rent is made worse.

17: Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles are made vile: but new wine is put into new bottles, and both are preserved.

18: While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is dead: but thou hast brought her alive.

19: And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples.

20: And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment.

21: For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

22: But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole.

23: And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise,

24: He said unto them, Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.

25: But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

26: And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27: And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou son of David, have mercy on us.

28: And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this?

29: Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you.

30: And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See that no man know it.

31: But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

32: As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

33: And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel.

34: But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

35: And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and all men gave him praise.

36: But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were
37: Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;
38: Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

Chapter 10

1: And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out,
2: Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother,
3: Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus the son of Alphaeus,
4: Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him.
5: These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into the cities of the Samaritans:
6: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.
7: And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.
8: Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.
9: Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,
10: Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.
11: And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.
12: And when ye come into an house, salute it.
13: And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.
14: And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet.
15: Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.
16: Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.
17: But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues:
18: And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.
19: But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that hour.
20: For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.
21: And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and shall kill them.
22: And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.
23: But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have time to go through the cities of Judaea, nor to be in the synagogues.
24: The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.
25: It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the Son of man, how much more shall they persecute you?
26: Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.
27: What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the streets.
28: And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.
29: Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father's will.
30: But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.
31: Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

32: Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.
33: But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.
34: Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.
35: For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the son against his father.
36: And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.
37: He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.
38: And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.
39: He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.
40: He that receiveth you receiveth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.
41: He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.
42: And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of the Son of man, he shall not lose his reward.

Chapter 11

1: And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to go into Galilee.
2: Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,
3: And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?
4: Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see:
5: The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached unto them.
6: And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.
7: And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see?
8: But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in the houses and in the palaces.
9: But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.
10: For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.
11: Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist, yet he that is least in the kingdom of heaven shall be greater than he.
12: And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent shall take it by force.
13: For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.
14: And if ye will receive it, this is Elias, which was for to come.
15: He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.
16: But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,
17: And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.
18: For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.
19: The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners.
20: Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not.
21: Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.
22: But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you.
23: And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which were done in thee, had been done in Sodom and Gomorrah, they would have remained until this day.

24: But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee.
25: At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.
26: Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.
27: All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth the Father, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will.
28: Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.
29: Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.
30: For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Chapter 12

1: At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to eat and to drink.
2: But when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do.
3: But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him?
4: How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, nor for them which were with him?
5: Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are guiltless?
6: But I say unto you, That in this place is one greater than the temple.
7: But if ye had known what this meaneth, I would have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned this man.
8: For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.
9: And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:
10: And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to do so?
11: And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit, will he not take it, and lift it up?
12: How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.
13: Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole.
14: Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him.
15: But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all.
16: And charged them that they should not make him known:
17: That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying,
18: Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him.
19: He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.
20: A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.
21: And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.
22: Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb could see and speak.
23: And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David?
24: But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils.
25: And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation.
26: And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?
27: And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges.

28: But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you.
29: Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man?
30: He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.
31: Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Son of man shall not be forgiven.
32: And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Spirit, he shall not be forgiven, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.
33: Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.
34: O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart, the mouth speaketh.
35: A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.
36: But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.
37: For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.
38: Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.
39: But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto thee.
40: For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.
41: The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, ye are here.
42: The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, ye are here.
43: When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.
44: Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty.
45: Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.
46: While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.
47: Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.
48: But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?
49: And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!
50: For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

Chapter 13

1: The same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side.
2: And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.
3: And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow;
4: And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:
5: Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:
6: And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.
7: And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them:
8: But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.
9: Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.
10: And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?
11: He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

12: For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, shall be taken away even that which he hath.

13: Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither understanding.

14: And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand.

15: For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest they should see, and hear, and understand, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

16: But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.

17: For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

18: Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.

19: When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and snatcheth away that which was sown: so that he shall receive no fruit, and shall be taken away.

20: But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it.

21: Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, he is offended.

22: He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the desires of other things, choke him, and he becometh unfruitful.

23: But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which becometh fruitful, and bringeth forth.

24: Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in the field.

25: But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26: But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27: So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath the tares?

28: He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29: But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

30: Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the wheat, and bind them in bundles to thresh.

31: Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in the field.

32: Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the fowls of the air come and sit in the branches thereof.

33: Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till it was leavened.

34: All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been hid from the foundation of the world.

35: Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Explain these parables unto us.

36: Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Explain these parables unto us.

37: He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

38: The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the devil;

39: The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

40: As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41: The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity.

42: And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43: Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44: Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hid it, and went and sold all that he had, and bought that field.

45: Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls:

46: Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47: Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:
48: Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast
49: So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the
50: And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.
51: Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.
52: Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like
53: And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence.
54: And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they w
55: Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and
56: And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things?
57: And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his
58: And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

Chapter 14

1: At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus,
2: And said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty wor
3: For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother P
4: For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her.
5: And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prop
6: But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod
7: Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.
8: And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger.
9: And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he com
10: And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison.
11: And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother.
12: And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus.
13: When Jesus heard of it, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people ha
14: And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and h
15: And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now
16: But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.
17: And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.
18: He said, Bring them hither to me.
19: And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes
20: And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets fu
21: And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.
22: And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other

23: And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone.
24: But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.
25: And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.
26: And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they began to cry out.
27: But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.
28: And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.
29: And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.
30: But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.
31: And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?
32: And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased.
33: Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God.
34: And when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gennesaret.
35: And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made whole.

Chapter 15

1: Then came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying,
2: Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.
3: But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?
4: For God commanded, saying, Honour thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him be accounted as a murderer.
5: But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be bound.
6: And honour not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.
7: Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,
8: This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.
9: But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.
10: And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:
11: Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.
12: Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard thee say?
13: But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.
14: Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.
15: Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.
16: And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding?
17: Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the ditch?
18: But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.
19: For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:
20: These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

21: Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon.

22: And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me.

23: But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24: But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

25: Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

26: But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs.

27: And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28: Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt.

29: And Jesus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and went up into a mountain,

30: And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others.

31: Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see.

32: Then Jesus called his disciples unto him, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now fasted three days, and have nothing to eat.

33: And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34: And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

35: And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36: And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples.

37: And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.

38: And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.

39: And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala.

Chapter 16

1: The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2: He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.

3: And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky, but can ye not discern the signs of the prophets?

4: A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas.

5: And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6: Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

7: And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have taken no bread.

8: Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have taken no bread?

9: Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

10: Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

11: How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?

12: Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

13: When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I am?

14: And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

15: He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

16: And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

17: And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not

18: And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of

19: And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall

20: Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

21: From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and

22: Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto

23: But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou sayest

24: Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his

25: For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

26: For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man

27: For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every

28: Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of

Chapter 17

1: And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain,

2: And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the linn.

3: And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him.

4: Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here

5: While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said,

6: And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7: And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

8: And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only.

9: And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until

10: And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come?

11: And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.

12: But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever

13: Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

14: And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and

15: Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for oftentimes he falleth into the fire, and

16: And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17: Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long

18: And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

19: Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20: And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of

21: Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

22: And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:
23: And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.
24: And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tribute money came to Peter, and said, Dost thou not give tribute for the Son of man?
25: He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou?
26: Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free.
27: Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the first fish that cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a penny: upon which is written the figure of the Son of man: take that, and give it unto them.

Chapter 18

1: At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?
2: And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,
3: And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.
4: Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.
5: And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.
6: But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone be hanged about his neck, and he be cast into the sea.
7: Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh.
8: Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one member, than with two members, and go into hell.
9: And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, than with two eyes, and go into hell.
10: Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.
11: For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.
12: How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and go into the mountains, and seek the stray?
13: And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which were not astray.
14: Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.
15: Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone:
16: But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses shall be established:
17: And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be as he is.
18: Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.
19: Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.
20: For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.
21: Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till how many times?
22: Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven.
23: Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.
24: And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents.
25: But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, to pay the debt.
26: The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.
27: Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.
28: But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred pence:

29: And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

30: And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

31: So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord, saying, Have pity on him.

32: Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt: shouldst not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee?

34: And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

35: So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother.

Chapter 19

1: And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the country of Nazereth.

2: And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3: The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4: And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female?

5: And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh.

6: Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7: They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

8: He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

9: And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, he committeth adultery against her.

10: His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry.

11: But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given.

12: For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were so made by men: and there are some which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that can receive this, let him receive it.

13: Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14: But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15: And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16: And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

17: And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt have life, keep the commandments.

18: He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

20: The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

21: Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me.

22: But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

23: Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24: And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of heaven.

25: When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26: But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible.

27: Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have?

28: And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration
29: And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children,
30: But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

Chapter 20

1: For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning
2: And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.
3: And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,
4: And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went
5: Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.
6: And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand
7: They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and
8: So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them
9: And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.
10: But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received
11: And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house,
12: Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne
13: But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a
14: Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.
15: Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good?
16: So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.
17: And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them,
18: Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the
19: And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall
20: Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain
21: And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one
22: But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink
23: And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized
24: And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.
25: But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over
26: But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;
27: And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:
28: Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for
29: And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.
30: And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying,
31: And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying,

32: And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

33: They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34: So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight.

Chapter 21

1: And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then

2: Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt,

3: And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.

4: All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

5: Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt,

6: And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

7: And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

8: And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and

9: And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed

10: And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

11: And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

12: And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and

13: And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of

14: And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

15: And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in

16: And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read

17: And he left them, and went out of the city into Bethany; and he lodged there.

18: Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered.

19: And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and

20: And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

21: Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not

22: And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23: And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him

24: And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise

25: The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying,

26: But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet.

27: And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what

28: But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day

29: He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

30: And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.

31: Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily

32: For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the Pharisees despised him.

33: Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about with a hedge, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

34: And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruit.

35: And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

36: Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

37: But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

38: But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, that we may inherit his father's house.

39: And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.

40: When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41: They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen.

42: Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

43: Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44: And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

45: And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46: But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

Chapter 22

1: And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2: The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

3: And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

4: Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner, and my oxen and my calves are killed, and all is ready: come in.

5: But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

6: And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.

7: But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and killed them.

8: Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy.

9: Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10: So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment.

11: And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment.

12: And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was silent.

13: Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14: For many are called, but few are chosen.

15: Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk.

16: And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest not for man's opinion: for we have heard thee say, That thou teachest that Caesar is subject unto God.

17: Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not?

18: But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites?

19: Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny.

20: And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?

21: They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which

22: When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23: The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

24: Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise

25: Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, hav

26: Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

27: And last of all the woman died also.

28: Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29: Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

30: For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in he

31: But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God

32: I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dea

33: And when the multitude heard this, they were astonished at his doctrine.

34: But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered toge

35: Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,

36: Master, which is the great commandment in the law?

37: Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with

38: This is the first and great commandment.

39: And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

40: On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

41: While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,

42: Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David.

43: He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying,

44: The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

45: If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?

46: And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any mo

Chapter 23

1: Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2: Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat:

3: All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for t

4: For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they them

5: But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the bo

6: And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

7: And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

8: But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.
9: And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.
10: Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ.
11: But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.
12: And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.
13: But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men.
14: Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers.
15: Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte.
16: Woe unto you, ye blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but who sweareth by the gold thereof, he is a hypocrite.
17: Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?
18: And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon the altar, he is a hypocrite.
19: Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?
20: Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.
21: And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein.
22: And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.
23: Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have neglected the weightier matters of the law, namely, mercy, faith, and love.
24: Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.
25: Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.
26: Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean.
27: Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed beautify the outside, but within are full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.
28: Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.
29: Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,
30: And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.
31: Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.
32: Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.
33: Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?
34: Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill, and some ye shall persecute, and shall slay them.
35: That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.
36: Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.
37: O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her chickens under her wings, and thou wouldest not!
38: Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.
39: For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

Chapter 24

1: And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.
2: And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3: And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be?

4: And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

5: For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

6: And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass.

7: For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes.

8: All these are the beginning of sorrows.

9: Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10: And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11: And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12: And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13: But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14: And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15: When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the temple courts, and do not go into to worship there, nor touch the idols; for then shall that time come, when they shall say, Peace, and safety: but suddenly shall destruction come upon them, as it came upon Jerusalem, and they shall be trodden under foot, and shall be slain.

16: Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

17: Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18: Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19: And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20: But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

21: For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor shall be.

22: And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake they shall be shortened.

23: Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not.

24: For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that they shall deceive the elect, if it were possible.

25: Behold, I have told you before.

26: Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret places; believe it not.

27: For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man.

28: For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

29: Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

30: And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.

31: And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the one end of the earth to the other.

32: Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

33: So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.

34: Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

35: Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

36: But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

37: But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

38: For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage,
39: And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man.
40: Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.
41: Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.
42: Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.
43: But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched,
44: Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.
45: Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season,
46: Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.
47: Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.
48: But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;
49: And shall begin to smite his fellow-servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;
50: The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware,
51: And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Chapter 25

1: Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.
2: And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.
3: They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:
4: But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.
5: While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.
6: And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.
7: Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.
8: And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.
9: But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to buy.
10: And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and he shut the door.
11: Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.
12: But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.
13: Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.
14: For the kingdom of heaven is as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and gave them money.
15: And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability.
16: Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.
17: And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.
18: But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.
19: After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.
20: And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliverest me.

21: His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will therefore set thee over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.
22: He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside these.
23: His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will therefore set thee over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.
24: Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and thou shalt reap where thou hast not sown.
25: And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.
26: His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I have not sown, and thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine interest with increase.
27: Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine interest with increase.
28: Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.
29: For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.
30: And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.
31: When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory.
32: And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd separateth the sheep from the goats.
33: And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.
34: Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you, since ye have obeyed my voice.
35: For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:
36: Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.
37: Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?
38: When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?
39: Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?
40: And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.
41: Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:
42: For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:
43: I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not:
44: Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?
45: Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these my brethren, ye did it not to me.
46: And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

Chapter 26

1: And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,
2: Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.
3: Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,
4: And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him.
5: But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people.
6: Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,
7: There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his feet, and wiped them with her hair.
8: But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste?

9: For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.

10: When Jesus understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

11: For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always.

12: For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for my burial.

13: Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this woman's good work be remembered for her sake.

14: Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests,

15: And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16: And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17: Now the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou eat the passover?

18: And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will eat the passover with thee and with the disciples.

19: And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20: Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21: And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22: And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23: And he answered and said, He that dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

24: The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed. It had been good for that man if he had never been born.

25: Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

26: And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Eat, drink ye all of it;

27: And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;

28: For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

29: But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you.

30: And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

31: Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. Yet will I rise again after three days.

32: But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.

33: Peter answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended. I will go with thee into Galilee, and will stand by thee, whether thou wilt or no.

34: Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35: Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36: Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray a little.

37: And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

38: Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

39: And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt.

40: And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me a little while?

41: Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

42: He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, let it be thy will.

43: And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

44: And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.
45: Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, the Son of man is betrayed, who shall kiss me.
46: Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.
47: And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves.
48: Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.
49: And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him.
50: And Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and began to bind him.
51: And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck his servant, and wounded him.
52: Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish by the sword.
53: Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?
54: But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?
55: In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I am only a man.
56: But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.
57: And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were gathered together.
58: But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to keep warm.
59: Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death.
60: But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came two false witnesses.
61: And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.
62: And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?
63: But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, thou answerest nothing.
64: Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power.
65: Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? he is worthy of death.
66: What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.
67: Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands,
68: Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?
69: Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.
70: But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.
71: And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was with Jesus of Nazareth.
72: And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.
73: And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them, seeing thou art a Galilee.
74: Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.
75: And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

Chapter 27

1: When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to kill him.
2: And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor.

3: Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought out the silver pieces, saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.

6: And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because they are blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8: Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.

9: Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, and gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

11: And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews?

12: And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing.

13: Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?

14: And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

15: Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

16: And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.

17: Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you?

18: For he knew that for envy they had delivered him.

19: When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with this man, for as much as I have dreamed to day about him.

20: But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.

21: The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They say unto him, Barabbas.

22: Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23: And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24: When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands, saying, I am innocent of this man's blood: do ye so.

25: Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children.

26: Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified.

27: Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band.

28: And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

29: And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews.

30: And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

31: And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and they led him forth to crucify him.

32: And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

33: And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull,

34: They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

35: And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my raiment among them, and my vesture they did not divide.

36: And sitting down they watched him there;

37: And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

38: Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.
39: And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,
40: And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God,
41: Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said,
42: He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross,
43: He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.
44: The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.
45: Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.
46: And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, My God, why hast thou forsaken me?
47: Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for Elias.
48: And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave it unto him.
49: The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him.
50: Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.
51: And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake,
52: And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,
53: And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.
54: Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.
55: And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him: among which was Mary Magdalene,
56: And Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children, and Mary the sister of Lazarus.
57: When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathaea, named Joseph, who also himself was a disciple of Jesus.
58: He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.
59: And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,
60: And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the tomb, and sat upon it.
61: And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.
62: Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate,
63: Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again.
64: Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal the body away.
65: Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make it as sure as ye can.
66: So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

Chapter 28

1: In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.
2: And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came, and rolled away the stone from the door of the sepulchre, and sat upon it.
3: His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:
4: And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.
5: And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified:

6: He is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.
7: And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee.
8: And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.
9: And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.
10: Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.
11: Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all that was done.
12: And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, saying,
13: Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept.
14: And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.
15: So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews unto this day.
16: Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.
17: And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.
18: And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.
19: Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost,
20: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, unto the end of the world. Amen.

Book: Mark

Chapter 1

- 1: The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God;
- 2: As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way;
- 3: The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.
- 4: John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins.
- 5: And there went out unto him all the land of Judaea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins.
- 6: And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild figs; and he drank water; and he testified, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose.
- 7: And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose.
- 8: I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.
- 9: And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan.
- 10: And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:
- 11: And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.
- 12: And immediately the Spirit driveth him into the wilderness.
- 13: And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.
- 14: Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God.
- 15: And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.
- 16: Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishermen.
- 17: And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.
- 18: And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.
- 19: And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, which were in the ship, mending their nets.
- 20: And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and came to him.
- 21: And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.
- 22: And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.
- 23: And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out, Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us?
- 24: Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us?
- 25: And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.
- 26: And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.
- 27: And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? and what power is that which giveth him such commandments over the unclean spirits, that they obey him?
- 28: And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee.
- 29: And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.
- 30: But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her.
- 31: And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto him.
- 32: And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.
- 33: And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34: And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the
35: And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place,
36: And Simon and they that were with him followed after him.
37: And when they had found him, they said unto him, All men seek for thee.
38: And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for therefore came
39: And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils.
40: And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou
41: And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be
42: And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.
43: And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;
44: And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer
45: But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could

Chapter 2

1: And again he entered into Capernaum after some days; and it was noised that he was in the house.
2: And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, nor
3: And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.
4: And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and
5: When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.
6: But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,
7: Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?
8: And immediately when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto
9: Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up
10: But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the
11: I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.
12: And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all
13: And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.
14: And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son of Alphaeus sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him
15: And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together
16: And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples
17: When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they
18: And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do
19: And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?
20: But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast
21: No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh
22: And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is

23: And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began,
24: And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?
25: And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungred,
26: How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shewbread,
27: And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:
28: Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

Chapter 3

1: And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.
2: And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.
3: And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.
4: And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill?
5: And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts
6: And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might kill him.
7: But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him
8: And from Jerusalem, and from Idumaea, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they heard of his fame, came thither.
9: And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.
10: For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.
11: And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.
12: And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.
13: And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.
14: And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,
15: And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:
16: And Simon he surnamed Peter;
17: And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, Sons of Thunder;
18: And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alphaeus,
19: And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into an house.
20: And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread.
21: And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.
22: And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.
23: And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?
24: And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.
25: And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.
26: And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.
27: No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man.
28: Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever

29: But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation.

30: Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

31: There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

32: And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek thee.

33: And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34: And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren.

35: For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

Chapter 4

1: And he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he was of necessity to enter into a boat, and to sit thereon.

2: And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3: Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

4: And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5: And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no root.

6: But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.

7: And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

8: And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some a hundred fold.

9: And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10: And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable.

11: And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables;

12: That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they shall turn, and receive the word.

13: And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14: The sower soweth the word.

15: And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that is sown in their hearts.

16: And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;

17: And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution cometh, they are offended.

18: And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19: And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20: And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit.

21: And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

22: For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should be made manifest.

23: If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24: And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you.

25: For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26: And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

27: And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28: For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.
29: But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.
30: And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?
31: It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be sown.
32: But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches.
33: And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it.
34: But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to them.
35: And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side of the sea.
36: And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him.
37: And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.
38: And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, we are perishing.
39: And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.
40: And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?
41: And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

Chapter 5

1: And they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes.
2: And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit.
3: Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:
4: Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and he was broken in pieces by the keeper: so that he always cryeth, and cutteth himself with stones.
5: But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,
6: And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I beseech thee, torment not me.
7: For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.
8: And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.
9: And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.
10: Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding.
11: And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.
12: And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran precipitously down the cliff, and fell in the sea, and were drowned.
13: And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what was become.
14: And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed with his raiment, and they were afraid.
15: And they that saw it told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.
16: And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.
17: And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might go with him.
18: Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things Jesus hath done for thee, and how he hath had compassion on thee.
19: And he departed, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men marvelled.

21: And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and
22: And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him,
23: And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: I pray thee, come and lay
24: And Jesus went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.
25: And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years,
26: And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered,
27: When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment.
28: For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.
29: And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of her plague.
30: And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press,
31: And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?
32: And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.
33: But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and
34: And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.
35: While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead:
36: As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe.
37: And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.
38: And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and bemoaned.
39: And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth.
40: And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel,
41: And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, arise.
42: And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were all amazed.
43: And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

Chapter 6

1: And he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.
2: And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished,
3: Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and here he is?
4: But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kinsmen.
5: And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.
6: And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching.
7: And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over all devils,
8: And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money.
9: But be shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.
10: And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ye depart from thence.
11: And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet.

12: And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

13: And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14: And king Herod heard of him; (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, That John the Baptist was he.

15: Others said, That it is Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

16: But when Herod heard thereof, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

17: For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake,

18: For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19: Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

20: For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he was troubled.

21: And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief officers of Galilee.

22: And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him,

23: And he swore unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

24: And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.

25: And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by a sword the head of John the Baptist.

26: And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not refuse her.

27: And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

28: And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

29: And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30: And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they taught.

31: And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no time to rest.

32: And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33: And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and out of the villages round about, and came together.

34: And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep without a shepherd.

35: And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and the day is now far spent.

36: Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread, that they may eat.

37: He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred loaves? And he saith unto them, Five, and six? And they say, Five.

38: He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes.

39: And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

40: And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

41: And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to the disciples, and the disciples gave them to the people.

42: And they did all eat, and were filled.

43: And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

44: And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45: And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bethsaida.

46: And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

47: And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.
48: And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night.
49: But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:
50: For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer.
51: And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves.
52: For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart was hardened.
53: And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.
54: And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,
55: And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick,
56: And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch him.

Chapter 7

1: Then came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem.
2: And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they murmured against him.
3: For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.
4: And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which ye have received by tradition, ye do.5: Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders?
6: He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people doth honour me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.
7: Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.
8: For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups, and many other such like things.
9: And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.
10: For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death.
11: But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou shalt call it, he is free from his father and his mother.
12: And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;
13: Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.
14: And when he had called all the people unto him, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one of you.
15: There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those defile him.
16: If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.
17: And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.
18: And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing entereth in at the mouth, it defileth not the man?
19: Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meat.
20: And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.
21: For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,
22: Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:
23: All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.
24: And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into an house, and

25: For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at
26: The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the
27: But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and
28: And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.
29: And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.
30: And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.
31: And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the
32: And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to
33: And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his
34: And looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.
35: And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.
36: And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a
37: And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear

Chapter 8

1: In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him,
2: I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to
3: And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from
4: And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?
5: And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.
6: And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks,
7: And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them.
8: So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.
9: And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.
10: And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha.
11: And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting
12: And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto
13: And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.
14: Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.
15: And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of
16: And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread.
17: And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not
18: Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?
19: When I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They
20: And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said,
21: And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

22: And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.
23: And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes
24: And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.
25: After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw
26: And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town.
27: And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Caesarea Philippi: and by the way he asked him
28: And they answered, John the Baptist: but some say, Elias; and others, One of the prophets.
29: And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art
30: And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.
31: And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders
32: And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him.
33: But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind
34: And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will
35: For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gosp
36: For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?
37: Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?
38: Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation

Chapter 9

1: And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall n
2: And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into an high
3: And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.
4: And there appeared unto them Elias with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus.
5: And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabern
6: For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.
7: And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my b
8: And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with the
9: And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things th
10: And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead
11: And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Elias must first come?
12: And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written
13: But I say unto you, That Elias is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as
14: And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning
15: And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to him salute
16: And he asked the scribes, What question ye with them?
17: And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a d

18: And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pincheth him.
19: He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer with you?
20: And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.
21: And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.
22: And oftentimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, help him.
23: Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.
24: And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.
25: When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and cease.
26: And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.
27: But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.
28: And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?
29: And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.
30: And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it.
31: For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after three days he shall rise again.
32: But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.
33: And he came to Capernaum: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves, when I was not with you?
34: But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who should be the greatest.
35: And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.
36: And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them, Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth him that sendeth me.
37: Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth him that sendeth me.
38: And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us.
39: But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly say so, and not receive me.
40: For he that is not against us is on our part.
41: For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.
42: And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone be hanged about his neck, and he be cast into the sea.
43: And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to be cast into hell.
44: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.
45: And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell.
46: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.
47: And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell.
48: Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.
49: For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.
50: Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

Chapter 10

1: And he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Judaea by the farther side of Jordan: and the people flock unto him again.

2: And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife? tempting him
3: And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you?
4: And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.
5: And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.
6: But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female.
7: For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;
8: And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.
9: What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.
10: And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter.
11: And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.
12: And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.
13: And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.
14: But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.
15: Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.
16: And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.
17: And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, follow me whithersoever thou shalt go.
18: And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God.
19: Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and mother: these are the commandments which thou hast from thy youth.
20: And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.
21: Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and follow me.
22: And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.
23: And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!
24: And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hardly shall it be for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!
25: It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.
26: And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?
27: And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.
28: Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.
29: And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or parents, or kinsfolk, and followed me, who shall not receive an hundredfold more in this time, and in the world to come, life everlasting.
30: But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and kindred, and so on, which shall be gathered together.
31: But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.
32: And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and they were amazed.
33: Saying, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and shall be mocked, and scourged, and killed, and shall be buried.
34: And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall be raised up.
35: And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldst do for us whatsoever we shall desire.
36: And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37: They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand.
38: But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?
39: And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with:
40: But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it shall be.
41: And when the ten heard it, they began to be much displeased with James and John.
42: But Jesus called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the children of men, lord it over them.
43: But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:
44: And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.
45: For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.
46: And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bartimeus sat by the way side, crying, saying, Son of David, have mercy on me.
47: And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.
48: And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.
49: And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good cheer, for thy faith hath made thee whole.
50: And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus.
51: And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might see.
52: And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, saying, Lord, have mercy on me.

Chapter 11

1: And when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth two of his disciples,
2: And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and loose him.
3: And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will let you go.
4: And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and loosed him.
5: And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt?
6: And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded: and they let them go.
7: And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him.
8: And many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way.
9: And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.
10: Blessed be the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest.
11: And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, he said unto his disciples, Behold, I send you forth as apostles, and ye shall have power to tread upon serpents and scorpions, and to overcome them: but ye shall not stand in the way, lest ye be tempted.
12: And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry:
13: And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves: and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard him.
14: And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard him.
15: And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.
16: And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple.
17: And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.
18: And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because the people were fully given unto him.

19: And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20: And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.

21: And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered.

22: And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God.

23: For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou up.

24: Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall receive.

25: And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

26: But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

27: And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

28: And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things?

29: And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will answer you.

30: The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.

31: And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

32: But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all men counted John, that he was a prophet in the name of the Lord.

33: And they answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither do I answer you.

Chapter 12

1: And he began to speak unto them by parables. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a tower.

2: And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit.

3: And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

4: And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head.

5: And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

6: Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7: But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours.

8: And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.

9: What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.

10: And have ye not read this scripture; The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner.

11: This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

12: And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them.

13: And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees and of the Herodians, to catch him in his words.

14: And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou sayest the truth, and teachest the way of God.

15: Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny.

16: And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Caesar's.

17: And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's.

18: Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

19: Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave his wife behind him, and leave no child, the brother shall marry her.

20: Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.
21: And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.
22: And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.
23: In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her.
24: And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God.
25: For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels in heaven.
26: And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto Moses, saying, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?
27: He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.
28: And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, said, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God;
29: And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:
30: And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength;
31: And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.
32: And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and there is none other like him:
33: And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, is the chiefest of all the commandments.
34: And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God.
35: And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the son of David?
36: For David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The LORD said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.
37: David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he then his son? And the common people heard him gladly.
38: And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and love to be greeted with reverence.
39: And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:
40: Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.
41: And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money into the treasury: and many of the Pharisees and of the scribes came, and stood about, and sought to catch him in his words.
42: And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a farthing.
43: And he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:
44: For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all her living.

Chapter 13

1: And as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here.
2: And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, but shall be thrown down, and rebuilt.
3: And as he sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew came unto him, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?
4: And Jesus answering them began to say, Take heed lest any man deceive you:
5: For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.
6: And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for such things must needs be; but take heed to yourselves, lest ye be deceived.
7: For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and scarcities of bread and wine and oil, and such like.
8: But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be persecuted of all men, and shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.
9: But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

10: And the gospel must first be published among all nations.
11: But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither what ye shall answer, neither shall ye defend yourselves: for what shall ye say against an all-wise and all-powerful God?
12: Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall kill them.
13: And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.
14: But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where he ought not, (whoso readeth, let him take heed), let them that stand in the holy place flee thence.
15: And let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house.
16: And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.
17: But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!
18: And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.
19: For in those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto now, nor shall there be again.
20: And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.
21: And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he is there; believe him not:
22: For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.
23: But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.
24: But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,
25: And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.
26: And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.
27: And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth.
28: Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:
29: So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors.
30: Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.
31: Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.
32: But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.
33: Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.
34: For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and said unto the porter, Watch.
35: Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the beginning of the morning, or at noon.
36: Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.
37: And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

Chapter 14

1: After two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought to kill Jesus.
2: But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people.
3: And being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment.
4: And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment?
5: For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And thus they murmured against her.
6: And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

7: For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not.

8: She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9: Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also shall be done to you.

10: And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them.

11: And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might betray him.

12: And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where will thou eat?

13: And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man with a pitcher of water: follow him.

14: And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat with my disciples?

15: And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.

16: And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready.

17: And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18: And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19: And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I?

20: And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish.

21: The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed.

22: And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

23: And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it.

24: And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.

25: Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

26: And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

27: And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

28: But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.

29: But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I.

30: And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

31: But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said the others.

32: And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray.

33: And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy.

34: And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

35: And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

36: And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done.

37: And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour with me?

38: Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.

39: And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40: And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what he said.

41: And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the

42: Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.
43: And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude
44: And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; ta
45: And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and kissed him.
46: And they laid their hands on him, and took him.
47: And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear
48: And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with sta
49: I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled.
50: And they all forsook him, and fled.
51: And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the y
52: And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.
53: And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the e
54: And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, an
55: And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and foun
56: For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.
57: And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,
58: We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build a
59: But neither so did their witness agree together.
60: And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it
61: But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art t
62: And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming i
63: Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?
64: Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.
65: And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophes
66: And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:
67: And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jes
68: But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the por
69: And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them.
70: And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of t
71: But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak.
72: And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before

Chapter 15

1: And straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the
2: And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it.
3: And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing.

4: And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.
5: But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.
6: Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.
7: And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, and were slain.
8: And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them.
9: But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?
10: For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.
11: But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them.
12: And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call King of the Jews?
13: And they cried out again, Crucify him.
14: Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.
15: And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he was bound with cords.
16: And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Praetorium; and they call together the whole band.
17: And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head,
18: And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!
19: And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him.
20: And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and bound him.
21: And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to carry his cross.
22: And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.
23: And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.
24: And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should have.
25: And it was the third hour, and they crucified him.
26: And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.
27: And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.
28: And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.
29: And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days,
30: Save thyself, and come down from the cross.
31: Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.
32: Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him derided him.
33: And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.
34: And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?
35: And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.
36: And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let him alone, that we may hear him.
37: And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.
38: And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

39: And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost
40: There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother
41: (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which
42: And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath
43: Joseph of Arimathaea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and
44: And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether
45: And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph.
46: And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre
47: And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses beheld where he was laid.

Chapter 16

1: And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, had bought
2: And very early in the morning the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the
3: And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?
4: And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.
5: And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white
6: And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he
7: But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him
8: And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said
9: Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of
10: And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.
11: And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.
12: After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.
13: And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they them.
14: Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and
15: And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.
16: He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.
17: And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak
18: They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands
19: So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand
20: And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word

Book: Luke

Chapter 1

- 1: Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely come to pass among us,
- 2: Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;
- 3: It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, O most excellent Theophilus,
- 4: That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed.
- 5: There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judaea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abiathar,
- 6: And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless,
- 7: And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years,
- 8: And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course,
- 9: According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord,
- 10: And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense.
- 11: And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense.
- 12: And when Zacharias saw him, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.
- 13: But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son,
- 14: And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.
- 15: For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be sanctified from the womb,
- 16: And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God.
- 17: And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children,
- 18: And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.
- 19: And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to thee,
- 20: And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed unto thee.
- 21: And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.
- 22: And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple.
- 23: And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.
- 24: And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,
- 25: Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on me, to take away my reproach among men.
- 26: And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth,
- 27: To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary.
- 28: And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.
- 29: And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.
- 30: And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God.
- 31: And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS.
- 32: He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David.
- 33: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

34: Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?
35: And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Lord shall be with thee:
36: And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month
37: For with God nothing shall be impossible.
38: And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.
39: And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Juda;
40: And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth.
41: And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and she felt her movement.
42: And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.
43: And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?
44: For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.
45: And blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.
46: And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord,
47: And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.
48: For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.
49: For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy is his name.
50: And his mercy is on them that fear him from generation to generation.
51: He hath shewed strength with his arm; he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.
52: He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.
53: He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.
54: He hath holpen his servant Israel, in remembrance of his mercy;
55: As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed for ever.
56: And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.
57: Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.
58: And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they came with her.
59: And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father.
60: And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called John.
61: And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.
62: And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.
63: And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all.
64: And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God.
65: And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout the hill country of Juda.
66: And all they that heard them laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And the father of the child was Zacharias.
67: And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,
68: Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people,

69: And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;
70: As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:
71: That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;
72: To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant;
73: The oath which he sware to our father Abraham,
74: That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear,
75: In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.
76: And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare the way;
77: To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins,
78: Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us,
79: To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.
80: And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

Chapter 2

1: And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.
2: (And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.)
3: And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.
4: And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, because he was of the house and lineage of David,
5: To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.
6: And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.
7: And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn.
8: And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.
9: And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were afraid.
10: And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be unto all people.
11: For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.
12: And this shall be a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.
13: And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,
14: Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.
15: And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us go now and shew this saying.
16: And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.
17: And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.
18: And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.
19: But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart.
20: And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was said unto them.
21: And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which name was so called of the angel.
22: And when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought the child to Jerusalem, to offer him, according to that which is written in the law of the Lord, saying, Every male that is opened of the womb shall be called holy to the Lord:

23: (As it is written in the law of the LORD, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the LORD)
24: And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons,
25: And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout,
26: And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Christ of the Lord.
27: And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him according to the law of the Lord,
28: Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,
29: Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:
30: For mine eyes have seen thy salvation,
31: Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;
32: A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.
33: And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.
34: And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many people in Israel;
35: (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.
36: And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age,
37: And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God,
38: And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for the redemption of Israel.
39: And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.
40: And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.
41: Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover.
42: And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast.
43: And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it.
44: But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.
45: And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.
46: And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors,
47: And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.
48: And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus done unto us? for, behold, thy father and I have sought thee anxiously and with much trouble.
49: And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?
50: And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.
51: And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these things in her heart.
52: And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.

Chapter 3

1: Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judaea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee,
2: Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness.
3: And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins,
4: As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord,

5: Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight;

6: And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

7: Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to say, We have Abraham for our father, and ye have not him for your father?

8: Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham for our father, for these things I say unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation which bringeth forth these fruits.

9: And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit shall be cut down.

10: And the people asked him, saying, What shall we do then?

11: He answereth and saith unto them, He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath food, and drink, let him do likewise.

12: Then came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

13: And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14: And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

15: And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Messiah, or not,

16: John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, whose shoe I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire:

17: Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner;

18: And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

19: But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which he had done, added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

21: Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22: And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, saying, Thou art my Son, the Beloved, in whom I am well pleased.

23: And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Jannai, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Naum, which was the son of Maath, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Semei, which was the son of Josabab, which was the son of Joana, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of Zorobabel, which was the son of Saluph, which was the son of Ner, which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Addi, which was the son of Cosam, which was the son of Elmadai, which was the son of Jose, which was the son of Eliezer, which was the son of Jorim, which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Jesse, which was the son of Obed, which was the son of Booz, which was the son of Saron, which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Rahab, which was the son of Isaac, which was the son of Abraham, which was the son of Saruch, which was the son of Ragau, which was the son of Phalec, which was the son of Gether, which was the son of Cainan, which was the son of Arphaxad, which was the son of Sem, which was the son of Noe, which was the son of Mathusala, which was the son of Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Mahalaleel, which was the son of Enosh, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.

Chapter 4

1: And Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,
2: Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended,
3: And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.
4: And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word
5: And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.
6: And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto thee,
7: If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.
8: And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God:
9: And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God,
10: For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:
11: And in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.
12: And Jesus answering said unto him, It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.
13: And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him for a season.
14: And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the land.
15: And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.
16: And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue,
17: And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book,
18: The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me
19: To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.
20: And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the
21: And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.
22: And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said,
23: And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard
24: And he said, Verily I say unto you, No prophet is accepted in his own country.
25: But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up
26: But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.
27: And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, save
28: And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,
29: And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was build,
30: But he passing through the midst of them went his way,
31: And came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath days.
32: And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power.
33: And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,
34: Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us?
35: And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him,

36: And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority
37: And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.
38: And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was t
39: And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered
40: Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and
41: And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he rebu
42: And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came
43: And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.
44: And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

Chapter 5

1: And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake
2: And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing th
3: And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little
4: Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets f
5: And Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: never
6: And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.
7: And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help the
8: When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, C
9: For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:
10: And so was also James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus s
11: And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.
12: And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jesus fell
13: And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy c
14: And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, a
15: But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great multitudes came together to hear, a
16: And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.
17: And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the
18: And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bri
19: And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went
20: And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.
21: And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies?
22: But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts
23: Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?
24: But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick
25: And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own ho

26: And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things today.
27: And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he called him.
28: And he left all, rose up, and followed him.
29: And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and of others that were eating and drinking with him.
30: But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?
31: And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.
32: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.
33: And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?
34: And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?
35: But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.
36: And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, there shall the new be rent, and the new will be made of the old.
37: And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall be made of the new wine.
38: But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.
39: No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is better.

Chapter 6

1: And it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples were gathering ears of wheat, and they were eating them, and filling their bellies.
2: And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath day?
3: And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was an hungred, and he which was with him, the three of them?
4: How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him? which is not lawful to do, save only to the priests?
5: And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.
6: And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man there, whose right hand was withered.
7: And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might catch him.
8: But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst.
9: Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save a soul, or to destroy it?
10: And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was whole.
11: And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.
12: And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer.
13: And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles.
14: Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,
15: Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon called Zelotes,
16: And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor.
17: And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of the Jews, and of the chief priests, and of the scribes, and of the Pharisees.
18: And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.
19: And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all.
20: And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.

21: Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.
22: Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall say, *Curse him, and say, Amen.*
23: Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner have they persecuted the prophets.
24: But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.
25: Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.
26: Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.
27: But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,
28: Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.
29: And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloke
30: Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again.
31: And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.
32: For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.
33: And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.
34: And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners,
35: But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great.
36: Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.
37: Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven.
38: Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over.
39: And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?
40: The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master.
41: And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine eye?
42: Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself art full of beams?
43: For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.
44: For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather grapes.
45: A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil.
46: And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?
47: Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like.
48: He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the floods came, and the winds blew, and the house fell not.
49: But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth:

Chapter 7

1: Now when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum.
2: And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.
3: And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come.
4: And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this.
5: For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6: Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to
7: Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be
8: For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth
9: When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that
10: And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.
11: And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with
12: Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son
13: And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.
14: And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto
15: And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.
16: And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us
17: And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judaea, and throughout all the region round about.
18: And the disciples of John shewed him of all these things.
19: And John calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come
20: When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he
21: And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many
22: Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard
23: And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.
24: And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John
25: But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled
26: But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.
27: This is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy
28: For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist
29: And all the people that heard him, and the publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John
30: But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of John
31: And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?
32: They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have
33: For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.
34: The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber,
35: But wisdom is justified of all her children.
36: And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house
37: And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's
38: And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with
39: Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were
40: And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say

41: There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.
42: And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him more?
43: Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou art right.
44: And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, and thou gavest me no kiss:
45: Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.
46: My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.
47: Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.
48: And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven.
49: And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgiveth sins also?
50: And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

Chapter 8

1: And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the good tidings of the kingdom of God: and he continued to do so, until he came to Caesarea Philippi.
2: And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils,
3: And Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him.
4: And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable, saying,
5: A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the heaven devoured it.
6: And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.
7: And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.
8: And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he said unto his disciples,
9: And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?
10: And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; for seeing they see, they do not see, and hearing they hear, they do not hear.
11: Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.
12: Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, that they should not believe and be saved.
13: They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, when the tribulation or persecution cometh, because they have no root.
14: And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this world.
15: But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit to glory.
16: No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which walk may see the light.
17: For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known and brought to light.
18: Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away.
19: Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.
20: And it was told him by certain which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.
21: And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do the will.
22: Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Come, follow me, and I will send you to preach throughout the coast cities of Israel.
23: But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled with water, and began to sink.
24: And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the waves, Peace. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

25: And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What shall we say?
26: And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee.
27: And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time.
28: When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, the Son of God?
29: (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was possessed.)
30: And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.
31: And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.
32: And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would let them go into the swine.
33: Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep cliff into the sea, and were drowned.
34: When they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the country.
35: Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus.
36: They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.
37: Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about besought him to depart from them.
38: Now the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus said unto him,
39: Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, praising God.
40: And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him.
41: And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him, saying, My daughter is dead: but if thou wilt, thou shalt save her.
42: For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.
43: And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could she be healed of any.
44: Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stancheth.
45: And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, thou knowest.
46: And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.
47: And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she said, My daughter is dead: but thou hast saved her.
48: And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.
49: While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead: trouble not the Master.
50: But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole.
51: And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father of the child.
52: And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth.
53: And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.
54: And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise.
55: And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.
56: And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

Chapter 9

1: Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure sicknesses, and to heal the sick.
2: And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3: And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money:
4: And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.
5: And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for his sake:
6: And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.
7: Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of Jesus,
8: And of some, that Elias had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.
9: And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.
10: And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went into the town of Caesarea.
11: And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God.
12: And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go and buy themselves bread.
13: But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes.
14: For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a row.
15: And they did so, and made them all sit down.
16: Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake them.
17: And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.
18: And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say ye that I am?
19: They answering said, John the Baptist; but some say, Elias; and others say, that one of the old prophets.
20: He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God.
21: And he straitly charged them, and commanded them to tell no man that thing;
22: Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and after three days raised again.
23: And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.
24: For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.
25: For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?
26: For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.
27: But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man.
28: And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a high mountain.
29: And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistering.
30: And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elias:
31: Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.
32: But Peter and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory.
33: And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here.
34: While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud.
35: And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.
36: And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept it close, and told no man in those days.
37: And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38: And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mad.
39: And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him, he falleth often into the fire, and he is vexed, but thou wilt not hear of him, neither wilt thou regard him.
40: And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.
41: And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer thee? Bring him hither, that I may rebuke him.
42: And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare him. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, saying, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.
43: And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto them, Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.
44: Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.
45: But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to say, He said unto us, That the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.
46: Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.
47: And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him,
48: And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.
49: And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbid him, because he followeth not with us.
50: And Jesus said unto him, Forbid him not: for he that is not against us is for us.
51: And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem,
52: And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to find an ass, and a colt, and to ride upon them.
53: And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.
54: And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, because they have not received thee?
55: But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.
56: For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.
57: And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou shalt go.
58: And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.
59: And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.
60: Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.
61: And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at Jerusalem.
62: And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

Chapter 10

1: After these things the LORD appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place whither he would send them.
2: Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers.
3: Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.
4: Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.
5: And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house.
6: And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.
7: And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:
8: And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:
9: And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

10: But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same city,
11: Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye not grieved.
12: But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.
13: Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon,
14: But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.
15: And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.
16: He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.
17: And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.
18: And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.
19: Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: so that nothing shall hurt you.
20: Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.
21: In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: yea, Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight.
22: All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will.
23: And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see:
24: For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them, and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.
25: And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?
26: He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?
27: And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind;
28: And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.
29: But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?
30: And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves,
31: And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.
32: And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.
33: But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,
34: And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to his inn, and took care of him.
35: And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him, and when thou hast done so, thou shalt find my reward.
36: Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?
37: And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.
38: Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha,
39: And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.
40: But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone?
41: And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things:
42: But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

Chapter 11

1: And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him,

2: And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy

3: Give us day by day our daily bread.

4: And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation;

5: And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto

6: For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

7: And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with

8: I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importu

9: And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened

10: For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be op

11: If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he

12: Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

13: If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heaven

14: And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, th

15: But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16: And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven.

17: But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desol

18: If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out d

19: And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be you

20: But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

21: When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

22: But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armor

23: He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24: When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding

25: And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished.

26: Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and

27: And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, an

28: But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29: And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they se

30: For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.

31: The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn the

32: The men of Nineve shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they rep

33: No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a ca

34: The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; b

35: Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36: If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when t

37: And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.
38: And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.
39: And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but
40: Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?
41: But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.
42: But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and love.
43: Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.
44: Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men tread upon them, and are not hurt.
45: Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.
46: And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens.
47: Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.
48: Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.
49: Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall kill, and some they shall scourge.
50: That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation.
51: From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple: yea, I say unto you, Yea.
52: Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and will not enter in them that would.
53: And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him vehemently, and to seek to catch him in his words, and to slay him.
54: Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

Chapter 12

1: In the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode upon the Jews.
2: For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.
3: Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the light shall be heard in the light.
4: And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.
5: But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed the body, hath power to cast into hell. Yea, I say unto you, Whosoever shall do this, he shall be cast into hell.
6: Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?
7: But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.
8: Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the Father.
9: But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the Father.
10: And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost, his sin shall not be forgiven.
11: And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how ye shall answer, nor what ye shall say:
12: For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.
13: And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.
14: And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?
15: And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of his possessions.
16: And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17: And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18: And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits.

19: And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20: But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast laid up?

21: So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

22: And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. For all these things will I add unto you.

23: The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment.

24: Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: for he knoweth what he doeth.

25: And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

26: If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27: Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28: If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

29: And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30: For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

31: But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

32: Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

33: Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens which faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34: For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35: Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning;

36: And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh, he may find you watching.

37: Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he will gird himself, and make them to sit at meat, and will come and serve them.

38: And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.

39: And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

40: Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41: Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42: And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to whom he will commit his servants, to whom he will give the measure of wheat, or of barley, or of pulses, or of vines, or of figs, or of olive trees?

43: Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

44: Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45: But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to drunken himself, shall he make his escape?

46: The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware.

47: And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes.

48: But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required, and to whomsoever much is committed, he will hold him to account.

49: I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50: But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!

51: Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:

52: For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.
53: The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother.
54: And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh rain: so likewise ye. For as soon as the wind bloweth, ye say, Storm, and it cometh.
55: And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.
56: Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern the signs of the Son of man?
57: Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?
58: When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou shalt be freed from him.
59: I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

Chapter 13

1: There were present at that season some that told him of the Galilaeans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with the sacrifice.
2: And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galilaeans were sinners above all the Galilaeans?
3: I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.
4: Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all the Galilaeans?
5: I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.
6: He spake also this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit there.
7: Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none.
8: And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:
9: And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.
10: And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.
11: And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together.
12: And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.
13: And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.
14: And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath, and said unto her, Thou shalt stand here no longer.
15: The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stable, and go to feed him?
16: And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, to be loosed from this bond on the sabbath?
17: And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that he did.
18: Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?
19: It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air came and lodged in the boughs thereof.
20: And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?
21: It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.
22: And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem.
23: Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,
24: Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.
25: When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, ye will begin to knock at the door, saying, Lord, open to us.
26: Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27: But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.
28: There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and
29: And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and sha
30: And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.
31: The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: f
32: And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to m
33: Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet p
34: O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how ofte
35: Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the ti

Chapter 14

1: And it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath
2: And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.
3: And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath o
4: And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go;
5: And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straight
6: And they could not answer him again to these things.
7: And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief ro
8: When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourabl
9: And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame t
10: But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he
11: For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.
12: Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, n
13: But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:
14: And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the res
15: And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed is he th
16: Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:
17: And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now read
18: And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of
19: And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excuse
20: And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.
21: So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry sai
22: And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.
23: And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in
24: For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.
25: And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

26: If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and
27: And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.
28: For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he ha
29: Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock
30: Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.
31: Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he
32: Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of pe
33: So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.
34: Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?
35: It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him

Chapter 15

1: Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him.
2: And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.
3: And he spake this parable unto them, saying,
4: What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in
5: And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.
6: And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice w
7: I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety
8: Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep
9: And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with m
10: Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repent
11: And he said, A certain man had two sons:
12: And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And
13: And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country,
14: And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.
15: And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine
16: And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him
17: And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough an
18: I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before
19: And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.
20: And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and ha
21: And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more wo
22: But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his ha
23: And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry:
24: For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

25: Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing.
26: And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.
27: And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him.
28: And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him.
29: And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time at thy commandment:
30: But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him.
31: And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.
32: It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again;

Chapter 16

1: And he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was false to him.
2: And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship: for thou hast been dishonest.
3: Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: neither can I beg, nor can I cry for mercy.
4: I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.
5: So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?
6: And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write.
7: Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write.
8: And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.
9: And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they will receive you into everlasting habitations.
10: He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.
11: If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?
12: And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?
13: No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.
14: And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.
15: And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is reviled of God.
16: The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth to get it.
17: And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.
18: Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth another, which is put away from her husband, committeth adultery.
19: There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day.
20: And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,
21: And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.
22: And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried.
23: And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.
24: And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue: for I am tormented.
25: But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.
26: And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot.

27: Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28: For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29: Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

30: And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31: And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though

Chapter 17

1: Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through v

2: It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he

3: Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4: And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying

5: And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

6: And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be th

7: But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is com

8: And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I h

9: Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10: So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unpr

11: And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee

12: And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off:

13: And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

14: And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass,

15: And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God,

16: And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan.

17: And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?

18: There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19: And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.

20: And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered t

21: Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.

22: And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the

23: And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after them, nor follow them.

24: For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under

25: But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

26: And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

27: They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe enter

28: Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted

29: But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed

30: Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.

31: In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to t

32: Remember Lot's wife.

33: Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34: I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be

35: Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36: Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37: And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is

Chapter 18

1: And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint;

2: Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:

3: And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4: And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard ma

5: Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

6: And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7: And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with the

8: I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find fai

9: And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despis

10: Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.

11: The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, ex

12: I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

13: And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon

14: I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth hi

15: And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they re

16: But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: fo

17: Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise c

18: And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

19: And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God.

20: Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false

21: And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

22: Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou has

23: And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

24: And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter

25: For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom c

26: And they that heard it said, Who then can be saved?

27: And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

28: Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

29: And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren,

30: Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.

31: Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that shall befall us there.

32: For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

33: And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.

34: And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which he said.

35: And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:

36: And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37: And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by.

38: And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me.

39: And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more.

40: And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,

41: Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

42: And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee.

43: And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, glorified also.

Chapter 19

1: And Jesus entered and passed through Jericho.

2: And, behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3: And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

4: And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way.

5: And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacchaeus, make haste and come down, for thou hast to abide with me this day.

6: And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7: And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner, and he is a publican.

8: And Zacchaeus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have defrauded any man, I will pay him fourfold.

9: And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham.

10: For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11: And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they would not repent.

12: He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13: And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14: But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us: for he is cruel.

15: And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded his servants to say to the lord of the house, Bring forth that which thou hast gained.

16: Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17: And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities, and thou shalt be lord over them.

18: And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19: And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20: And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:

21: For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and rearest that thou didst not raise.

22: And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was austere and severe.

23: Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine interest with pound for pound?

24: And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds.

25: (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

26: For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath will be taken away.

27: But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me.

28: And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

29: And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called the mount of Olives, that he sent two of his disciples,

30: Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet no man hath sat: loose him, and bring him hither.

31: And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him.

32: And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

33: And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?

34: And they said, The Lord hath need of him.

35: And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon.

36: And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

37: And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to praise him, saying,

38: Saying, Blessed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the high places.

39: And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.

40: And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out against you.

41: And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it,

42: Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace.

43: For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round,

44: And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another.

45: And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;

46: Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves.

47: And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to kill him.

48: And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

Chapter 20

1: And it came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the kingdom of God,

2: And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

3: And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:

4: The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?

5: And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believe

6: But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet.

7: And they answered, that they could not tell whence it was.

8: And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9: Then began he to speak to the people this parable; A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to h

10: And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vine

11: And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated him shamefully, and sent him

12: And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out.

13: Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reve

14: But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come,

15: So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do un

16: He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they h

17: And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, The stone which the builders rejected, t

18: Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to

19: And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the pe

20: And they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might ta

21: And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest t

22: Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Caesar, or no?

23: But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me?

24: Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Caesar's.

25: And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which be Caesar's, and unto God the

26: And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and he

27: Then came to him certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked

28: Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without childr

29: There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30: And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31: And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32: Last of all the woman died also.

33: Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34: And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

35: But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, nei

36: Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being th

37: Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Ab

38: For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him.

39: Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

40: And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

41: And he said unto them, How say they that Christ is David's son?

42: And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand

43: Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

44: David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

45: Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,

46: Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the h

47: Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater dam

Chapter 21

1: And he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2: And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

3: And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

4: For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast i

5: And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6: As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone up

7: And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when t

8: And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; a

9: But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass

10: Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:

11: And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and g

12: But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the syna

13: And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

14: Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15: For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor res

16: And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you sh

17: And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.

18: But there shall not an hair of your head perish.

19: In your patience possess ye your souls.

20: And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh

21: Then let them which are in Judaea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depa

22: For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.

23: But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be grea

24: And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusal

25: And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of na

26: Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for
27: And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.
28: And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption
29: And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;
30: When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.
31: So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.
32: Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.
33: Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.
34: And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness
35: For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.
36: Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that
37: And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that
38: And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

Chapter 22

1: Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.
2: And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.
3: Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.
4: And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto
5: And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.
6: And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.
7: Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.
8: And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.
9: And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?
10: And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing
11: And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber
12: And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.
13: And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.
14: And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.
15: And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:
16: For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.
17: And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves:
18: For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.
19: And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which
20: Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for
21: But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table.

22: And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23: And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24: And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25: And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise a

26: But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief

27: For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am

28: Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations.

29: And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

30: That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Is

31: And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as whe

32: But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren.

33: And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34: And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that th

35: And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And

36: Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he th

37: For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned amo

38: And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

39: And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him

40: And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

41: And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed,

42: Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done

43: And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

44: And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood fa

45: And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow,

46: And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

47: And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went befo

48: But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

49: When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with

50: And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51: And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52: Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to

53: When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour,

54: Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar

55: And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down a

56: But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man

57: And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58: And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.

59: And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him.

60: And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61: And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock shall crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

62: And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

63: And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him.

64: And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who smote thee?

65: And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

66: And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and brought him to their hall.

67: Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:

68: And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.

69: Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

70: Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

71: And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

Chapter 23

1: And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

2: And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying, We ourselves will have a king.

3: And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest.

4: Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man.

5: And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this present time.

6: When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilaean.

7: And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself was also at Jerusalem.

8: And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he desired to kill him.

9: Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10: And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11: And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

12: And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13: And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

14: Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, and my wisdom, find him guilty of nothing.

15: No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

16: I will therefore chastise him, and release him.

17: (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18: And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas:

19: (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)

20: Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them.

21: But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.

22: And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him.

23: And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them increased.

24: And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required.

25: And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he was not Jesus.

26: And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and they said unto him, Carry this cross for us.

27: And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28: But Jesus turning unto them said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29: For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the breasts that never gave suck.

30: Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31: For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32: And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33: And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34: Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35: And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the King of the Jews.

36: And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37: And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.

38: And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39: And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40: But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41: And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

42: And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

43: And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

44: And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.

45: And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46: And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and he said, and gave up the ghost.

47: Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48: And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts.

49: And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50: And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just:

51: (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Arimathaea, a city of the Jews, who was also called Justus.

52: This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.

53: And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein no man was ever laid.

54: And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

55: And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and

56: And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the co

Chapter 24

1: Now upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing th

2: And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3: And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

4: And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shinin

5: And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the

6: He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee,

7: Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third d

8: And they remembered his words,

9: And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

10: It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with

11: And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

12: Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by t

13: And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem a

14: And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

15: And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and

16: But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

17: And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye

18: And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in J

19: And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which wa

20: And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified h

21: But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the

22: Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre;

23: And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, whic

24: And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had

25: Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

26: Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

27: And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things o

28: And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone fu

29: But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And

30: And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave t

31: And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32: And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and

33: And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and
34: Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.
35: And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.
36: And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto
37: But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.
38: And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?
39: Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones
40: And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet.
41: And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat?
42: And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.
43: And he took it, and did eat before them.
44: And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things
45: Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,
46: And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the
47: And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at
48: And ye are witnesses of these things.
49: And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be
50: And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.
51: And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.
52: And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy:
53: And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

Book: John

Chapter 1

1: In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

2: The same was in the beginning with God.

3: All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

4: In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

5: And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

6: There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.

7: The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.

8: He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.

9: That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

10: He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

11: He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

12: But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that be

13: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

14: And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only

15: John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is

16: And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

17: For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

18: No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath

19: And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who

20: And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ.

21: And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he

22: Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest

23: He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the p

24: And they which were sent were of the Pharisees.

25: And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, n

26: John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know n

27: He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28: These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

29: The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh aw

30: This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.

31: And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with

32: And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon

33: And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom tho

34: And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35: Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples;

36: And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

37: And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

38: Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Lord,

39: He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day.

40: One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

41: He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being

42: And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Peter.

43: The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

44: Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter.

45: Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the p

46: And Nathanael said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see.

47: Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!

48: Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that

49: Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

50: Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou?

51: And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God coming up and down upon the Son of Man.

Chapter 2

1: And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there:

2: And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3: And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4: Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.

5: His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

6: And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing

7: Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

8: And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it.

9: When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but

10: And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk

11: This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples

12: After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples: and there

13: And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,

14: And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting

15: And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and

16: And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of

17: And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.
18: Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?
19: Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.
20: Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?
21: But he spake of the temple of his body.
22: When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them.
23: Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast day, many believed in his name, when they saw his miracles.
24: But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men,
25: And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

Chapter 3

1: There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:
2: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God.
3: Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.
4: Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?
5: Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God.
6: That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.
7: Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.
8: The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, nor whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.
9: Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be?
10: Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things?
11: Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our testimony.
12: If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?
13: And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is lifted up:
14: And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:
15: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.
16: For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.
17: For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.
18: He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the Son which God hath sent.
19: And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.
20: For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.
21: But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought by God.
22: After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judaea; and there he tarried with them.
23: And John also was baptizing in Aenon near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized.
24: For John was not yet cast into prison.
25: Then there arose a question between some of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying.

26: And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou
27: John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.
28: Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent before him.
29: He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth
30: He must increase, but I must decrease.
31: He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he
32: And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony.
33: He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is true.
34: For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto
35: The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.
36: He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but

Chapter 4

1: When therefore the LORD knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more discip
2: (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)
3: He left Judaea, and departed again into Galilee.
4: And he must needs go through Samaria.
5: Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gav
6: Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well: and it
7: There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink.
8: (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)
9: Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which a
10: Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give
11: The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then
12: Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his child
13: Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:
14: But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall giv
15: The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.
16: Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.
17: The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have n
18: For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou tru
19: The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet.
20: Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought t
21: Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor
22: Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews.
23: But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in tru

24: God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.
25: The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will baptize me with water.
26: Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am he.
27: And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What sayest thou? neither he answered them.
28: The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,
29: Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?
30: Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.
31: In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.
32: But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.
33: Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him ought to eat?
34: Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.
35: Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields, for they are white already to harvest.
36: And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth shall be united together.
37: And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.
38: I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their joy.
39: And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.
40: So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he answered them, saying,
41: And many more believed because of his own word;
42: And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and we know that this is truly the Christ.
43: Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee.
44: For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.
45: Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galilaeans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Nazareth.
46: So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, which was of Capernaum, whose son lay sick at home.
47: When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judaea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, ere his child die.
48: Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.
49: The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.
50: Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and went down.
51: And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth.
52: Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the same hour.
53: So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole household.
54: This is again the second miracle that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judaea into Galilee.

Chapter 5

1: After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.
2: Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep market a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five pools.
3: In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

4: For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first a
5: And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.
6: When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, W
7: The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the poo
8: Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.
9: And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was
10: The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry
11: He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.
12: Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?
13: And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in
14: Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no mor
15: The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole.
16: And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these thing
17: But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.
18: Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said
19: Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of him
20: For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him gre
21: For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will
22: For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:
23: That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son h
24: Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlas
25: Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the
26: For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;
27: And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.
28: Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,
29: And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done e
30: I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine
31: If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.
32: There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is
33: Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth.
34: But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved.
35: He was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.
36: But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the
37: And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice
38: And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39: Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.
40: And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.
41: I receive not honour from men.
42: But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.
43: I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.
44: How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not the honour that cometh from God?
45: Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust.
46: For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me.
47: But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

Chapter 6

1: After these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias.
2: And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.
3: And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.
4: And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.
5: When Jesus then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?
6: And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.
7: Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may eat.
8: One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him,
9: There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many?
10: And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down.
11: And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.
12: When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.
13: Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto the multitude.
14: Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world.
15: When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed thence.
16: And when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea,
17: And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not with them.
18: And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.
19: So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.
20: But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.
21: Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.
22: The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none of Jesus' disciples there,
23: (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that Jesus was departed thence,
24: When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping,
25: And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

26: Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles,
27: Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Father giveth unto them that will do his will.
28: Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?
29: Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.
30: They said therefore unto him, What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what can thy Father give thee?
31: Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat.
32: Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but this is the bread of God, which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.
33: For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.
34: Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.
35: And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.
36: But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.
37: All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.
38: For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.
39: And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should manifest it unto the world.
40: And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.
41: The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.
42: And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that thou sayest, I have come down from heaven?
43: Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.
44: No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.
45: It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath understood, let him come unto me, and he shall eat of the bread of life.
46: Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.
47: Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.
48: I am that bread of life.
49: Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.
50: This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.
51: I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and I will raise him up at the last day.
52: The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can this man give us his flesh to eat?
53: Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye cannot live in you.
54: Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.
55: For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.
56: He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.
57: As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.
58: This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: but this is the bread of life, which I give unto the world.
59: These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.
60: Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is an hard saying; who can hear it?

61: When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you?
62: What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?
63: It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit
64: But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not.
65: And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.
66: From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.
67: Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?
68: Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life.
69: And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.
70: Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?
71: He spake of Judas Iscariot the son of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

Chapter 7

1: After these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him.
2: Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand.
3: His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judaea, that thy disciples also may see thy works.
4: For there is no man that doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things openly, no man will reprove thee.
5: For neither did his brethren believe in him.
6: Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is always ready.
7: The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.
8: Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast: for my time is not yet full come.
9: When he had said these words unto them, he abode still in Galilee.
10: But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.
11: Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?
12: And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay, but he seduceth the people.
13: Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.
14: Now about the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.
15: And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?
16: Jesus answered them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.
17: If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.
18: He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true.
19: Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?
20: The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?
21: Jesus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.
22: Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers;) and ye observe it.
23: If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at him, because he hath circumcised himself?

24: Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25: Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?

26: But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

27: Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28: Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and ye say, I know not him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

29: But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30: Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31: And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man doeth?

32: The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the Jews sought to kill him.

33: Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.

34: Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come.

35: Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the Galilee?

36: What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come?

37: In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38: He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39: (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because Jesus was not yet glorified.)

40: Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet.

41: Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Galilee?

42: Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem?

43: So there was a division among the people because of him.

44: And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45: Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46: The officers answered, Never man spake like this man.

47: Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived?

48: Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed on him?

49: But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50: Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night, being one of them,)

51: Doth our law judge any man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52: They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and look: for out of Galilee ariseth the Christ.

53: And every man went unto his own house.

Chapter 8

1: Jesus went unto the mount of Olives.

2: And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down to teach them.

3: And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4: They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5: Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6: This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground.

7: So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

8: And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9: And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the first, until there were left but she alone.

10: When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are they? whither do they go?

11: She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

12: Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

13: The Pharisees therefore said unto him, Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

14: Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know where I am, and whither I go, but ye know neither the place, nor the day.

15: Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man.

16: And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.

17: It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.

18: I am one that bear witness of myself, and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

19: Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

20: These words spake Jesus in the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for they feared him, because he said himself that he was God.

21: Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

22: Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

23: And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world.

24: I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.

25: Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, Even the same that I said unto you.

26: I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have seen and heard.

27: They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28: Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself, but as I have seen the Father do.

29: And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him.

30: As he spake these words, many believed on him.

31: Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples also.

32: And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

33: They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou that we shall be free?

34: Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35: And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.

36: If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

37: I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38: I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

39: They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's,

40: But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not A
41: Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father
42: Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from
43: Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.
44: Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the begin
45: And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.
46: Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?
47: He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God.
48: Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil
49: Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.
50: And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.
51: Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.
52: Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets
53: Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou
54: Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom
55: Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto
56: Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad.
57: Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?
58: Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.
59: Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going throu

Chapter 9

1: And as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.
2: And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind
3: Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be ma
4: I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.
5: As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.
6: When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eye
7: And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way th
8: The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he tha
9: Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him: but he said, I am he.
10: Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?
11: He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto m
12: Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.
13: They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.
14: And it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15: Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay
16: Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day.
17: They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said
18: But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they came
19: And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?
20: His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:
21: But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age
22: These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if
23: Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.
24: Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that thou
25: He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was
26: Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?
27: He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? will
28: Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples.
29: We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is.
30: The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence
31: Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will,
32: Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.
33: If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.
34: They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they
35: Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe
36: He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?
37: And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.
38: And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.
39: And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see; and that they
40: And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we blind also?
41: Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your

Chapter 10

1: Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some
2: But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.
3: To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth
4: And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know
5: And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.
6: This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto
7: Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

8: All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9: I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10: The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and

11: I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

12: But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming,

13: The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

14: I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine.

15: As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep.

16: And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice.

17: Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

18: No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again.

19: There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.

20: And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?

21: Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

22: And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was winter.

23: And Jesus walked in the temple in Solomon's porch.

24: Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, shew unto us signs and wonders.

25: Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

26: But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.

27: My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:

28: And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.

29: My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.

30: I and my Father are one.

31: Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him.

32: Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

33: The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because thou sayest, that thou art God, the Son of God.

34: Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?

35: If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;

36: Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, that I am the Son of God.

37: If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

38: But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I in the Father.

39: Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand,

40: And went away again beyond Jordan into the place where John at first baptized; and there he abode.

41: And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that John spake of this man are true.

42: And many believed on him there.

Chapter 11

- 1: Now a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha.
- 2: (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother was the sick man.)
- 3: Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick.
- 4: When Jesus heard that, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might live by him.
- 5: Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus.
- 6: When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still in the same place where he was.
- 7: Then after that saith he to his disciples, Let us go into Judaea again.
- 8: His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?
- 9: Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because the light is with him.
- 10: But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.
- 11: These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.
- 12: Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.
- 13: Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.
- 14: Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead.
- 15: And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go on our way.
- 16: Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellowdisciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.
- 17: Then when Jesus came, he found that he had lain in the grave four days already.
- 18: Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off:
- 19: And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother.
- 20: Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat still in the house.
- 21: Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.
- 22: But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give it thee.
- 23: Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.
- 24: Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.
- 25: Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live.
- 26: And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?
- 27: She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.
- 28: And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is here, and he hath called for us.
- 29: As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him.
- 30: Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him.
- 31: The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up quickly, and said unto him, Lord, where have thou laid him?
- 32: Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, where have thou laid him?
- 33: When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned, and was troubled.
- 34: And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see.

35: Jesus wept.

36: Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!

37: And some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even

38: Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it.

39: Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this

40: Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of

41: Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up his eyes, and

42: And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they might

43: And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth.

44: And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound about

45: Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him.

46: But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done.

47: Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth

48: If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our

49: And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know not

50: Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation

51: And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for

52: And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were

53: Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

54: Jesus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness

55: And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the

56: Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye,

57: Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where

Chapter 12

1: Then Jesus six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was, which had been dead,

2: There they made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with

3: Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped

4: Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him,

5: Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

6: This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what

7: Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

8: For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

9: Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but

10: But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death;

11: Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

12: On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to
13: Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Is
14: And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,
15: Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.
16: These things understood not his disciples at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, then remembered
17: The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from t
18: For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.
19: The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the wor
20: And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast:
21: The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, w
22: Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.
23: And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.
24: Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if
25: He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.
26: If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man ser
27: Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came
28: Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will
29: The people therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to
30: Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.
31: Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.
32: And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.
33: This he said, signifying what death he should die.
34: The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest t
35: Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest dark
36: While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These things spake Jesus,
37: But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:
38: That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our r
39: Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again,
40: He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor unde
41: These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.
42: Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they dic
43: For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.
44: Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.
45: And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me.
46: I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

47: And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to
48: He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken
49: For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say
50: And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father hath

Chapter 13

1: Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart of
2: And supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray
3: Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and
4: He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself.
5: After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the
6: Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet?
7: Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.
8: Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast
9: Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head.
10: Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and ye
11: For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.
12: So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto
13: Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am.
14: If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet.
15: For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.
16: Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than
17: If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.
18: I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth
19: Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am he.
20: Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth
21: When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you
22: Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.
23: Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.
24: Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.
25: He then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?
26: Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the
27: And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.
28: Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.
29: For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy those things
30: He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was night.

31: Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him.
32: If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.
33: Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come.
34: A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.
35: By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.
36: Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now.
37: Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake.
38: Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall crow, and thou shalt deny me thrice.

Chapter 14

1: Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.
2: In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.
3: And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, ye may be also.
4: And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.
5: Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?
6: Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.
7: If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.
8: Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.
9: Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me, hath seen the Father.
10: Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself, but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth these things.
11: Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.
12: Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do: because I go unto the Father.
13: And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.
14: If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.
15: If ye love me, keep my commandments.
16: And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever.
17: Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him, neither will he: but ye know him, because he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you, and shall be in the world.
18: I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.
19: Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also.
20: At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in the Father.
21: He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall have my Father, and shall have my life, and I will love him, and I will manifest myself unto him.
22: Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?
23: Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and I will love him, and will manifest myself unto him.
24: He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.
25: These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.
26: But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring unto you all that I have said unto you.

27: Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28: Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice that I should go to the Father.

29: And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30: Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

31: But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do.

Chapter 15

1: I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2: Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

3: Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4: Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5: I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit.

6: If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

7: If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

8: Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

9: As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

10: If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

11: These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

12: This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

13: Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

14: Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

15: Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends, because all that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16: Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain.

17: These things I command you, that ye love one another.

18: If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.

19: If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

20: Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will persecute you also; if they have hated me, they will hate you also.

21: But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.

22: If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sin.

23: He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

24: If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they no cloak.

25: But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without cause.

26: But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, who shall testify of me.

27: And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

Chapter 16

1: These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

2: They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.
3: And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.
4: But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them.
5: But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?
6: But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.
7: Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you.
8: And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:
9: Of sin, because they believe not on me;
10: Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;
11: Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.
12: I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.
13: Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself, but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he shall shew unto you the things that were to come.
14: He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you.
15: All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.
16: A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father.
17: Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and we shall see him, and yet we shall not see him?
18: They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.
19: Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among yourselves of what I say unto you?
20: Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but the world shall not be sorrowful.
21: A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, her sorrow is turned into joy, because she hath borne a man into the world.
22: And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man can take from you.
23: And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it unto you.
24: Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.
25: These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I will tell you plainly.
26: At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:
27: For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from the Father.
28: I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.
29: His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb.
30: Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God.
31: Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe?
32: Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall have no man with you.
33: These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer, for I have overcome the world.

Chapter 17

1: These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that the Son also may glorify thee:
2: As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

3: And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.
4: I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.
5: And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.
6: I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them unto me, and they have kept thy word, and have loved it.
7: Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.
8: For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have kept them, and have loved them, and have glorified thee.
9: I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.
10: And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.
11: And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep them in thy name, which thou gavest me, that they may not be separated from me.
12: While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition, who went out from the beginning, that he might be lost.
13: And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.
14: I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.
15: I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil one.
16: They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.
17: Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.
18: As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.
19: And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth.
20: Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;
21: That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may know that thou hast sent me.
22: And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:
23: I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved me, and hast kept me, that I should not be separated from thee.
24: Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me, for I have loved them, and hast kept them, that none of them should be lost, but that they should be glorified in thy glory which thou hast given me.
25: O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known thee through the words which thou hast given me.
26: And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me, may be in them, and I, and they may be glorified in thy glory which thou hast given me.

Chapter 18

1: When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into which he went, and his disciples: but Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oftentimes resorted thither with his disciples.
2: And Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches, and went into the garden.
3: Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?
4: They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also, which betrayed him, standeth with them.
5: As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground.
6: Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.
7: Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:
8: That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.
9: Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear.
10: And Jesus said unto him, Put up thy sword: for whosoever shall take the sword shall perish with the sword.

11: Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me,
12: Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him,
13: And led him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that saith
14: Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die
15: And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest
16: But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest
17: Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith
18: And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed
19: The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.
20: Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, where
21: Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I
22: And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand
23: Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?
24: Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.
25: And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his
26: One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee
27: Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.
28: Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went
29: Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?
30: They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto
31: Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said
32: That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.
33: Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King
34: Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?
35: Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what
36: Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants
37: Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To
38: Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and
39: But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release
40: Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

Chapter 19

1: Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him.
2: And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe,
3: And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.
4: Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know

5: Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold him.
6: When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. But he answered them, saying, I find no fault in him.
7: The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God.
8: When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;
9: And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer.
10: Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and I have power not to crucify thee?
11: Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that saith unto thee, Crucify him, thou shalt not crucify him.
12: And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not a friend to the king.
13: When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in the porch of the palace: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your king.
14: And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your king.
15: But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your king?
16: Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.
17: And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha.
18: Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.
19: And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.
20: This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and the writing was in Hebrew, and in Greek, and in Latin.
21: Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am king of the Jews.
22: Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.
23: Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and his breechcloth also they took, and cast lots for it.
24: They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots.
25: Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene.
26: When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son! And he saith to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own care.
27: Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own care.
28: After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.
29: Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and held it to his mouth.
30: When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.
31: The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day (for the sabbath day was about to begin), brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.
32: Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.
33: But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: but one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.
34: And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.
35: And these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.
36: For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.
37: And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.
38: And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body.
39: And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrour and aloes, as the

40: Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is.
41: Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein never man yet lay.
42: There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

Chapter 20

1: The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and saith unto the two angels, What say ye to me?
2: Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, Behold, I have found the body. I have found the sepulchre.
3: Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.
4: So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.
5: And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.
6: Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,
7: And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place apart.
8: Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.
9: For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.
10: Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.
11: But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,
12: And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain.
13: And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have put him.
14: And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus.
15: Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, I saw thee lying in the sepulchre, and I weep because I have found thee not.
16: Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master.
17: Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I have seen the Lord, and he hath said unto me, Peace be unto you.
18: Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the LORD, and that he had spoken these words unto her.
19: Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled, in fear and trembling, the LORD himself came, and stood in the midst of them, and said, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.
20: And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the LORD.
21: Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.
22: And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost:
23: Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.
24: But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.
25: The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the LORD. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and shall put my finger into the print of the nails, and shall put my hand into his side, I will not believe.
26: And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst of them, and said, Peace be unto you.
27: Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.
28: And Thomas answered and said unto him, My LORD and my God.
29: Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.
30: And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book.
31: But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

Chapter 21

- 1: After these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he unto them.
- 2: There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two others of his disciples.
- 3: Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and abode in a ship.
- 4: But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus.
- 5: Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.
- 6: And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and caught an hundred and fifty and three great fishes.
- 7: Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt on his fishers coat, and he threw himself into the sea.
- 8: And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits.)
- 9: As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.
- 10: Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.
- 11: Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and he laid the fishes down upon the coals.
- 12: Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was Jesus.
- 13: Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.
- 14: This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.
- 15: So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these?
- 16: He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord.
- 17: He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me?
- 18: Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and thou shalt walk whither he will.
- 19: This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.
- 20: Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, who art thou?
- 21: Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do?
- 22: Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me.
- 23: Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die.
- 24: This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.
- 25: And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that all the world could not contain the books that should be written.

Book: Acts

Chapter 1

1: The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach,
2: Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments
3: To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them for
4: And, being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem
5: For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.
6: When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore a
7: And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his
8: But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto
9: And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out
10: And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white
11: Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken
12: Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusalem a sabbath day
13: And when they were come in, they went up into an upper room, where abode both Peter, and James, and
14: These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and Mary the mother
15: And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of names together
16: Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of
17: For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry.
18: Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the
19: And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue
20: For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and
21: Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out
22: Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be
23: And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias.
24: And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two
25: That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he
26: And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apo

Chapter 2

1: And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place.
2: And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where
3: And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.
4: And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them
5: And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.
6: Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every

7: And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak
8: And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?
9: Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judaea, and Cappadocia
10: Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jew
11: Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.
12: And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?
13: Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.
14: But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judaea, and
15: For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.
16: But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;
17: And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your
18: And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall p
19: And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour o
20: The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of th
21: And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.
22: Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracle
23: Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wic
24: Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he shou
25: For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right ha
26: Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:
27: Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.
28: Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.
29: Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried
30: Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his
31: He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his fle
32: This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses.
33: Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the
34: For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou
35: Until I make thy foes thy footstool.
36: Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye ha
37: Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the a
38: Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for t
39: For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the LOR
40: And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward gene
41: Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them

42: And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in
43: And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.
44: And all that believed were together, and had all things common;
45: And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.
46: And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did
47: Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as sh

Chapter 3

1: Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour.
2: And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple
3: Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple asked an alms.
4: And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us.
5: And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.
6: Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ
7: And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received
8: And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and
9: And all the people saw him walking and praising God:
10: And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled
11: And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in
12: And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why
13: The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus;
14: But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;
15: And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.
16: And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the f
17: And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did it, as did also your rulers.
18: But those things, which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should su
19: Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing
20: And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:
21: Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the
22: For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your breth
23: And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from am
24: Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likev
25: Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto
26: Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one o

Chapter 4

1: And as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees, came

2: Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.
3: And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide.
4: Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.
5: And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes,
6: And Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred,
7: And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what name, have ye done this?
8: Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel,
9: If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole,
10: Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, who is made of God,
11: This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.
12: Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.
13: Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled: for they perceived that they had healed the man by the name of Jesus the son of David.
14: And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.
15: But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,
16: Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them in the name of the son of David.
17: But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth in our name of no man.
18: And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.
19: But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you rather than unto God, judge ye.
20: For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.
21: So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them: because of the people.
22: For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.
23: And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.
24: And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, and hast said by the mouth of thy servant David, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vainly?
25: The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against thee, and against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the heathen, and the people of Israel,
26: For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.
27: And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word.
28: By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.
29: And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and continued in prayer and praise of God without ceasing.
30: And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that that which he possessed was his own,
31: And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all.
32: Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them,
33: And laid them down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.
34: And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation), a Levite of the church at Cyprus,
35: A good man, and full of faith and power, did great wonders and signs among the people.
36: And all the multitude of the people increased in Jerusalem, and the number of the priests which were of the sect of the Sadducees, which were

37: Having land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

Chapter 5

1: But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,

2: And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the

3: But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part

4: Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast

5: And Ananias hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that

6: And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out, and buried him.

7: And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8: And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so

9: Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold,

10: Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and

11: And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12: And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (and they

13: And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them.

14: And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.)

15: Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at t

16: There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and then

17: Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and

18: And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

19: But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20: Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life.

21: And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high p

22: But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23: Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doo

24: Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they c

25: Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temp

26: Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: for they feared the people,

27: And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28: Saying, Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have t

29: Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men.

30: The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree.

31: Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel,

32: And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them

33: When they heard that, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

34: Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among the people:
35: And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men:
36: For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves:
37: After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him:
38: And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God.
39: But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God.
40: And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should depart from Jerusalem:
41: And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.
42: And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

Chapter 6

1: And in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because they taught in the synagogue, and said, We will hear thee, Stephen, when thou tellest these things.
2: Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, to serve men.
3: Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may set over this business.
4: But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.
5: And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and of great power, which did great wonders and signs among the people.
6: Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them.
7: And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great number of the priests were obedient to the teaching.
8: And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.
9: Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and of the Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, saying,
10: And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.
11: Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and against God.
12: And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the council,
13: And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:
14: For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs and the laws that we have received.
15: And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

Chapter 7

1: Then said the high priest, Are these things so?
2: And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham,
3: And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall show thee.
4: Then came he out of the land of the Chaldaeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into Egypt:
5: And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it unto him:
6: And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them out thence:
7: And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and worship in this land.
8: And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day: and Isaac begat Jacob.
9: And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him,

10: And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king
11: Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers
12: But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.
13: And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known
14: Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.
15: So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers,
16: And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money
17: But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied
18: Till another king arose, which knew not Joseph.
19: The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young men
20: In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months
21: And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.
22: And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.
23: And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel.
24: And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian
25: For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they
26: And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again,
27: But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over
28: Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday?
29: Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Madian, where he begat two sons.
30: And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the LORD
31: When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the LORD said
32: Saying, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.
33: Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground
34: I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning,
35: This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to deliver
36: He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red Sea
37: This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto
38: This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina
39: To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts turned back again in
40: Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for as for this Moses, which brought us out of the land of
41: And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their
42: Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets
43: Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to resemble
44: Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses

45: Which also our fathers that came after brought in with Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, whom
46: Who found favour before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob.
47: But Solomon built him an house.
48: Howbeit the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,
49: Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is
50: Hath not my hand made all these things?
51: Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers
52: Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before
53: Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it.
54: When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with their teeth.
55: But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus
56: And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God.
57: Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,
58: And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man
59: And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.
60: And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had

Chapter 8

1: And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church
2: And devout men carried Stephen to his burial, and made great lamentation over him.
3: As for Saul, he made havock of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women come
4: Therefore they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.
5: Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached Christ unto them.
6: And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the
7: For unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: and many
8: And there was great joy in that city.
9: But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched
10: To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God
11: And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.
12: But when they believed Philip preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus
13: Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered
14: Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they
15: Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost:
16: (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.)
17: Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.
18: And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered

19: Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.
20: But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be bought with money.
21: Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.
22: Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.
23: For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.
24: Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the LORD for me, that none of these things which ye have said come upon me.
25: And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached in many synagogues.
26: And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza: that thou may be there.
27: And he arose and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of Ethiopia,
28: Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet.
29: Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.
30: And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou art reading?
31: And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come and sit by him.
32: The place of the scripture which he read was this, He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb before his shearer is dumb, so he hath not opened his mouth.
33: In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken away.
34: And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?
35: Then Philip opened his mouth, and began at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jesus.
36: And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, here is water: what can I do?
37: And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe.
38: And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch: and he baptized him.
39: And when they were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: but he went on his way, rejoicing.
40: But Philip was found at Azotus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Caesarea.

Chapter 9

1: And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,
2: And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.
3: And as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven.
4: And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?
5: And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: it is hard for thee to kick against the goads.
6: And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and there shall thou say all that I shall tell thee.
7: And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man.
8: And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him to Damascus.
9: And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.
10: And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and to him said the Lord in a vision, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of one Tiberias, where thou shalt find a man of Syria, named Saul: for he hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive sight.

13: Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy s
14: And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy name.
15: But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the
16: For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake.
17: And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul
18: And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and ar
19: And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples
20: And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God.
21: But all that heard him were amazed, and said; Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this n
22: But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving
23: And after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him:
24: But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.
25: Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in a basket.
26: And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all a
27: But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the
28: And he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem.
29: And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians: but they went a
30: Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Caesarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus.
31: Then had the churches rest throughout all Judaea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and wal
32: And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all quarters, he came down also to the saints which c
33: And there he found a certain man named Aeneas, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of
34: And Peter said unto him, Aeneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he a
35: And all that dwelt at Lydda and Saron saw him, and turned to the Lord.
36: Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this
37: And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laic
38: And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they se
39: Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: a
40: But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning him to the body said, Tabitha,
41: And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented
42: And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord.
43: And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

Chapter 10

1: There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band,
2: A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and pra
3: He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an angel of God coming in to him, and saying

4: And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayer is heard.

5: And now send men to Joppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is Peter:

6: He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

7: And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and two of the women which were his sisters in law, and presented them before him.

8: And when he had declared all these things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

9: On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray about the ninth hour,

10: And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance,

11: And saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down,

12: Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

13: And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat.

14: But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

15: And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

16: This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

17: Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius stood before the door, and called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there.

18: And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there.

19: While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

20: Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

21: Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am here.

22: And they said, Cornelius the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report among the Jews, hath called for thee.

23: Then called he them in, and lodged them. And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren of him.

24: And the morrow after they entered into Caesarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsfolk and near acquaintance.

25: And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped him.

26: But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man.

27: And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

28: And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company with them which are of the uncircumcised, nor to eat with them.

29: Therefore came I unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye called for me.

30: And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and said, My Lord, hear me.

31: And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

32: Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Tiberias.

33: Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here.

34: Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:

35: But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

36: The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all)

37: That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after that John baptized in the wilderness.

38: How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

39: And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom
40: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;
41: Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with
42: And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God
43: To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive re
44: While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.
45: And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because th
46: For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter,
47: Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as v
48: And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain

Chapter 11

1: And the apostles and brethren that were in Judaea heard that the Gentiles had also received the word o
2: And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they that were of the circumcision contended with him,
3: Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.
4: But Peter rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded it by order unto them, saying,
5: I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had bee
6: Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, a
7: And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat.
8: But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.
9: But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.
10: And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.
11: And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from C
12: And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me,
13: And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men
14: Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.
15: And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning.
16: Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye sh
17: Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Chr
18: When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to
19: Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen travelled as far
20: And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were come to Antioch, spake un
21: And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord.
22: Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent f
23: Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpo
24: For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and much people was added unto the l

25: Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek Saul:

26: And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they

27: And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch.

28: And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great d

29: Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which

30: Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

Chapter 12

1: Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church.

2: And he killed James the brother of John with the sword.

3: And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days

4: And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldi

5: Peter therefore was kept in prison: but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him

6: And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers

7: And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter

8: And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him

9: And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thoug

10: When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the

11: And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the LORD hath sent his an

12: And when he had considered the thing, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surn

13: And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda.

14: And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Pete

15: And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they,

16: But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonishe

17: But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had b

18: Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter.

19: And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded th

20: And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him,

21: And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto the

22: And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.

23: And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eat

24: But the word of God grew and multiplied.

25: And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their ministry, and took with t

Chapter 13

1: Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Sim

2: As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the

3: And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away.

4: So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus.

5: And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and there was a certain Jew, named Elymas, a false prophet, a sorcerer, who withstood them.

6: And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Barjesus, which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired that they would preach the word unto him.

7: Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired that they would preach the word unto him.

8: But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9: Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,

10: And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

11: And now, behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season.

12: Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13: Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and John the evangelist departed thence.

14: But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15: And after the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Men, we would hear thee.

16: Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with his hand said, Men of Israel, and ye that fear God, give audience.

17: The God of this people of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt.

18: And about the time of forty years suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19: And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chanaan, he divided their land to them by lot.

20: And after that he gave unto them judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet.

21: And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin.

22: And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, saying, Thou shalt be king over Israel.

23: Of this man's seed hath God according to his promise raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus:

24: When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.

25: And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not he. But, behold, there cometh one mightier than I, and he will baptize you with the Holy Ghost and fire.

26: Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this prophecy fulfilled.

27: For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read in the synagogues every sabbath, they have fulfilled those sayings which are written of him.

28: And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain.

29: And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

30: But God raised him from the dead:

31: And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto this day.

32: And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33: God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the psalms, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

34: And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said unto them, Behold I shew you him.

35: Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

36: For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption.

37: But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

38: Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:
39: And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.
40: Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets;
41: Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though ye see it.
42: And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached unto them the next sabbath.
43: Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas:
44: And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God.
45: But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were said by Paul, being blasphemous.
46: Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been preached unto you:
47: For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldst bring forth fruit unto them.
48: And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained unto eternal life believed.
49: And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.
50: But the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised up Stephen, a man full of faith and power, who did great signs and wonders among the people.
51: But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium.
52: And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

Chapter 14

1: And it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake boldly, that the multitude of the Jews was converted.
2: But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.
3: Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and multiplied the number of the disciples.
4: But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.
5: And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, to use violence against Paul and Barnabas, they fled unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about.
6: And there they preached the gospel.
7: And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:
8: The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,
9: Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.
10: And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, These men are gods.
11: And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker.
12: Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have sacrificed to the gods Lycaonians.
13: Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying, and saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vain things unto a living God, that hath made heaven and earth, the sea, and all things that are therein:
14: Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying, and saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vain things unto a living God, that hath made heaven and earth, the sea, and all things that are therein:
15: And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vain things unto a living God, that hath made heaven and earth, the sea, and all things that are therein:
16: Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.
17: Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.
18: And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.
19: And there came thither certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and, having

20: Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day
21: And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystro-
22: Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must thro-
23: And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commend-
24: And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia.
25: And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Attalia:
26: And thence sailed to Antioch, from whence they had been recommended to the grace of God for the w-
27: And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had don-
28: And there they abode long time with the disciples.

Chapter 15

1: And certain men which came down from Judaea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcise-
2: When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined
3: And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the
4: And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elde-
5: But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circum-
6: And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.
7: And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know
8: And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto
9: And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith.
10: Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our father
11: But we believe that through the grace of the LORD Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.
12: Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles
13: And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me:
14: Simeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for his na-
15: And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written,
16: After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build
17: That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called,
18: Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.
19: Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from among the Gentiles are turned to God:
20: But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from fornication, and from th-
21: For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being read in the synagogues every sab-
22: Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own comp-
23: And they wrote letters by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren send greeting
24: Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subv-
25: It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our belo-

26: Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

27: We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth.

28: For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessities:

29: That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication:

30: So when they were dismissed, they came to Antioch: and when they had gathered the multitude together with the elders, they read the epistles.

31: Which when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.

32: And Judas and Silas, being prophets also themselves, exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed them.

33: And after they had tarried there a space, they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34: Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still.

35: Paul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many signs and wonders.

36: And some days after Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our brethren in every city where we have preached.

37: And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark.

38: But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them.

39: And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so went Paul.

40: And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41: And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches.

Chapter 16

1: Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, the son of

2: Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium.

3: Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were at Lystra.

4: And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles in Jerusalem.

5: And so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6: Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach in Asia,

7: After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them not.

8: And they passing by Mysia came down to Troas.

9: And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over and help us.

10: And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathered together.

11: Therefore loosing from Troas, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next day to Neapolis.

12: And from thence to Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony: and we were there abiding.

13: And on the sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down.

14: And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, which worshipped God, heard us.

15: And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come and abide in my house: forasmuch as I have a house.

16: And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which said, These men persuade me to forsake my gods.

17: The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which teach us the way of life.

18: And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to depart from her.

19: And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew
20: And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city,
21: And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.
22: And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded
23: And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep
24: Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.
25: And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.
26: And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately
27: And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword,
28: But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.
29: Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,
30: And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?
31: And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.
32: And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.
33: And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his,
34: And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God.
35: And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go.
36: And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore
37: But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast us into prison;
38: And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Romans,
39: And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.
40: And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia: and when they had seen the brethren,

Chapter 17

1: Now when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews:
2: And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures,
3: Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jesus,
4: And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude
5: But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort,
6: And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These
7: Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Caesar, saying that there is another king,
8: And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.
9: And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go.
10: And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue
11: These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind,
12: Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13: But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Berea:
14: And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Silas and Timotheus
15: And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas and
16: Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city wholly given
17: Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market
18: Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks, encountered him. And some said, What
19: And they took him, and brought him unto Areopagus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof
20: For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.
21: (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell,
22: Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are
23: For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN
24: God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not
25: Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and
26: And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined
27: That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from
28: For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are
29: Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold,
30: And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent:
31: Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom
32: And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee
33: So Paul departed from among them.
34: Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and

Chapter 18

1: After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth;
2: And found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla; (because
3: And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were
4: And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.
5: And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified
6: And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said unto them, Your
7: And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Justus, one that worshipped God,
8: And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the
9: Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:
10: For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city.
11: And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.
12: And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and

13: Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14: And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or right, I would be a judge of it.

15: But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16: And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17: Then all the Greeks took Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat.

18: And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria.

19: And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20: When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21: But bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will come again to you, if it shall please God.

22: And when he had landed at Caesarea, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to Antioch.

23: And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over all the country of Galatia and Phrygia in order.

24: And a certain Jew named Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus.

25: This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John.

26: And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him aside, and explained unto him the way of God more perfectly.

27: And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him.

28: For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publicly, shewing by the scriptures that Jesus was Christ.

Chapter 19

1: And it came to pass, that, while Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ephesus.

2: He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not heard that there should be a Holy Ghost.

3: And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism.

4: Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.

5: When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.

6: And when Paul had laid his hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, as in psalms and hymns, singing and making melody unto the Lord with their hearts, as ye have heard.

7: And all the men were about twelve.

8: And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things of the Kingdom of God.

9: But when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of that way before the multitude, he departed thence, and said, I will not be contentious with you.

10: And this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord.

11: And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul:

12: So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them.

13: Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, which they said.

14: And there were seven sons of one Sceva, a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so.

15: And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

16: And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house.

17: And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

18: And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds.

19: Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men.
20: So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.
21: After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia,
22: So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, Timotheus and Erastus; but he himself continued in Asia.
23: And the same time there arose no small stir about that way.
24: For a certain man named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain to the craftsmen;
25: Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.
26: Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded the people, saying,
27: So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana, which is honoured of all Asia, and of the world, should be despised, and her image, which all Asia worshipeth, should be brought into contempt.
28: And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.
29: And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed in unto the theatre.
30: And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.
31: And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not do anything rashly.
32: Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part of the people were Epicureans and Stoicks.
33: And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander beckoned on, and came.
34: But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.
35: And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that complaineth of matters touching Diana and her temple?
36: Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.
37: For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of gods;
38: Wherefore if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, the law is; but if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly.
39: For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may justify ourselves.
40: For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may justify ourselves.
41: And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

Chapter 20

1: And after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and departed from the midst of them.
2: And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,
3: And there abode three months. And when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria,
4: And there accompanied him into Asia Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus;
5: These going before tarried for us at Troas.
6: And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days.
7: And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, and continued his speech until midnight.
8: And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.
9: And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul preached, he fell down from the top of the chamber, and lay dead.
10: And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing him said, Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.
11: When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till daybreak, he departed.

12: And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.
13: And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed.
14: And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene.
15: And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chios; and the next day we arrived at Samos.
16: For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: for he hasted to get to Jerusalem.
17: And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church.
18: And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, how I have served the LORD with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by reason of the Jews.
19: And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house, testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.
20: And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there.
21: Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me.
22: But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course, and the ministry which I have received of the LORD Jesus, to testify and preach the gospel of the grace of God.
23: And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.
24: Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men.
25: For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.
26: Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.
27: For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.
28: Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.
29: Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.
30: And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.
31: I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.
32: Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.
33: I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.
34: And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.
35: And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him, sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

Chapter 21

1: And it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Phenicia:
2: And finding a ship sailing over unto Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth.
3: Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre, where we found certain disciples.
4: And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go on.
5: And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on to the ship.
6: And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.
7: And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8: And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Caesarea: and we entered in.

9: And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy.

10: And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judaea a certain prophet, named Agabus.

11: And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Tarry.

12: And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

13: Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound.

14: And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done.

15: And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

16: There went with us also certain of the disciples of Caesarea, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus.

17: And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.

18: And the day following Paul went in with us unto James; and all the elders were present.

19: And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

20: And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews are there which believe.

21: And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake the law of Moses.

22: What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23: Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;

24: Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave their heads.

25: As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing.

26: Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them entered into the temple, to signify that he was clean.

27: And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple,

28: Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that teacheth all men every where against the people,

29: (For they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30: And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple.

31: And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was moved.

32: Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain, they fled.

33: Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and he said unto him, Tell me, I beseech thee, what thou hast done.

34: And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certain voice, he said unto him, Tell me, I beseech thee, what thou hast done.

35: And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36: For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, Away with him.

37: And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Yea, if thou wilt.

38: Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness?

39: But Paul said, I am a man which am a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak.

40: And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the people.

Chapter 22

1: Men, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I make now unto you.

2: (And when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he said,
3: I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel,
4: And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.
5: As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren.
6: And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly about noon, suddenly
7: And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?
8: And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest.
9: And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake unto me.
10: And I said, What shall I do, LORD? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there shall thou be instructed.
11: And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.
12: And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the Jews which dwelt there,
13: Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up unto him,
14: And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that thou mightest be appointed his witness.
15: For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard.
16: And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.
17: And it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was
18: And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thee.
19: And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:
20: And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and slew him.
21: And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.
22: And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a fellow,
23: And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air,
24: The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined.
25: And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and hath not been condemned?
26: When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman.
27: Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.
28: And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.
29: Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also departed.
30: On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he sent him to the high priest.

Chapter 23

1: And Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before you all.
2: And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the mouth.
3: Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, thou whited wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and breakest the law?
4: And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?
5: Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6: But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the
7: And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the
8: For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess
9: And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that were of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, V
10: And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled
11: And the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified
12: And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying
13: And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.
14: And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse
15: Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow
16: And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told F
17: Then Paul called one of the centurions unto him, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain
18: So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, a
19: Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked him, What is
20: And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to morrow into t
21: But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have b
22: So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him, See thou tell no man that thou ha
23: And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Caesarea, an
24: And provide them beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring him safe unto Felix the governor.
25: And he wrote a letter after this manner:
26: Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix sendeth greeting.
27: This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and m
28: And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their cou
29: Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy
30: And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and gave o
31: Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris.
32: On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:
33: Who, when they came to Caesarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also bef
34: And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understoo
35: I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in He

Chapter 24

1: And after five days Ananias the high priest descended with the elders, and with a certain orator named T
2: And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse him, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy grea
3: We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness.
4: Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy cle

5: For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the country:
6: Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law:
7: But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands,
8: Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things.
9: And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.
10: Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou art a Jew,
11: Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem to worship the temple:
12: And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither crying out against any Jew:
13: Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.
14: But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers:
15: And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead,
16: And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.
17: Now after many years I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.
18: Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.
19: Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me.
20: Or else let these same here say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council:
21: Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead, I have none other contention with you, neither with the Jews:
22: And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of that way, he deferred them, and said, When I shall have more convenient time, I will call thee.
23: And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his to minister unto him.
24: And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and talked with him.
25: And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Many things thou sayest. Which I would desire to hear thee.
26: He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent unto him, and said, Wilt thou be free?
27: But after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, said unto Paul, I will send thee unto Caesar, if thou wilt.

Chapter 25

1: Now when Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Caesarea to Jerusalem.
2: Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him,
3: And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.
4: But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Caesarea, and that he himself would depart shortly thence.
5: Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, if there be any fault in him.
6: And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Caesarea; and the next day he set forth.
7: And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many accusations against Paul.
8: While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Caesar have I offended any thing at all.
9: But Festus, willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and stand there?
10: Then said Paul, I stand at Caesar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done nothing amiss.
11: For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things, I know that I am innocent, and will abide the trial unto death, if it come upon me.

12: Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Caesar? un
13: And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Caesarea to salute Festus.
14: And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There
15: About whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desir
16: To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he whic
17: Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, a
18: Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed
19: But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, wh
20: And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, a
21: But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kep
22: Then Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear
23: And on the morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and was entered into the
24: And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about wh
25: But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to
26: Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, a
27: For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against

Chapter 26

1: Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand
2: I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all th
3: Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: w
4: My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all t
5: Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our religion
6: And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers:
7: Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hop
8: Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?
9: I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.
10: Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received aut
11: And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceeding
12: Whereupon as I went to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests,
13: At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round
14: And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew
15: And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest.
16: But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minist
17: Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee,
18: To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, tha

19: Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:
20: But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and
21: For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.
22: Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying,
23: That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should shew
24: And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning
25: But he said, I am not mad, most noble Festus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.
26: For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these
27: King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.
28: Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian.
29: And Paul said, I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and
30: And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with
31: And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, This man doeth nothing wrong.
32: Then said Agrippa unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed unto Caesar.

Chapter 27

1: And when it was determined that we should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners
2: And entering into a ship of Adramyttium, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia; one Aristarchus
3: And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and gave him liberty to go
4: And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds were contrary.
5: And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a city of Lycia.
6: And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us therein.
7: And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering
8: And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city of
9: Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because the fast was now already
10: And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the
11: Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which
12: And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also,
13: And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they
14: But not long after there arose against it a tempestuous wind, called Euroclydon.
15: And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let her drive.
16: And running under a certain island which is called Clauda, we had much work to come by the boat:
17: Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall
18: And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they lightened the ship;
19: And the third day we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship.
20: And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that

21: But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and have been saved, and not have perished. For I was not willing that I should offend any of you, but I was careful of all, lest by any means I should have lost some of you. For ye know how many times I have been in jeopardy of my life. And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of any man's life among you, but only of the ship. For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve, saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Caesar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that will go with thee. Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me. Howbeit we must be cast upon a certain island. But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight there arose a great tempest, so called Euroclydon. And sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found it thirty fathoms. Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished to have remained there. And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under the charge of two officers, Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved. Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off. And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth, that I have endured this sea and wind. Wherefore I pray you to take some meat: for this is for your health: for there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you. And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he gave unto them. Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took some meat. And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen souls. And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea. And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded to run, and there they ran. And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and fell into the sea, and the ship was broken in pieces, and was driven upon a rock. And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and the ship was broken in pieces, and the ship was broken in pieces. And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape. But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which were on the ship should be bound, and that they should be bound with fetters. And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, that the ship was broken in pieces, and was driven upon a rock.

Chapter 28

1: And when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called Melita. And the barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one into his house, because we were fallen out of the ship. And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand. And when the barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, notwithstanding that he hath killed many men, and yet he is not killed. And he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm. Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked on him a while, and saw nothing come to him, they changed their mind, and said that he was a god. In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and entertained us three days. And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and took him by the hand, and said, Be of good cheer, for thy life shall be saved. And he arose, and was able to go about. So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed: Who also honoured us with many honours; and when we departed, they laded us with such things as were needful.

11: And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign
12: And landing at Syracuse, we tarried there three days.
13: And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: and after one day the south wind blew
14: Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Ro
15: And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Appii forum, and The
16: And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Pau
17: And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they we
18: Who, when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me
19: But when the Jews spake against it, I was constrained to appeal unto Caesar; not that I had ought to a
20: For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with you: because that for the h
21: And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judaea concerning thee, neither any of the b
22: But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where
23: And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodging; to whom he expoun
24: And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.
25: And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, W
26: Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye s
27: For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they
28: Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and that they will he
29: And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.
30: And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him,
31: Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with al

Book: Romans

Chapter 1

1: Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God,
2: (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,)
3: Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh;
4: And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead;
5: By whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name's sake;
6: Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ:
7: To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord.
8: First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.
9: For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you in my prayers,
10: Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God to come unto you.
11: For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;
12: That is, that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual faith both of you and me.
13: Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was letted,)
14: I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise.
15: So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.
16: For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth;
17: For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.
18: For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, which by their wickedness cover their faces;
19: Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.
20: For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, yet they were not wise to give glory to him.
21: Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain, and their foolish mind was darkened.
22: Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,
23: And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and to beasts, and to creeping things.
24: Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies among themselves,
25: Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever.
26: For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use of the body, into that which is against nature;
27: And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men, which is against nature;
28: And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient.
29: Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murders, drunkenness, and such like: they will learn to do those things which they are not willing to be done unto themselves.
30: Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boastful, disobedient to parents, without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:
31: Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them.

Chapter 2

1: Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another
2: But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things.
3: And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt
4: Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness
5: But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and
6: Who will render to every man according to his deeds:
7: To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life
8: But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and
9: Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile;
10: But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile:
11: For there is no respect of persons with God.
12: For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law
13: (For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.
14: For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having
15: Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their
16: In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel.
17: Behold, thou art called a Jew, and retest in the law, and makest thy boast of God,
18: And knowest his will, and approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law;
19: And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,
20: An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.
21: Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not
22: Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols,
23: Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?
24: For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written.
25: For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision
26: Therefore if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted
27: And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision
28: For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:
29: But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter;

Chapter 3

1: What advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision?
2: Much every way: chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of God.
3: For what if some did not believe? shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect?
4: God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy
5: But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous

6: God forbid: for then how shall God judge the world?
7: For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a
8: And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good
9: What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles,
10: As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:
11: There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.
12: They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good
13: Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under
14: Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:
15: Their feet are swift to shed blood:
16: Destruction and misery are in their ways:
17: And the way of peace have they not known:
18: There is no fear of God before their eyes.
19: Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every man
20: Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the know
21: But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the p
22: Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe
23: For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;
24: Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:
25: Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for
26: To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which bel
27: Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.
28: Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.
29: Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:
30: Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.
31: Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

Chapter 4

1: What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?
2: For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.
3: For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.
4: Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.
5: But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righte
6: Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness wit
7: Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.
8: Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9: Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say
10: How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but
11: And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being
12: And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps
13: For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law
14: For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:
15: Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.
16: Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not
17: (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God,
18: Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that
19: And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred
20: He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;
21: And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform.
22: And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.
23: Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;
24: But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the
25: Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

Chapter 5

1: Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:
2: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory
3: And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience;
4: And patience, experience; and experience, hope:
5: And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost
6: For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly.
7: For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to
8: But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.
9: Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.
10: For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being
11: And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received
12: Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all
13: (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.
14: Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude
15: But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more
16: And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but
17: For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace

18: Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the right
19: For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many b
20: Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much m
21: That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life

Chapter 6

1: What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?
2: God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?
3: Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death?
4: Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead
5: For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his r
6: Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that hencef
7: For he that is dead is freed from sin.
8: Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:
9: Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.
10: For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.
11: Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ
12: Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.
13: Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto G
14: For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.
15: What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.
16: Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey;
17: But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of d
18: Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.
19: I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your mem
20: For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness.
21: What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is dea
22: But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and
23: For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Chapter 7

1: Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a m
2: For the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if th
3: So then if, while her husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: b
4: Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be m
5: For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to b
6: But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in r

7: What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known what sin was, but by the law. For without the law sin was dead; I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died. And the commandment, which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death. For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew me. Wherefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good. Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become unto me as law, and that I might live by the law. For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin. For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good. Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good, I find not. For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me. For I delight in the law of God after the inward man: But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh I serve sin.

Chapter 8

1: There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God. But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is not of Christ. And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness. But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you. Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh. For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

16: The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:
17: And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that
18: For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which
19: For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.
20: For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the
21: Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious libe
22: For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.
23: And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan v
24: For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet ho
25: But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with patience wait for it.
26: Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: b
27: And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercessi
28: And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called a
29: For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he m
30: Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: a
31: What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?
32: He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely gi
33: Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth.
34: Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the righ
35: Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, o
36: As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter
37: Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.
38: For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things pr
39: Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which

Chapter 9

1: I say the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost,
2: That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.
3: For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the fle
4: Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of
5: Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed f
6: Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel:
7: Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be call
8: That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of th
9: For this is the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son.
10: And not only this; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father Isaac;

11: (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to his will should stand, not that he would have Esau rejected, for he saith unto her, The elder shall serve the younger.
12: It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger.
13: As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.
14: What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.
15: For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.
16: So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.
17: For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power unto thee, and that thou shouldest know that I am God.
18: Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth.
19: Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will?
20: Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed him, Why dost thou thus? Or why dost thou resist me?
21: Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?
22: What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath, which he had afore prepared unto destruction,
23: And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,
24: Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles?
25: As he saith also in Osee, I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.
26: And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they say, O Lord, thou art our God.
27: Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet will I bring forth the remnant of them.
28: For he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make unto him.
29: And as Esaias said before, Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and we had been as Gomorrah.
30: What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith.
31: But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.
32: Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone.
33: As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

Chapter 10

1: Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved.
2: For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.
3: For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto God.
4: For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.
5: For Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.
6: But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down from heaven.)
7: Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)
8: But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we have preached.
9: That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead,
10: For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.
11: For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

25: For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own eyes.
26: And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob.
27: For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.
28: As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, they are beloved for the sake of the saints.
29: For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.
30: For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:
31: Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.
32: For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.
33: O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways, which cannot be searched out.
34: For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?
35: Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?
36: For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen.

Chapter 12

1: I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.
2: And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what are those things which God's will, that ye may bring them to fruit unto yourselves.
3: For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; to be wise in his own conceits;
4: For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:
5: So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.
6: Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the measure of our faith;
7: Or ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or he that teacheth, on teaching;
8: Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence and with gentleness.
9: Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.
10: Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;
11: Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;
12: Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;
13: Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.
14: Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.
15: Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.
16: Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.
17: Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.
18: If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.
19: Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine, I will repay, saith the Lord.
20: Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head.
21: Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

Chapter 13

1: Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God.
2: Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves punishment.
3: For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same.
4: For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon the evil-doer.
5: Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake.
6: For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.
7: Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.
8: Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.
9: For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: these are the things which are the substance of the law.
10: Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.
11: And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we began.
12: The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light.
13: Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.
14: But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

Chapter 14

1: Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations.
2: For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.
3: Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.
4: Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is his Lord.
5: One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.
6: He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it.
7: For none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.
8: For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.
9: For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living.
10: But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.
11: For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to me.
12: So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.
13: Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion before his brother.
14: I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing filthy, that is filthy to him.
15: But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, whom God hath received.
16: Let not then your good be evil spoken of:
17: For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.
18: For he that in these things serveth Christ is acceptable to God, and approved of men.
19: Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another.
20: For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed are pure; but it is evil for that man who eateth and

21: It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended.
22: Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he eateth.
23: And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because he eateth not of faith: for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

Chapter 15

1: We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.
2: Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good to edification.
3: For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me, that I might save them.
4: For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.
5: Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another according to the Lord Jesus Christ.
6: That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.
7: Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us to the glory of God.
8: Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers.
9: And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee, O God, among the Gentiles.
10: And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.
11: And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people.
12: And again, Esaias saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles.
13: Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.
14: And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able to prove one another.
15: Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the promise made unto the fathers.
16: That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offerings of the Gentiles might acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost.
17: I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which pertain to God.
18: For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient.
19: Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyria, I have preached the gospel.
20: Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation.
21: But as it is written, To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.
22: For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you.
23: But now having no more place in these parts, and having a great desire these many years to come unto you,
24: Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to bring you on your way whithersoever I shall go.
25: But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints.
26: For it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.
27: It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their mercy, they ought also to minister unto them.
28: When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain.
29: And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.
30: Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in this grace.
31: That I may be delivered from them that do not believe in Judaea; and that my service which I have for the saints may be acceptable.

32: That I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed.

33: Now the God of peace be with you all. Amen.

Chapter 16

1: I commend unto you Phebe our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea:

2: That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she shall have need of you.

3: Greet Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus:

4: Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of Christ.

5: Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my well-beloved Epaphroditus, who is the firstfruits of the church in Christ.

6: Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us.

7: Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen, and my fellow-prisoners, who are of note among the apostles.

8: Greet Amplias my beloved in the Lord.

9: Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ, and Stachys my beloved.

10: Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobulus' household.

11: Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that be of the household of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.

12: Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13: Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.

14: Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brethren which are with them.

15: Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints which are with them.

16: Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.

17: Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

18: For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of men.

19: For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you complete your obedience.

20: And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all.

21: Timotheus my workfellow, and Lucius, and Jason, and Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you.

22: I Tertius, who wrote this epistle, salute you in the Lord.

23: Gaius mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. Erastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you.

24: The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

25: Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ,

26: But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the Lord our Father,

27: To God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

Book: 1Corinthians

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul, called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ through the will of God, and Sosthenes our brother,
- 2: Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints by the will of God our Father through Jesus Christ,
- 3: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.
- 4: I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ;
- 5: That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge;
- 6: Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:
- 7: So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ:
- 8: Who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- 9: God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.
- 10: Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that ye agree one another in the Lord.
- 11: For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them which are of the house of Chloe, that there is dissension among you.
- 12: Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apollos; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ.
- 13: Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?
- 14: I thank God that I baptized none of you, but Crispus and Gaius;
- 15: Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.
- 16: And I baptized also the household of Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.
- 17: For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made void.
- 18: For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.
- 19: For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.
- 20: Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of the world?
- 21: For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.
- 22: For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:
- 23: But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness;
- 24: But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.
- 25: Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.
- 26: For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many rich.
- 27: But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the mighty.
- 28: And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are counted as nothing, to bring to nothing the things which are mighty.
- 29: That no flesh should glory in his presence.
- 30: But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:
- 31: That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

Chapter 2

- 1: And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you

2: For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.
3: And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.
4: And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power.
5: That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.
6: Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, who are in darkness, who have the light of life.
7: But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory.
8: Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.
9: But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.
10: But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.
11: For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.
12: Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God; that we might know the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.
13: Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth, whereby we might declare the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.
14: But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.
15: But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man.
16: For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.

Chapter 3

1: And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ.
2: I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able.
3: For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal?
4: For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?
5: Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man his own way.
6: I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.
7: So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.
8: Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his labour.
9: For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.
10: According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation.
11: For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.
12: Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;
13: Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire.
14: If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.
15: If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.
16: Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?
17: If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.
18: Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.
19: For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftings.

20: And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

21: Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things are yours;

22: Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come

23: And ye are Christ's; and Christ is God's.

Chapter 4

1: Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God.

2: Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

3: But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea, I judge not

4: For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

5: Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things

6: And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to Apollos for your sakes; that ye

7: For who maketh thee to differ from another? and what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou

8: Now ye are full, now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, th

9: For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a

10: We are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ; we are weak, but ye are strong; ye are honour

11: Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are buffeted, and have no

12: And labour, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:

13: Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, and are the offscouring of all things u

14: I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn you.

15: For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus

16: Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me.

17: For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who sh

18: Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

19: But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up

20: For the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

21: What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness?

Chapter 5

1: It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as n

2: And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken aw

3: For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, conc

4: In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of ou

5: To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day

6: Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

7: Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ c

8: Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; b

9: I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators:

10: Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters

11: But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator

12: For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within?

13: But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person

Chapter 6

1: Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints?

2: Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy

3: Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

4: If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church

5: I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to

6: But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7: Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not

8: Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren.

9: Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators

10: Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God

11: And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of

12: All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be

13: Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not

14: And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power.

15: Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and

16: What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh

17: But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

18: Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth

19: What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God

20: For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

Chapter 7

1: Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

2: Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own

3: Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4: The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power

5: Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting

6: But I speak this by permission, and not of commandment.

7: For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this

8: I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I.

9: But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

10: And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband:

11: But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband

12: But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to

13: And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her

14: For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband

15: But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but

16: For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save thy husband? or how knowest thou, O man, whether

17: But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And so of

18: Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision

19: Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God.

20: Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21: Art thou called being a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use it rather.

22: For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is the Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, being

23: Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men.

24: Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

25: Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath

26: I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, I say, that it is good for a man so to be.

27: Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

28: But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless su

29: But this I say, brethren, the time is short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they

30: And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they

31: And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of this world passeth away.

32: But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the

33: But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his wife.

34: There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the

35: And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely,

36: But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of her

37: Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own

38: So then he that giveth her in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth her not in marriage doeth better.

39: The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty

40: But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

Chapter 8

1: Now as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up,

2: And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3: But if any man love God, the same is known of him.
4: As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that a
5: For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,
6: But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ,
7: Howbeit there is not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat
8: But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we
9: But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak.
10: For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him
11: And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?
12: But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ.
13: Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make

Chapter 9

1: Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord?
2: If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.
3: Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,
4: Have we not power to eat and to drink?
5: Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord?
6: Or I only and Barnabas, have not we power to forbear working?
7: Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof?
8: Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?
9: For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn.
10: Or saith he it altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, this is written: that he that ploweth should
11: If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?
12: If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this power
13: Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which
14: Even so hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.
15: But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me.
16: For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me
17: For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation of the gospel is com
18: What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without
19: For though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more.
20: And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under
21: To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ)
22: To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might
23: And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

24: Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain
25: And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown,
26: I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:
27: But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others,

Chapter 10

1: Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud
2: And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;
3: And did all eat the same spiritual meat;
4: And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that
5: But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness.
6: Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted:
7: Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and
8: Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand:
9: Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents.
10: Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.
11: Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the
12: Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.
13: There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer
14: Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry.
15: I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say.
16: The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we
17: For we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.
18: Behold Israel after the flesh: are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?
19: What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?
20: But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not
21: Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and
22: Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he?
23: All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things are
24: Let no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth.
25: Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience sake:
26: For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.
27: If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever is set before you
28: But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and
29: Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of another man's conscience?
30: For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks?

31: Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

32: Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God:

33: Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may

Chapter 11

1: Be ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2: Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances, as I delivered to

3: But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man

4: Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5: But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is

6: For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or s

7: For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the v

8: For the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.

9: Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.

10: For this cause ought the woman to have power on her head because of the angels.

11: Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12: For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but all things of God.

13: Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14: Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15: But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering.

16: But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

17: Now in this that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the

18: For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you; and I pa

19: For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest amo

20: When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21: For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken

22: What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them th

23: For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the same nigh

24: And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for yo

25: After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testam

26: For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come.

27: Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of t

28: But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup.

29: For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the

30: For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

31: For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32: But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.
33: Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.
34: And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest of you shall eat and drink as ye have desire: that ye be not drunken with wine and strong drink, as ye wish.

Chapter 12

1: Now concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.
2: Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led.
3: Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that he shall not be received into his house, nor shall he that saith the blessing of the Lord.
4: Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.
5: And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.
6: And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.
7: But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.
8: For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;
9: To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;
10: To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another diversities of administrations; to another love, to another kindness, to another meekness, to another temperance.
11: But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.
12: For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body; and are of one flesh and of one bone, as the flesh and the bones are of one body;
13: For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all clothed with the same, putting on the same, as the body is, to the same, and in the same; as the members of his body, of his flesh and of his bone;
14: For the body is not one member, but many.
15: If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?
16: And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?
17: If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?
18: But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him.
19: And if they were all one member, where were the body?
20: But now are they many members, yet but one body.
21: And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.
22: Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:
23: And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundance of ourselves, as upon the head and the eye.
24: For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundance to one member than to another, as the body is, to the same, and in the same; as the members of his body, of his flesh and of his bone;
25: That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another, as the members of his body, which are members of his flesh and of his bone;
26: And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.
27: Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.
28: And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that ministers, and all of us, as the members of his body, of his flesh and of his bone;
29: Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?
30: Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?
31: But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

Chapter 13

- 1: Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or as a tinkling cymbal.
- 2: And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.
- 3: And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.
- 4: Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,
- 5: Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;
- 6: Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth;
- 7: Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.
- 8: Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.
- 9: For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.
- 10: But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.
- 11: When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.
- 12: For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know fully, even as I am known.
- 13: And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

Chapter 14

- 1: Follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.
- 2: For he that speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him;
- 3: But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort.
- 4: He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.
- 5: I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh in an unknown tongue.
- 6: Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you oracles, or knowledge, or revelation, or teaching?
- 7: And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the soul, how shall I know what I am saying?
- 8: For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?
- 9: So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what ye say? for ye shall speak as into the air.
- 10: There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is without signification.
- 11: Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he shall be to me.
- 12: Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.
- 13: Wherefore let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue pray that he may interpret.
- 14: For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.
- 15: What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit and sing with the understanding, as an organ.
- 16: Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen, as thou dost, when he knoweth not what thou sayest?
- 17: For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.
- 18: I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:
- 19: Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others, than a hundred in an unknown tongue.
- 20: Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be ye perfect.

21: In the law it is written, With men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for
22: Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying
23: If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come
24: But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convinced of all, he
25: And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on his face he will worship God,
26: How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a
27: If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that by course; and
28: But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God,
29: Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge.
30: If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace.
31: For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.
32: And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.
33: For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.
34: Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are
35: And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak
36: What? came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only?
37: If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto
38: But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.
39: Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.
40: Let all things be done decently and in order.

- 1: Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received
- 2: By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in
- 3: For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according
- 4: And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:
- 5: And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve:
- 6: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this
- 7: After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles.
- 8: And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.
- 9: For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church
- 10: But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but
- 11: Therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.
- 12: Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection
- 13: But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen:
- 14: And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.

15: Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ,
16: For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:
17: And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins.
18: Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.
19: If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.
20: But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.
21: For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.
22: For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.
23: But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming.
24: Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he
25: For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.
26: The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.
27: For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that
28: And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that
29: Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized
30: And why stand we in jeopardy every hour?
31: I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our LORD, I die daily.
32: If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not?
33: Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.
34: Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame.
35: But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?
36: Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:
37: And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat,
38: But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.
39: All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of
40: There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory
41: There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star
42: So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:
43: It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:
44: It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.
45: And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening
46: Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual
47: The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven.
48: As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are
49: And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50: Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption
51: Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,
52: In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall
53: For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality.
54: So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then
55: O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?
56: The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.
57: But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.
58: Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord

Chapter 16

1: Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye
2: Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that
3: And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality
4: And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.
5: Now I will come unto you, when I shall pass through Macedonia: for I do pass through Macedonia.
6: And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may bring me on my journey whithersoever
7: For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit.
8: But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost.
9: For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and there are many adversaries.
10: Now if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for he worketh the work of the Lord,
11: Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look
12: As touching our brother Apollos, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was
13: Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong.
14: Let all your things be done with charity.
15: I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Stephanas, that it is the firstfruits of Achaia, and that they
16: That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and laboureth.
17: I am glad of the coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: for that which was lacking on you
18: For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that are such.
19: The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with the church that
20: All the brethren greet you. Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.
21: The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand.
22: If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha.
23: The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.
24: My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

Book: 2Corinthians

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in the whole of Achaia.
- 2: Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.
- 3: Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;
- 4: Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.
- 5: For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.
- 6: And whether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of us.
- 7: And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation.
- 8: For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed about, and were in danger of death; but we were saved.
- 9: But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead.
- 10: Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us;
- 11: Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons we may bring glory to you.
- 12: For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not with craft, nor with guile, we have declared unto you the truth.
- 13: For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge these things, until ye shall see us.
- 14: As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing, even as ye also are ours in the day of the Lord Jesus Christ.
- 15: And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have a second benefit;
- 16: And to pass by you into Macedonia, and to come again out of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be brought to Italy.
- 17: When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose according to the flesh, that I should have a curse?
- 18: But as God is true, our word toward you was not yea and nay.
- 19: For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timothy;
- 20: For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us.
- 21: Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, is God;
- 22: Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.
- 23: Moreover I call God for a record upon my soul, that to spare you I came not as yet unto Corinth.
- 24: Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand.

Chapter 2

- 1: But I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness.
- 2: For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?
- 3: And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice.
- 4: For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the truth.
- 5: But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.
- 6: Sufficient to such a man is this punishment, which was inflicted of many.
- 7: So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be grieved.
- 8: Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm your love toward him.

9: For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.
10: To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sake.
11: Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.
12: Furthermore, when I came to Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord.
13: I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence.
14: Now thanks be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his life.
15: For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish:
16: To the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who is able to reckon these things?
17: For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of all men.

Chapter 3

1: Do we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others, epistles of commendation to you?
2: Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:
3: Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God, truly glorious, not in letter, but in glory.
4: And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward:
5: Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God;
6: Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the Spirit giveth life.
7: But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not behold the face of Moses, because of the glory that reflected upon him;
8: How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?
9: For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.
10: For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.
11: For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remaineth is glorious.
12: Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech:
13: And not as Moses, which put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which was commanded:
14: But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the Old Testament.
15: But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart.
16: Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away.
17: Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.
18: But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, as by the Spirit of the Lord.

Chapter 4

1: Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not;
2: But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully;
3: But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:
4: In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.
5: For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.
6: For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

7: But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us;
8: We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair;
9: Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;
10: Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh;
11: For we which live are always delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh;
12: So then death worketh in us, but life in you.
13: We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we were persuaded of that which we could not see, and we were persuaded of that which we could not see, and we were persuaded of that which we could not see;
14: Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present us with you to himself in glory;
15: For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to us;
16: For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day;
17: For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;
18: While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal, but the things which are not seen are eternal.

Chapter 5

1: For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands;
2: For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:
3: If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.
4: For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life;
5: Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit;
6: Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:
7: (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)
8: We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.
9: Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.
10: For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that which he hath done, whether good or bad.
11: Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust we are made manifest also unto your consciences.
12: For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have us for boasting, as we have glorying in you for boasting.
13: For whether we be beside ourselves, it is to God: or whether we be sober, it is for your cause.
14: For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead;
15: And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him who died for them, and who is risen again for them;
16: Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now we know him no more.
17: Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.
18: And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;
19: To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them, but committing all things unto him;
20: Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God;
21: For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God by his grace.

Chapter 6

1: We then, as workers together with him, beseech you also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.
 2: (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: because thou wast called in the day of wrath, that thou shouldest attain unto this salvation.)
 3: Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:
 4: But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;
 6: By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned,
 7: By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,
 8: By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true;
 9: As unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and, behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed;
 10: As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.
 11: O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged.
 12: Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels.
 13: Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto my children,) be ye also enlarged.
 14: Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?
 15: And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?
 16: And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them, and will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

Chapter 7

1: Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and welcome peace and good conscience,
 2: Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man.
 3: I speak not this to condemn you: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with you.
 4: Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exalted exceedingly because of you.
 5: For, when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; with without, we were in peril of life;
 6: Nevertheless God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus;
 7: And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us of your faith,
 8: For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same sorrow which ye had wrought in me, hath wrought in you a godly sorrow, which worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death.
 11: For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, how clear ye are in all things, how abundant in goodness, how increased in every good thing.
 12: Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that was defrauded, but that your faith should be manifest, and that ye should be diligent in these things, that ye might have peace and good conscience.
 13: Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because he was comforted in you.
 14: For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, so we speak now to Titus.
 15: And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth the obedience of you all, as ye have feared his word.
 16: I rejoice therefore that I have confidence in you in all things.

Chapter 8

1: Moreover, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia;
2: How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the
3: For to their power, I bear record, yea, and beyond their power they were willing of themselves;
4: Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and take upon us the fellowship of the mini
5: And this they did, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of
6: Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace als
7: Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and
8: I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity o
9: For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became
10: And herein I give my advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but a
11: Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there was a readiness to will, so there may be a perform
12: For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that
13: For I mean not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:
14: But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for their want, that their abun
15: As it is written, He that had gathered much had nothing over; and he that had gathered little had no lac
16: But thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you.
17: For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.
18: And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches;
19: And not that only, but who was also chosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is a
20: Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:
21: Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.
22: And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but
23: Whether any do enquire of Titus, he is my partner and fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren be
24: Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on yo

Chapter 9

1: For as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:
2: For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia wa
3: Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye n
4: Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) shoul
5: Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up
6: But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully sha
7: Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for G
8: And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things
9: (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ev

- 10: Now he that ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed so
- 11: Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through us thanksgiving to God.
- 12: For the administration of this service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by m
- 13: Whiles by the experiment of this ministration they glorify God for your professed subjection unto the go
- 14: And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you.
- 15: Thanks be unto God for his unspeakable gift.

Chapter 10

- 1: Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence am base a
- 2: But I beseech you, that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to b
- 3: For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:
- 4: (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong ho
- 5: Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and l
- 6: And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.
- 7: Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him
- 8: For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification,
- 9: That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.
- 10: For his letters, say they, are weighty and powerful; but his bodily presence is weak, and his speech cor
- 11: Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such will we be
- 12: For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend thems
- 13: But we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the rule which Go
- 14: For we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure, as though we reached not unto you: for we are com
- 15: Not boasting of things without our measure, that is, of other men's labours; but having hope, when you
- 16: To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and not to boast in another man's line of things made
- 17: But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.
- 18: For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but whom the Lord commendeth.

Chapter 11

- 1: Would to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly: and indeed bear with me.
- 2: For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may prese
- 3: But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be
- 4: For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another sp
- 5: For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.
- 6: But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been thoroughly made manifest amon
- 7: Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to yo
- 8: I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.
- 9: And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking t

10: As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Achaia.
11: Wherefore? because I love you not? God knoweth.
12: But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein
13: For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.
14: And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.
15: Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose
16: I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool receive me, that I may boast myself
17: That which I speak, I speak it not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting.
18: Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.
19: For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise.
20: For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt
21: I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold, (I
22: Are they Hebrews? so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so am I.
23: Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more; in labours more abundant, in stripes above
24: Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one.
25: Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have
26: In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils
27: In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness,
28: Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches.
29: Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?
30: If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.
31: The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.
32: In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king kept the city of the Damascenes with a garrison, desiring
33: And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

Chapter 12

1: It is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.
2: I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the
3: And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;))
4: How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man
5: Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.
6: For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any
7: And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given
8: For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.
9: And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most
10: Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for

11: I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for
12: Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and might
13: For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except it be that I myself was not burdensome
14: Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not yo
15: And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be
16: But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.
17: Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?
18: I desired Titus, and with him I sent a brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same
19: Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but we do all things
20: For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that I shall be found unto you suc
21: And lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and that I shall bewail many which h

Chapter 13

1: This is the third time I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be esta
2: I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to
3: Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you.
4: For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak
5: Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, h
6: But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.
7: Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that wh
8: For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.
9: For we are glad, when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, even your perfection.
10: Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to th
11: Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God o
12: Greet one another with an holy kiss.
13: All the saints salute you.
14: The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be wit

Book: Galatians

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him
- 2: And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia:
- 3: Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ,
- 4: Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will
- 5: To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.
- 6: I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel
- 7: Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.
- 8: But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have pre
- 9: As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have r
- 10: For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not
- 11: But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.
- 12: For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.
- 13: For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I pe
- 14: And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly z
- 15: But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace,
- 16: To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with m
- 17: Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and retu
- 18: Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.
- 19: But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother.
- 20: Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.
- 21: Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia;
- 22: And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judaea which were in Christ:
- 23: But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which onc
- 24: And they glorified God in me.

Chapter 2

- 1: Then fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with me also.
- 2: And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentile
- 3: But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:
- 4: And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which
- 5: To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue wi
- 6: But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accep
- 7: But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as the g
- 8: (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in m

9: And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto
10: Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do.
11: But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.
12: For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew
13: And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with
14: But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before
15: We who are Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles,
16: Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have
17: But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the
18: For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.
19: For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God.
20: I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live
21: I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

Chapter 3

1: O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus
2: This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?
3: Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?
4: Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.
5: He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works
6: Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.
7: Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.
8: And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel
9: So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.
10: For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that
11: But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.
12: And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them.
13: Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is
14: That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive
15: Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though it be but a man's covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no
16: Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but a
17: And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four h
18: For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise.
19: Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to
20: Now a mediator is not a mediator of one, but God is one.
21: Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could

22: But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given
23: But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be
24: Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.
25: But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.
26: For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.
27: For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.
28: There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are
29: And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

Chapter 4

1: Now I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of a
2: But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.
3: Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world:
4: But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law,
5: To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons.
6: And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.
7: Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.
8: Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.
9: But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and
10: Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years.
11: I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.
12: Brethren, I beseech you, be as I am; for I am as ye are: ye have not injured me at all.
13: Ye know how through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you at the first.
14: And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of
15: Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if it had been possible, ye would
16: Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?
17: They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.
18: But it is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.
19: My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you,
20: I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for I stand in doubt of you.
21: Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?
22: For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a freewoman.
23: But he who was of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise.
24: Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which ger
25: For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage wi
26: But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27: For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for thou hast many children.
28: Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.
29: But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.
30: Nevertheless what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the free.
31: So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

Chapter 5

1: Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.
2: Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.
3: For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law.
4: Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.
5: For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.
6: For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.
7: Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth?
8: This persuasion cometh not of him that calleth you.
9: A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.
10: I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment.
11: And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is the offence of the cross.
12: I would they were even cut off which trouble you.
13: For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.
14: For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
15: But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.
16: This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.
17: For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other.
18: But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.
19: Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,
20: Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,
21: Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you.
22: But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,
23: Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.
24: And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.
25: If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.
26: Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

Chapter 6

1: Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness.
2: Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

3: For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

4: But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another.

5: For every man shall bear his own burden.

6: Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

7: Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8: For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

9: And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.

10: As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

11: Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

12: As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should glory in the flesh, and have ground to glory in.

13: For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in the flesh.

14: But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

15: For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature.

16: And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God.

17: From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

18: Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

Book: Ephesians

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in all saints;
- 2: Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.
- 3: Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heaven,
- 4: According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blemish;
- 5: Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,
- 6: To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved.
- 7: In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;
- 8: Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;
- 9: Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself,
- 10: That in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both things in heaven and things in earth;
- 11: In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will;
- 12: That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ.
- 13: In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also ye have obtained the inheritance,
- 14: Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory;
- 15: Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints,
- 16: Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;
- 17: That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation,
- 18: The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what is the inheritance of the saints in light;
- 19: And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power,
- 20: Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavens;
- 21: Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world,
- 22: And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, his body,
- 23: Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

Chapter 2

- 1: And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;
- 2: Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air,
- 3: Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind,
- 4: But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,
- 5: Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)
- 6: And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:
- 7: That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus;
- 8: For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:
- 9: Not of works, lest any man should boast.

10: For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained:
11: Wherefore remember, that ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by the name of our Lord,
12: That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise,
13: But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.
14: For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us,
15: Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to himself he will reconcile both to himself by the cross,
16: And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby:
17: And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh.
18: For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father.
19: Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellowcitizens with the saints, and of the household of God;
20: And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone,
21: In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord:
22: In whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

Chapter 3

1: For this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles,
2: If ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which is given me to you-ward:
3: How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote afore in few words,
4: Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ)
5: Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;
6: That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel;
7: Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of the Spirit;
8: Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles by word, by signs, and by mighty works, by the Spirit of Christ;
9: And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ,
10: To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God, which he hath hid from the wise and cunning, to reveal unto us by his Spirit;
11: According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord:
12: In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.
13: Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.
14: For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,
15: Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named,
16: That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man;
17: That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love,
18: May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;
19: And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.
20: Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us by his Spirit;
21: Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

Chapter 4

- 1: I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called;
- 2: With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;
- 3: Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
- 4: There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling;
- 5: One Lord, one faith, one baptism,
- 6: One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.
- 7: But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ.
- 8: Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.
- 9: (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth?
- 10: He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things
- 11: And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;
- 12: For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:
- 13: Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ;
- 14: That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the subtlety of men, in cunning craftings, unto the deceitful schemes of those who are in authority;
- 15: But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ:
- 16: From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the working of his word, increaseth unto the edifying of himself in love;
- 17: This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind;
- 18: Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, they have come to the things which they ought not to do, and they have been filled with uncleanness, with covetousness, with wrath, with anger, with contention, with invidia, with envy, with murder, with drunkenness, with all uncleanness, as ye have learned, and ye have been filled with these things, when ye were not worthy to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light;
- 19: Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness;
- 20: But ye have not so learned Christ;
- 21: If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus:
- 22: That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;
- 23: And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;
- 24: And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.
- 25: Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another;
- 26: Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:
- 27: Neither give place to the devil.
- 28: Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.
- 29: Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.
- 30: And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.
- 31: Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice, and be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven us.
- 32: And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven us.

Chapter 5

- 1: Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;

2: And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to
3: But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh
4: Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.
5: For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath
6: Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the
7: Be not ye therefore partakers with them.
8: For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light:
9: (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)
10: Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.
11: And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.
12: For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.
13: But all things that are reprov'd are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is li
14: Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light
15: See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,
16: Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.
17: Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.
18: And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;
19: Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your h
20: Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;
21: Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.
22: Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.
23: For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour
24: Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing
25: Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;
26: That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,
27: That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but
28: So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.
29: For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church
30: For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.
31: For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two
32: This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.
33: Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that s

Chapter 6

1: Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.
2: Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

3: That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4: And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5: Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in sincerity, as to the Lord.

6: Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart; as to the Lord.

7: With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

8: Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.

9: And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven: do not unto them as ye would have God do unto you.

10: Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11: Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12: For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places.

13: Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and after ye have quenched all the fiery darts of the wicked one.

14: Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness.

15: And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16: Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked one.

17: And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18: Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and heedfulness with thanksgiving to the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

19: And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, for which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

20: For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21: But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, Tychicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and that he might comfort your hearts.

22: Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and that he might comfort your hearts.

23: Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

24: Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

Book: Philippians

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, v
- 2: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.
- 3: I thank my God upon every remembrance of you,
- 4: Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,
- 5: For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;
- 6: Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the d
- 7: Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my
- 8: For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ.
- 9: And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment;
- 10: That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day o
- 11: Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God
- 12: But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out ra
- 13: So that my bonds in Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all other places;
- 14: And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the
- 15: Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will:
- 16: The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:
- 17: But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.
- 18: What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I there
- 19: For I know that this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus
- 20: According to my earnest expectation and my hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that with all
- 21: For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.
- 22: But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not.
- 23: For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better:
- 24: Nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for you.
- 25: And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and
- 26: That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to you again.
- 27: Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or
- 28: And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you c
- 29: For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake,
- 30: Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

Chapter 2

- 1: If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any
- 2: Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.

3: Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than
4: Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.
5: Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:
6: Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:
7: But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness
8: And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of
9: Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:
10: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things
11: And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.
12: Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in
13: For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.
14: Do all things without murmurings and disputings:
15: That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and
16: Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither
17: Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.
18: For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.
19: But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, with
20: For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.
21: For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's.
22: But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.
23: Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.
24: But I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.
25: Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in labour, and fellow
26: For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.
27: For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also.
28: I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be
29: Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in reputation:
30: Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, to supply your lack of service.

Chapter 3

1: Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but
2: Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision.
3: For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence
4: Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might
5: Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; and
6: Concerning zeal, persecuting the church; touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless.

7: But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.
8: Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord.
9: And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ.
10: That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;
11: If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.
12: Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that which is before me.
13: Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind,
14: I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.
15: Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal unto you.
16: Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.
17: Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample.
18: (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ:
19: Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)
20: For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:
21: Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the will of God.

Chapter 4

1: Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.
2: I beseech Euodias, and beseech Syntyche, that they be of the same mind in the Lord.
3: And I intreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement and the rest, whose names are in the book of life.
4: Rejoice in the Lord always: and again I say, Rejoice.
5: Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand.
6: Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.
7: And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.
8: Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure,
9: Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.
10: But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of me hath flourished again; wherein ye also have been obedient to the commandments which I have written unto you.
11: Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content.
12: I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to lack.
13: I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.
14: Notwithstanding ye have well done, that ye did communicate with my affliction.
15: Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church opened to me.
16: For even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my necessity.
17: Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit that may abound to your account.
18: But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received of Epaphroditus the things which were sent from you, which are an odour of a sweet smell.
19: But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

20: Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

21: Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me greet you.

22: All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Caesar's household.

23: The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

Book: Colossians

Chapter 1

1: Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timotheus our brother,
2: To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and Jesus Christ the Son of God,
3: We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you,
4: Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints,
5: For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel,
6: Which is come unto you, as it is in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of the word of the truth,
7: As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellowservant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ;
8: Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.
9: For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be made perfect in all the will of God.
10: That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God,
11: Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering with joy,
12: Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light,
13: Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son,
14: In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins:
15: Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:
16: For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers, all things were created by him, and for him,
17: And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.
18: And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence.
19: For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell;
20: And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers, or any other creature, by him,
21: And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled
22: In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight,
23: If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, wherein ye have received the promise of eternal life,
24: Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for your church;
25: Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God,
26: Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints,
27: To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which was kept secret for long times,
28: Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus,
29: Whereunto I also labour, striving according to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

Chapter 2

1: For I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and for them at Laodicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in flesh,
2: That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, which is the riches of the glory of the mystery of God,
3: In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

- 4: And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words.
- 5: For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and t
- 6: As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him:
- 7: Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with t
- 8: Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the ru
- 9: For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.
- 10: And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power:
- 11: In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of th
- 12: Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God
- 13: And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with
- 14: Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it ou
- 15: And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in
- 16: Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or
- 17: Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ.
- 18: Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into
- 19: And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered,
- 20: Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world,
- 21: (Touch not; taste not; handle not;
- 22: Which all are to perish with the using;) after the commandments and doctrines of men?
- 23: Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; n

Chapter 3

- 1: If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand
- 2: Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.
- 3: For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.
- 4: When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.
- 5: Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection,
- 6: For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:
- 7: In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.
- 8: But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mou
- 9: Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds;
- 10: And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him:
- 11: Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor
- 12: Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of m
- 13: Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Ch
- 14: And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness.

15: And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful in all names in the Lord Jesus Christ our Lord.
16: Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord, as if ye were instruments of the Lord.
17: And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ.
18: Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.
19: Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them.
20: Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is just in the Lord.
21: Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged.
22: Servants, obey in the Lord your masters as Christ, who is the head of the church, his body, of which he is the saviour, himself the church, which he hath cleansed by the word of his water with the word of his water.
23: And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;
24: Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.
25: But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

Chapter 4

1: Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.
2: Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;
3: Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, that I might make it manifest, as I ought to speak.
4: That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.
5: Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time.
6: Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.
7: All my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellowlabourer.
8: Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts.
9: With Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known unto you all things.
10: Aristarchus my fellowprisoner saluteth you, and Marcus, sister's son to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandment,) and Demas.
11: And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only are my fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God.
12: Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayer, in Christ Jesus on your behalf.
13: For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them that are in Laodicea, and them in Hierapolis.
14: Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you.
15: Salute the brethren which are in Laodicea, and Nymphas, and the church which is in his house.
16: And when this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and say to Archippus, Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.
17: And say to the brethren, Greet the brethren which are in Laodicea, and the brethren which are in Hierapolis.
18: The salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace be with you. Amen.

Book: 1Thessalonians

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians which is in God the Father and
- 2: We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;
- 3: Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord J
- 4: Knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God.
- 5: For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much a
- 6: And ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of t
- 7: So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and Achaia.
- 8: For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every plac
- 9: For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God
- 10: And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us fr

Chapter 2

- 1: For yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:
- 2: But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we v
- 3: For our exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:
- 4: But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing me
- 5: For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; God is witne
- 6: Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others, when we might have been burdensome, a
- 7: But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children:
- 8: So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of Go
- 9: For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for labouring night and day, because we would not b
- 10: Ye are witnesses, and God also, how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among
- 11: As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father doth his childre
- 12: That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.
- 13: For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which
- 14: For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judaea are in Christ Jesus: for ye
- 15: Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not
- 16: Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, to fill up their sins alway: for the wrath
- 17: But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the mor
- 18: Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us.
- 19: For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? Are not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus C
- 20: For ye are our glory and joy.

Chapter 3

- 1: Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone;

2: And sent Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to
3: That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto
4: For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came
5: For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter
6: But now when Timotheus came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity,
7: Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith:
8: For now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord.
9: For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before
10: Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking
11: Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you.
12: And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even
13: To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the co

Chapter 4

1: Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received
2: For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.
3: For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication:
4: That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour;
5: Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God:
6: That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all
7: For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.
8: He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.
9: But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love
10: And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren,
11: And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we com
12: That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing.
13: But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not
14: For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring
15: For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming o
16: For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with
17: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the L
18: Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

Chapter 5

1: But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.
2: For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.
3: For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon

4: But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5: Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6: Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

7: For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night.

8: But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, truth.

9: For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ,

10: Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

11: Wherefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

12: And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and are counted worthy of respect.

13: And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. And be at peace among yourselves.

14: Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak,

15: See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves and to all men.

16: Rejoice evermore.

17: Pray without ceasing.

18: In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

19: Quench not the Spirit.

20: Despise not prophesyings.

21: Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

22: Abstain from all appearance of evil.

23: And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless.

24: Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it.

25: Brethren, pray for us.

26: Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27: I charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28: The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

Book: 2Thessalonians

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
- 2: Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
- 3: We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly.
- 4: So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations.
- 5: Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God.
- 6: Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;
- 7: And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels,
- 8: In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- 9: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power.
- 10: When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our Lord Jesus Christ shall be revealed).
- 11: Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this calling, and fulfil all your desires.
- 12: That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God the Father.

Chapter 2

- 1: Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him,
- 2: That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, saying, The day of the Lord is at hand.
- 3: Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and the man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition,
- 4: Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God.
- 5: Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?
- 6: And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.
- 7: For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.
- 8: And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy him by the brightness of his coming.
- 9: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,
- 10: And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.
- 11: And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:
- 12: That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.
- 13: But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath chosen you from the beginning, unto salvation, through the gospel which we preached unto you, that ye should obtain eternal glory with us.
- 14: Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.
- 15: Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or by letter, or by any manner of preaching.
- 16: Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us himself for us, that he might redeem us unto himself, by his own blood, to cleanse unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.
- 17: Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

Chapter 3

- 1: Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is.
- 2: And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.

3: But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil.

4: And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command.

5: And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

6: Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from the unquiet company of men that do not work.

7: For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

8: Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable upon any of you.

9: Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

10: For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat.

11: For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies.

12: Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread, as the Lord will.

13: But ye, brethren, be not weary in well doing.

14: And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15: Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother.

16: Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all.

17: The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18: The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

Book: 1Timothy

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, which
- 2: Unto Timothy, my own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jesus Christ
- 3: As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some
- 4: Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying
- 5: Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith
- 6: From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling;
- 7: Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.
- 8: But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;
- 9: Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the u
- 10: For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured
- 11: According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.
- 12: And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me int
- 13: Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did it i
- 14: And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.
- 15: This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sin
- 16: Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering,
- 17: Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and eve
- 18: This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, t
- 19: Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipw
- 20: Of whom is Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to

Chapter 2

- 1: I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made fo
- 2: For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness an
- 3: For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;
- 4: Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.
- 5: For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;
- 6: Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.
- 7: Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) a teacher
- 8: I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.
- 9: In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety
- 10: But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.
- 11: Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.
- 12: But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13: For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

14: And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

15: Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with

Chapter 3

1: This is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work.

2: A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to

3: Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;

4: One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity;

5: (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

6: Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

7: Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare

8: Likewise must the deacons be grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lu

9: Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

10: And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless.

11: Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

12: Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well.

13: For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great b

14: These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:

15: But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, whi

16: And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the

Chapter 4

1: Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed t

2: Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;

3: Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with

4: For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving:

5: For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

6: If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, n

7: But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself rather unto godliness.

8: For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life tha

9: This is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation.

10: For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour

11: These things command and teach.

12: Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in cha

13: Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

14: Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands o

15: Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all.

16: Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself and the household.

Chapter 5

1: Rebuke not an elder, but intreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren;

2: The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3: Honour widows that are widows indeed.

4: But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is the first commandment, which is the first promise.

5: Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers day and night.

6: But she that liveth in pleasure is dead while she liveth.

7: And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

8: But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

9: Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man,

10: Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

11: But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will marry.

12: Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13: And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also, and喜欢 to be the subject of much talking.

14: I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the devil, that he will tempt them, because they are already defiled with their former lusts, which is their shame.

15: For some are already turned aside after Satan.

16: If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may be able to relieve them that are such.

17: Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

18: For the scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer is worthy of his hire.

19: Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses.

20: Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

21: I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things, which are the true love of the church.

22: Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

23: Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.

24: Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.

25: Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be seen.

Chapter 6

1: Let as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, that the name of the Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified by them, which is the service from whence honour cometh unto God the Father.

2: And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are brethren; but rather serve the Lord, as ye serve Christ.

3: If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which pertaineth unto godliness, let him be accursed.

4: He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, backbitings, evil suspicions, anger, wrath, and contentions, and iniquities of all kinds, which they that are of the law do.

5: Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from which shall come much sorrow.

6: But godliness with contentment is great gain.

7: For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.
8: And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.
9: But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which d
10: For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the fa
11: But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patien
12: Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed
13: I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, who before I
14: That thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus C
15: Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord o
16: Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath s
17: Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in
18: That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate;
19: Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold o
20: O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and opposit
21: Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

Book: 2Timothy

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus;
- 2: To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord;
- 3: I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;
- 4: Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;
- 5: When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice;
- 6: Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of the sword of righteousness;
- 7: For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.
- 8: Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the sufferings of Christ, on behalf of the gospel;
- 9: Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which is given us in Christ Jesus before the world began;
- 10: But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel;
- 11: Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.
- 12: For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.
- 13: Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.
- 14: That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us.
- 15: This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phygellus and Archippus;
- 16: The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my prison;
- 17: But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found me.
- 18: The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me.

Chapter 2

- 1: Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.
- 2: And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.
- 3: Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ.
- 4: No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.
- 5: And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.
- 6: The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits.
- 7: Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.
- 8: Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel;
- 9: Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, even unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound.
- 10: Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sakes, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.
- 11: It is a faithful saying: For if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him;
- 12: If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us;
- 13: If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.
- 14: Of these things put them in remembrance, charging them before the Lord that they strive not about words,

15: Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing
16: But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.
17: And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymenaeus and Philetus;
18: Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith
19: Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his
20: But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and
21: If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for
22: Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord
23: But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.
24: And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient,
25: In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance
26: And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his

Chapter 3

1: This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.
2: For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents,
3: Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,
4: Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;
5: Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.
6: For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away
7: Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.
8: Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate
9: But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as theirs also was.
10: But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,
11: Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured:
12: Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.
13: But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.
14: But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou art
15: And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation
16: All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction
17: That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

Chapter 4

1: I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead according
2: Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and
3: For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap
4: And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

5: But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

6: For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand.

7: I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith:

8: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me.

9: Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10: For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens is with him.

11: Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

12: And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus.

13: The cloke that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, but especially the letters.

14: Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works:

15: Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.

16: At my first answer no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: I pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.

17: Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully done.

18: And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever.

19: Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus.

20: Erastus abode at Corinth: but Trophimus have I left at Miletum sick.

21: Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22: The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit. Grace be with you. Amen.

Book: Titus

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledgment of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the life and the eternal glory, to the ever-blessed Father, our Father and Father of Jesus Christ;
- 2: In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;
- 3: But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of our Lord Jesus Christ;
- 4: To Titus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Father of Jesus Christ our Lord;
- 5: For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I have done to thee;
- 6: If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.
- 7: For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, not given to wine, not greedy, not covetous, not ambitious, not puffed up, not proud, not contentious, not a lover of money;
- 8: But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;
- 9: Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to rebuke.
- 10: For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:
- 11: Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for the sake of filthy gain;
- 12: One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are always liars, evil beasts, slow belivers.
- 13: This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;
- 14: Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.
- 15: Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their consciences are seared.
- 16: They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and contrary to all that is good.

Chapter 2

- 1: But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:
- 2: That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.
- 3: The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, sober, lovers of good works, that they may be feared of the Lord.
- 4: That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,
- 5: To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be blasphemed.
- 6: Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded.
- 7: In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,
- 8: Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having nothing to say.
- 9: Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not answering again;
- 10: Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.
- 11: For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,
- 12: Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly in the present age;
- 13: Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;
- 14: Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.
- 15: These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

Chapter 3

1: Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work,
2: To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, but gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men.
3: For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures,
4: But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared,
5: Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of
6: Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;
7: That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.
8: This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in
9: But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.
10: A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;
11: Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.
12: When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto me to Nicopolis: for I have desired thee to come hither, that we might talk privately.
13: Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.
14: And let ours also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be not unfruitful.
15: All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace be with you all. Amen.

Book: Philemon

Chapter 1

- 1: Paul, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy our brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, and fellowlabourer,
- 2: And to our beloved Apphia, and Archippus our fellowsoldier, and to the church in thy house:
- 3: Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
- 4: I thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers,
- 5: Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;
- 6: That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is done of thee,
- 7: For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are refreshed by thee, O brother.
- 8: Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient,
- 9: Yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ for you.
- 10: I beseech thee for my son Onesimus, whom I have begotten in my bonds:
- 11: Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:
- 12: Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels:
- 13: Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the Lord.
- 14: But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.
- 15: For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever;
- 16: Not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the Lord and in the flesh.
- 17: If thou count me therefore a partner, receive him as myself.
- 18: If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine account;
- 19: I Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me.
- 20: Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord.
- 21: Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.
- 22: But withal prepare me also a lodging: for I trust that through your prayers I shall be given unto you.
- 23: There salute thee Epaphras, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jesus;
- 24: Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, my fellowlabourers.
- 25: The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

Book: Hebrews

Chapter 1

- 1: God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,
- 2: Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom
- 3: Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by
- 4: Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name
- 5: For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And a
- 6: And again, when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God w
- 7: And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.
- 8: But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sce
- 9: Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with
- 10: And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works
- 11: They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;
- 12: And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy ye
- 13: But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy foot
- 14: Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

Chapter 2

- 1: Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time w
- 2: For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a ju
- 3: How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord
- 4: God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the h
- 5: For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak.
- 6: But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man,
- 7: Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set
- 8: Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left
- 9: But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with g
- 10: For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glo
- 11: For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed
- 12: Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.
- 13: And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me.
- 14: Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of t
- 15: And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.
- 16: For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham.
- 17: Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful an
- 18: For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

Chapter 3

- 1: Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our
- 2: Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful in all his house.
- 3: For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house
- 4: For every house is builded by some man; but he that built all things is God.
- 5: And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to
- 6: But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing
- 7: Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To day if ye will hear his voice,
- 8: Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:
- 9: When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.
- 10: Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have
- 11: So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.)
- 12: Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God
- 13: But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitful
- 14: For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;
- 15: While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.
- 16: For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses.
- 17: But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcases fell in
- 18: And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?
- 19: So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

Chapter 4

- 1: Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to co
- 2: For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, n
- 3: For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall ente
- 4: For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from a
- 5: And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest.
- 6: Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached ente
- 7: Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, To day if ye w
- 8: For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.
- 9: There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.
- 10: For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.
- 11: Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.
- 12: For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the
- 13: Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto
- 14: Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, le

15: For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all
16: Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help

Chapter 5

1: For every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things pertaining to God, that he may
2: Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also
3: And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.
4: And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron.
5: So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son
6: As he saith also in another place, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.
7: Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and te
8: Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered;
9: And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;
10: Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec.
11: Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.
12: For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first
13: For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe.
14: But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their sen

Chapter 6

1: Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again th
2: Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal ju
3: And this will we do, if God permit.
4: For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were
5: And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,
6: If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son o
7: For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them b
8: But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be burned
9: But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we th
10: For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his na
11: And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the
12: That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.
13: For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself
14: Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.
15: And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.
16: For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation is to them an end of all strife.
17: Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counse

18: That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation.
19: Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that with-
20: Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

Chapter 7

1: For this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings.
2: To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that
3: Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God.
4: Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.
5: And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to pay tithes.
6: But he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the greater.
7: And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.
8: And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receiveth them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.
9: And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham.
10: For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met him.
11: If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there of another priest?
12: For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.
13: For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance to the priesthood.
14: For it is evident that our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.
15: And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth another priest,
16: Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life.
17: For he testifieth, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.
18: For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.
19: For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did; by the which we draw nigh unto God.
20: And inasmuch as not without an oath he was made priest:
21: (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, The Lord God is the witness, saying, Thou art a priest for ever.)
22: By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament.
23: And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:
24: But this man, because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.
25: Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to intercede for them.
26: For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made above the heavens.
27: Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the sins of the people: for he offered once for ever himself without spot.
28: For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is consecrated for ever.

Chapter 8

1: Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens,
2: A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3: For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man hath
4: For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according
5: Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he
6: But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant
7: For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.
8: For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant
9: Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead
10: For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put
11: And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for
12: For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.
13: In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is

Chapter 9

1: Then verily the first covenant had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary.
2: For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread;
3: And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;
4: Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the
5: And over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.
6: Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing
7: But into the second went the high priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself
8: The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the
9: Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not
10: Which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them
11: But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle
12: Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having
13: For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the
14: How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to
15: And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption
16: For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.
17: For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.
18: Whereupon neither the first testament was dedicated without blood.
19: For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of
20: Saying, This is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.
21: Moreover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.
22: And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission.
23: It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but

24: For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven:
25: Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood:
26: For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world:
27: And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:
28: So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin.

Chapter 10

1: For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never without blood cleanse from an unclean conscience:
2: For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have no more conscience of sins?
3: But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year.
4: For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.
5: Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me:
6: In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure.
7: Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.
8: Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hast thou pleasure in them:
9: Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.
10: By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.
11: And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins.
12: But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God;
13: From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool.
14: For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.
15: Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,
16: This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;
17: And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.
18: Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.
19: Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,
20: By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh;
21: And having an high priest over the house of God;
22: Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience,
23: Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;)
24: And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works:
25: Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another, as ye have seen and hear that I do:
26: For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,
27: But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.
28: He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:
29: Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the

30: For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And
31: It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.
32: But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight
33: Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became
34: For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves
35: Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward.
36: For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.
37: For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.
38: Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.
39: But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul

Chapter 11

1: Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.
2: For by it the elders obtained a good report.
3: Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen
4: By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he
5: By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated
6: But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that
7: By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving
8: By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance
9: By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and
10: For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God.
11: Through faith also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when
12: Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, so many as the stars of the sky in multitude
13: These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded
14: For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country.
15: And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity
16: But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their
17: By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had received the promises offered
18: Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called:
19: Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him
20: By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come.
21: By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, leaning upon
22: By faith Joseph, when he died, made mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gave commandment
23: By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw he was a pious
24: By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter;

25: Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;
26: Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the promise;
27: By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible;
28: Through faith he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch him;
29: By faith they passed through the Red sea as by dry land: which the Egyptians assaying to do were drowned;
30: By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.
31: By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace;
32: And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of Gedeon, and of Barak, and of Samson, and of Jephthah:
33: Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions,
34: Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, wa
35: Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better life:
36: And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment:
37: They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in skins of beasts;
38: (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth;
39: And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:
40: God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

Chapter 12

1: Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and so run, that we may obtain the prize;
2: Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is seated at the right hand of the throne of God;
3: For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and fainthearted;
4: Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.
5: And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not the chastening of the Lord;
6: For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.
7: If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?
8: But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.
9: Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather submit unto the Lord?
10: For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might receive the justifying chastisement of the Lord.
11: Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are chastened with the Lord's chastening.
12: Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;
13: And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be strengthened so that it may be able to bear, without ceasing.
14: Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:
15: Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby ye be defiled with the unfruitful seed of the serpent;
16: Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.
17: For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.
18: For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness,

19: And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they that heard intreated that the word
20: (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain
21: And so terrible was the sight, that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)
22: But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to a
23: To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge
24: And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things
25: See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth
26: Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth
27: And this word, Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that
28: Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve
29: For our God is a consuming fire.

Chapter 13

1: Let brotherly love continue.
2: Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.
3: Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves.
4: Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.
5: Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said,
6: So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.
7: Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith
8: Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.
9: Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established
10: We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.
11: For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are
12: Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate.
13: Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach.
14: For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.
15: By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving
16: But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.
17: Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that
18: Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.
19: But I beseech you the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.
20: Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep
21: Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight
22: And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words
23: Know ye that our brother Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24: Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy salute you.

25: Grace be with you all. Amen.

Book: James

Chapter 1

- 1: James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting.
- 2: My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;
- 3: Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.
- 4: But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.
- 5: If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.
- 6: But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind.
- 7: For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.
- 8: A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.
- 9: Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted:
- 10: But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.
- 11: For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof fall.
- 12: Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which God will give him.
- 13: Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man.
- 14: But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.
- 15: Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.
- 16: Do not err, my beloved brethren.
- 17: Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.
- 18: Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.
- 19: Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:
- 20: For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.
- 21: Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word.
- 22: But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.
- 23: For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a mirror.
- 24: For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.
- 25: But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, shall be blessed.
- 26: If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this religion of his is vain.
- 27: Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction,

Chapter 2

- 1: My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons.
- 2: For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in filthy raiment,
- 3: And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place;
- 4: Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?
- 5: Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him?

6: But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?

7: Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

8: If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9: But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

10: For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

11: For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art a transgressor of the law.

12: So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.

13: For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

14: What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?

15: If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,

16: And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not what they need, that is vain.

17: Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

18: Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

19: Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

20: But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

21: Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

22: Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23: And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God.

24: Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

25: Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and sent them out another way?

26: For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

Chapter 3

1: My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.

2: For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle his body.

3: Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.

4: Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about of a little helm, as the helm turneth the ship.

5: Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth.

6: And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of life.

7: For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind.

8: But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

9: Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God.

10: Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

11: Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter?

12: Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13: Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation that he is wise, not that he hath many sayings.

14: But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15: This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish.

16: For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

17: But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of

18: And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

Chapter 4

1: From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in

2: Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, b

3: Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

4: Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whoso

5: Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

6: But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble

7: Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

8: Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts,

9: Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10: Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

11: Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, s

12: There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

13: Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and

14: Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appe

15: For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

16: But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

17: Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

Chapter 5

1: Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.

2: Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten.

3: Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your

4: Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud,

5: Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of

6: Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.

7: Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the pre

8: Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9: Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge standeth before the

10: Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering

11: Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the

12: But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other thing.

13: Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.

14: Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord.

15: And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16: Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

17: Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it did not rain upon the earth three years and six months.

18: And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19: Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him;

20: Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall receive the crown of life which the Father promises.

Book: 1Peter

Chapter 1

- 1: Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,
- 2: Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and preparation unto the glorious appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ,
- 3: Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,
- 4: To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you,
- 5: Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.
- 6: Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations,
- 7: That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, should find you unto praise, honour, and glory at the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ,
- 8: Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory,
- 9: Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.
- 10: Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you,
- 11: Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified unto you before these things were written upon your hearts,
- 12: Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now declared unto you by the letters of the apostles, whose service ye have followed, as ye have seen that ye have received the same service which ye have seen that ye have received of the Father,
- 13: Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of our Lord Jesus Christ,
- 14: As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:
- 15: But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;
- 16: Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.
- 17: And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time in fear of him,
- 18: Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your former iniquities, but with the precious blood of Christ,
- 19: But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:
- 20: Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you,
- 21: Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God,
- 22: Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, by the sacrifice of living sacrifices,
- 23: Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth forever,
- 24: For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower fadeth,
- 25: But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

Chapter 2

- 1: Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,
- 2: As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:
- 3: If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious.
- 4: To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious,
- 5: Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices acceptable unto God by Jesus Christ,
- 6: Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: he that believeth shall not be ashamed,
- 7: Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders

8: And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient:
9: But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:
10: Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but are now the people of his mercy.
11: Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul:
12: Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, they may be ashamed, being without excuse.
13: Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;
14: Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil-doers, and for the praise of him who is good.
15: For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:
16: As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants of God.
17: Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.
18: Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward:
19: For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.
20: For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this shall commend your faith.
21: For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:
22: Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:
23: Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:
24: Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness.
25: For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

Chapter 3

1: Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, as the church is saved by water with the word, by the word of water, which is the word of God,
2: While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear.
3: Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;
4: But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and lowly mind.
5: For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto God.
6: Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid of his wrath.
7: Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the church;
8: Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous;
9: Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye may inherit peace.
10: For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:
11: Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.
12: For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.
13: And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?
14: But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled:
15: But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you, with meekness and fear:
16: Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed, being without excuse.

17: For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing.

18: For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being

19: By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison;

20: Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, wh

21: The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the f

22: Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being ma

Chapter 4

1: Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind:

2: That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

3: For the time past of our life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in la

4: Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you:

5: Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead.

6: For for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged accor

7: But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

8: And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

9: Use hospitality one to another without grudging.

10: As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of th

11: If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability

12: Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing

13: But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed,

14: If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon

15: But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men

16: Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf.

17: For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what sha

18: And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?

19: Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in v

Chapter 5

1: The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Chris

2: Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; n

3: Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock.

4: And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

5: Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and b

6: Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

7: Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

8: Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom

9: Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren th
10: But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have s
11: To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.
12: By Silvanus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying th
13: The church that is at Babylon, elected together with you, saluteth you; and so doth Marcus my son.
14: Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace be with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

Book: 2Peter

Chapter 1

- 1: Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us
- 2: Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,
- 3: According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through
- 4: Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers
- 5: And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge;
- 6: And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness;
- 7: And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity.
- 8: For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in
- 9: But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged
- 10: Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these
- 11: For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and
- 12: Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them
- 13: Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;
- 14: Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me.
- 15: Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remem
- 16: For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and con
- 17: For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the
- 18: And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount.
- 19: We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light th
- 20: Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.
- 21: For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were mov

Chapter 2

- 1: But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you,
- 2: And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.
- 3: And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment no
- 4: For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains
- 5: And spared not the old world, but saved Noah the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing
- 6: And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making
- 7: And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:
- 8: (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day
- 9: The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of
- 10: But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presump
- 11: Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before

12: But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not.
13: And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure to riot in the day time. Stumbling
14: Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have
15: Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor
16: But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.
17: These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is
18: For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through
19: While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is
20: For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour
21: For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known
22: But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and

Chapter 3

1: This second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance.
2: That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment
3: Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,
4: And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as
5: For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing
6: Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:
7: But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire
8: But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a
9: The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-
10: But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with
11: Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy
12: Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be
13: Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth
14: Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace
15: And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also accounts
16: As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood
17: Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with
18: But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now

Book: 1John

Chapter 1

- 1: That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have touched with our hands, which we have seen and have heard, and the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us.
- 2: (For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us.)
- 3: That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and our fellowship is with the Father, and with the Son which he hath manifested.
- 4: And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full.
- 5: This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.
- 6: If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:
- 7: But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ the Son of God cleanseth from all unrighteousness.
- 8: If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.
- 9: If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.
- 10: If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

Chapter 2

- 1: My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the Son of God.
- 2: And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world.
- 3: And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments.
- 4: He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.
- 5: But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him.
- 6: He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked.
- 7: Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment which ye had from the beginning: that the love which we have had of the Father, and of the Son, remain in us, and that we may have fellowship one with another.
- 8: Again, a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness hath not overcome the light.
- 9: He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now.
- 10: He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him.
- 11: But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because the darkness hath overcome the light.
- 12: I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake.
- 13: I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have known the Son of God.
- 14: I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye have known the Son of God.
- 15: Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.
- 16: For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.
- 17: And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.
- 18: Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many deceivers, who have not acknowledged Jesus Christ which cometh in the flesh.
- 19: They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us. Peace be to all that love the truth, which abideth in us.
- 20: But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things.
- 21: I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth which abideth in us.
- 22: Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23: Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.
24: Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning abide in you, ye shall not have sin, nor shall ye be deceived, nor shall ye die: but ye shall abide in the Son, and in the Father, which have given you eternal life.
25: And this is the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life.
26: These things have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you.
27: But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as that anointing teacheth you of all things, and that which ye have heard from the beginning abide in you, ye shall not be deceived, nor shall ye die: but ye shall abide in the Son, and in the Father, which have given you eternal life.
28: And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed.
29: If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

Chapter 3

1: Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God.
2: Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him.
3: And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.
4: Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.
5: And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin.
6: Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.
7: Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.
8: He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might take away our sins.
9: Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.
10: In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness, nor keepeth the commandments of God, is not of God.
11: For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.
12: Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his works were evil, and his brother's were good.
13: Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.
14: We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother, is in death.
15: Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.
16: Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.
17: But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how can the love of God be in him?
18: My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.
19: And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.
20: For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.
21: Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God.
22: And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things which he hath commanded us.
23: And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, that we may abide in him, and have his love abiding in us.
24: And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, and we shall have his love abiding in us.

Chapter 4

1: Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.
2: Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

3: And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that s
4: Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he tha
5: They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them.
6: We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we
7: Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knowe
8: He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.
9: In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the
10: Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for o
11: Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.
12: No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfecte
13: Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.
14: And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world.
15: Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.
16: And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in lov
17: Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is,
18: There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is
19: We love him, because he first loved us.
20: If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he
21: And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

Chapter 5

1: Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat lo
2: By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.
3: For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous.
4: For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, e
5: Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?
6: This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. A
7: For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these thre
8: And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three a
9: If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he h
10: He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made h
11: And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.
12: He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.
13: These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know tha
14: And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth
15: And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desire

16: If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for it.

17: All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

18: We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and he that sinneth is not seen of God.

19: And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness.

20: And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are of the truth, and we are of the Father.

21: Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

Book: 2John

Chapter 1

- 1: The elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that know the truth which abode with us.
- 2: For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.
- 3: Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, who is the true life and the true light.
- 4: I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.
- 5: And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we have had from the Father.
- 6: And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, as ye have heard, the children shall love the truth, and shall abide in it.
- 7: For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. T
- 8: Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward.
- 9: Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he shall have the Father and the Son coming unto him.
- 10: If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed.
- 11: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.
- 12: Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and we will talk face to face.
- 13: The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

Book: 3John

Chapter 1

1: The elder unto the wellbeloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth.

2: Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3: For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

4: I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

5: Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

6: Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey and

7: Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles.

8: We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth.

9: I wrote unto the church: but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10: Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words.

11: Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil is of the devil.

12: Demetrius hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself: yea, and we also bear record; and ye know that his witness is true.

13: I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14: But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth.

Book: Jude

Chapter 1

1: Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and
2: Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.
3: Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write
4: For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly
5: I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the
6: And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting
7: Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication
8: Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.
9: Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not
10: But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts,
11: Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward,
12: These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds
13: Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness
14: And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with
15: To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds
16: These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling
17: But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ
18: How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly
19: These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.
20: But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost,
21: Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.
22: And of some have compassion, making a difference:
23: And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.
24: Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of
25: To the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

Book: Revelation

Chapter 1

1: The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must
2: Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.
3: Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which
4: John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and wh
5: And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of th
6: And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and
7: Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all ki
8: I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and whic
9: I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesu
10: I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,
11: Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send
12: And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;
13: And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down
14: His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire;
15: And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many wa
16: And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his
17: And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fea
18: I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of he
19: Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafte
20: The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks

Chapter 2

1: Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his
2: I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: an
3: And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.
4: Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.
5: Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come
6: But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitanes, which I also hate.
7: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I g
8: And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was de
9: I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them whic
10: Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, t
11: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not
12: And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword w

13: I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name.
14: But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who
15: So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitanes, which thing I hate.
16: Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.
17: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I
18: And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes
19: I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be
20: Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which
21: And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.
22: Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they
23: And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the
24: But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not
25: But that which ye have already hold fast till I come.
26: And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:
27: And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even
28: And I will give him the morning star.
29: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Chapter 3

1: And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God
2: Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works
3: Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt
4: Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me
5: He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the
6: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.
7: And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he
8: I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a li
9: Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; be
10: Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, whic
11: Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.
12: Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I wi
13: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.
14: And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and
15: I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.
16: So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.
17: Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not

18: I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou
19: As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.
20: Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him
21: To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down
22: He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Chapter 4

1: After this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were
2: And immediately I was in the spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.
3: And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about
4: And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders
5: And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire
6: And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round
7: And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man
8: And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they re
9: And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever
10: The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever
11: Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for

Chapter 5

1: And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed
2: And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the
3: And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look t
4: And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look there
5: And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David,
6: And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, sto
7: And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.
8: And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb
9: And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for t
10: And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.
11: And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the eld
12: Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom,
13: And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the s
14: And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that live

Chapter 6

1: And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of t
2: And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him

3: And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.
4: And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and from many.
5: And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo
6: And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny, and thou shalt give it for a penny.
7: And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.
8: And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him.
9: And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of the book, and for the testimony which they gave.
10: And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that kill us?
11: And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet a little while longer.
12: And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth, and the moon became as blood.
13: And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.
14: And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.
15: And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb.
16: And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb.
17: For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

Chapter 7

1: And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that they should not blow upon the earth, nor the sea, nor the trees, nor any thing upon the earth.
2: And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice, saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.
3: Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.
4: And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand.
5: Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand.
6: Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephthalim were sealed twelve thousand.
7: Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand.
8: Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand.
9: After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and tongues, and of every people upon the earth, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and holding palm branches.
10: And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.
11: And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne, and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever, saying, Amen.
12: Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever.
13: And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence come they?
14: And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.
15: Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of water.
16: They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.
17: For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of water: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

Chapter 8

1: And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2: And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.

3: And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him incense for the prayers of the saints.

4: And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the altar.

5: And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunder, and lightening, and earthquake.

6: And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7: The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of the creatures which were on the earth, and the third part of the men, were killed.

8: And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood; and the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and the third part of the ships, were killed.

9: And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were wrecked.

10: And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the sun, and it was smitten, and the third part of the sun was darkened; and the third part of the day was darkened.

11: And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12: And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars, and they were smitten, and the third part of them was fallen to the earth, and the third part of the day was darkened, and the third part of the night.

13: And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, unto them that dwell on the earth, because of the day of wrath, because of the great day of his anger, because he is come.

Chapter 9

1: And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

2: And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were made hot, and the waters became bitter.

3: And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth.

4: And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any man which is not upon the earth: but they should hurt only the men which are upon the earth.

5: And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and all the men which refused to accept the mark of the beast, were tormented.

6: And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7: And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like unto gold, and they had faces as the faces of men.

8: And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

9: And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of iron, when they ran.

10: And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men.

11: And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, and in the Greek tongue he is called Apollyon.

12: One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13: And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, saying, Send thy angels, and loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

14: Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

15: And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, to kill the third part of men.

16: And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

17: And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and their heads were as the heads of lions.

18: By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which they killed.

19: For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they hurt men.

20: And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

21: Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

Chapter 10

1: And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were glass, and his feet were like unto gold.
2: And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth.
3: And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.
4: And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven, saying, Seal up these sayings of the prophecy of this book.
5: And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,
6: And swore by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things which are therein, that he would not delay.
7: But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God shall be accomplished.
8: And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open, and eat it up: and it shall be given unto thee, and thou shalt prophesy of these things.
9: And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up: and it shall be given unto thee, and thou shalt prophesy of these things.
10: And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey.
11: And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

Chapter 11

1: And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple, and the altar, and those that worship therein.
2: But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and they shall tread upon the holy city, forty and two months.
3: And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days.
4: These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.
5: And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he shall so hurt him, that he shall hurt himself.
6: These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with drought, when they will.
7: And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall kill them.
8: And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also their Lord is crucified.
9: And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and shall not touch them: for they shall not suffer to be touched.
10: And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another, saying, These are the dead bodies of the prophets which were crucified.
11: And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet, and worshipped.
12: And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven, and they were seen no more.
13: And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of the city seven thousand persons: and the remnant of the city were taken, and burnt.
14: The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.
15: And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ, and he shall reign for ever and ever.
16: And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped, saying, We give thee thanks, O LORD God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast begun to reign.
17: Saying, We give thee thanks, O LORD God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast begun to reign.
18: And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, is come.
19: And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament.

Chapter 12

1: And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars.
2: And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.
3: And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his heads the names of the kingdoms of the world.

4: And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, and she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and his angels with him.
5: And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and his angels with him.
6: And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a time, and times, and half a time.
7: And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, and prevailed not: neither was their place found any more in heaven.
8: And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.
9: And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God: and the power of his kingdom is come.
10: And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God: and the power of his kingdom is come.
11: And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto death.
12: Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitors of the earth and of the sea, because the great devil is come down unto you, who hath deceived the whole world: who shall be caught up, and will persecute the saints which dwell on the earth.
13: And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.
14: And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time.
15: And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be drowned.
16: And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.
17: And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

Chapter 13

1: And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his heads the names of the kingdoms of the world.
2: And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion.
3: And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered.
4: And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto this beast?
5: And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him for forty and two months.
6: And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.
7: And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all tribes, and kindreds, and tongues.
8: And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.
9: If any man have an ear, let him hear.
10: He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword.
11: And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as the dragon.
12: And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.
13: And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men.
14: And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of men.
15: And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that whosoever worshipped the image of the beast should not be killed.
16: And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads.
17: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.
18: Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man, and his number is six hundred threescore and six.

Chapter 14

1: And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand.

2: And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and
3: And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and
4: These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the
5: And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.
6: And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them th
7: Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and wor
8: And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made
9: And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image
10: The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup o
11: And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, w
12: Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of
13: And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord fro
14: And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having o
15: And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust
16: And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.
17: And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.
18: And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him
19: And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the g
20: And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the h

Chapter 15

1: And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; fo
2: And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beas
3: And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marv
4: Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come a
5: And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opene
6: And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white liner
7: And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who
8: And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able t

Chapter 16

1: And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the
2: And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore up
3: And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and
4: And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.
5: And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, b
6: For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they a

7: And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.
8: And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.
9: And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these things.
10: And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness;
11: And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their doings.
12: And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up.
13: And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.
14: For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the world, to seduce them to come to the great day of wrath.
15: Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.
16: And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.
17: And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple, saying, Come out of her, my people, lest ye take of her plagues.
18: And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since man was upon the earth.
19: And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came, and was destroyed.
20: And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.
21: And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail.

Chapter 17

1: And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come, I will shew thee the punishment of the great whore.
2: With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been defiled with her fornication.
3: So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads.
4: And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of filthy drunkenness.
5: And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.
6: And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and I marvelled, saying, How came this? and the angel said unto me, I will tell thee.
7: And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast which carrieth her, which is full of names of blasphemy, whose seven heads are.
8: The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition. And they that dwell on the earth shall worship him, whose names have not been written in the book of life.
9: And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.
10: And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he shall continue a short time.
11: And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.
12: And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but shall receive power, and shall reign with the beast an hour.
13: These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.
14: These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings, and he shall reign over all.
15: And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.
16: And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall devour her flesh, and burn her with fire.
17: For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the word of God shall be fulfilled.
18: And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

Chapter 18

1: And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth
2: And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the
3: For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have com
4: And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of
5: For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.
6: Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup v
7: How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she
8: Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly
9: And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail he
10: Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas that great city Babylon, that mighty city!
11: And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise a
12: The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and
13: And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wh
14: And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and go
15: The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torr
16: And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decke
17: For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships
18: And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!
19: And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, w
20: Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.
21: And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with vic
22: And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all i
23: And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the b
24: And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

Chapter 19

1: And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and g
2: For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth
3: And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.
4: And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne
5: And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, bo
6: And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice
7: Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife h
8: And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the
9: And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. A
10: And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, an

11: And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and
12: His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that
13: And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.
14: And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and
15: And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule the
16: And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS
17: And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in
18: That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh
19: And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against
20: And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which
21: And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out

Chapter 20

1: And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in h
2: And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousa
3: And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive t
4: And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of t
5: But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrecti
6: Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, b
7: And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,
8: And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to g
9: And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the bel
10: And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the
11: And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled a
12: And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book
13: And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in
14: And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.
15: And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

Chapter 21

1: And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and
2: And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride
3: And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will c
4: And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, no
5: And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for the
6: And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him
7: He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8: But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers
9: And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues
10: And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the
11: Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear
12: And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written
13: On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates
14: And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb
15: And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof
16: And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed
17: And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man
18: And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.
19: And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first
20: The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a
21: And the twelve gates were twelve pearls: every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city
22: And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.
23: And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and
24: And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring
25: And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.
26: And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.
27: And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or

Chapter 22

1: And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the
2: In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve
3: And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants
4: And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads.
5: And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth
6: And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his
7: Behold, I come quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.
8: And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before
9: Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and
10: And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.
11: He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous,
12: And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.
13: I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.
14: Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in

15: For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever
16: I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the off
17: And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst
18: For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add u
19: And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his p
20: He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.
21: The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.